

The Fifth Book of

# YISRAYL

*He who rules as Yahweh*



*The Kingdom  
Of Priests*

**1/01/05 through 12/31/05**

The Fifth Book Of Yisrayl  
The Kingdom Of Priests

A HOUSE OF YAHWEH ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2006  
By Yisrayl Hawkins

*Printed and bound in the United States of America*

All Rights Reserved

---

## **The House of Yahweh**

*The Pillar and Ground of the Truth. I Timothy 3:15*

P.O. Box 2498  
Abilene, Texas 79604  
325-672-5420    325-893-5899  
1-800-613-9494  
[www.yahweh.com](http://www.yahweh.com)  
[hoy@bitstreet.com](mailto:hoy@bitstreet.com)

# Table Of Contents

Dedication.....	Page i		
Chapter One.....	Page 1	Chapter Eleven.....	Page 83
The United States In Prophecy #5: The Kingdom Of Yahweh Has Ordained In Advance To Permit The Actions Of The Evil Beastly System Of Today		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #3: The House Of Yahweh Will Replenish The Universe With Holy Children Of Man	
1/01/05		4/30/05 Feast of Unleavened Bread; X-rated	
Chapter Two.....	Page 9	Chapter Twelve.....	Page 92
The United States In Prophecy #6: The Judgment Of The Great Whore		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #4: The Meaning Of The Word “Priest” And Their Priestly Duties, Special Evening Service	
1/15/05		4/30/05 PM Feast of Unleavened Bread; X-rated	
Chapter Three .....	Page 17	Chapter Thirteen.....	Page 101
The United States In Prophecy #7: Rumors Of War, Disease Epidemics And Confusion Of Mind		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #5: Plagues Are Beginning To Increase; You Need To Be In Unity With The House Of Yahweh To Escape Them	
1/29/05		5/21/05	
Chapter Four .....	Page 25	Chapter Fourteen .....	Page 110
The United States In Prophecy #8: The Motions Of Sin		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #6: When We Are Endowed With Authority From On High, We Will Stop Sickness, Diseases And War	
2/15/05 X-rated		6/13/05 Feast of Pentecost; X-rated	
Chapter Five.....	Page 32	Chapter Fifteen .....	Page 125
The Motions Of Sin #2: Exactly What Occurs When We Commit Fornication Or Adultery		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #7: They Eat, They Drink, And They Rise Up To Play	
2/26/05 X-rated		7/09/05	
Chapter Six .....	Page 41	Chapter Sixteen .....	Page 133
The Motions Of Sin #3: Gods Newly Come Up Will Make You Sick		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #8: The Prophecies Of The Two Witnesses Warning The World Of Disease And War	
3/12/05 X-rated		7/23/05	
Chapter Seven.....	Page 49	Chapter Seventeen.....	Page 141
The Motions Of Sin #4: The List Of Cancer Causing Agents Is Growing, Science Has No Answer To The Cure, Only Yahweh Does		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #9: Revelation 16:2—Noisome And Grievous Sores Are Increasing Rapidly At This Time From Drinking Water, Foods, Forbidden Sex And Contaminated Air—Coming As Pains Of A Woman In Labor With Child	
3/26/05 X-rated		7/30/05	
Chapter Eight .....	Page 59	Chapter Eighteen .....	Page 149
It Was Allowed In Yahweh’s Plan: Turning Back Into Sin; Our Forefathers Of Deuteronomy 32:17-22 Turned To New Gods—Kindling Fire In Thier Bodies And Eventually Death		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #10: The Basics Of The Laws Of Agriculture And Health Are The Basic Laws That Will Bring Life	
4/09/05 X-rated		8/06/05	
Chapter Nine.....	Page 67		
The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #1			
4/24/05 Feast of Unleavened Bread; X-rated			
Chapter Ten.....	Page 75		
The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #2: Following The Gods And Altering Our Food Supply			
4/27/05 Feast of Unleavened Bread; X-rated			

Chapter Nineteen.....	Page 158	And Daughters Can Be Priests And Priestesses In The Everlasting Work Of Abel 10/26/05 Feast of Tabernacles
Chapter Twenty.....	Page 166	Chapter Twenty-Seven.....
The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #11: Peculiar People Bought With A Price, Established Ownership In Yahweh's Laws 8/20/05		Page 227
Chapter Twenty-One.....	Page 175	History Of The Judges Of Yahweh, Special Af- ternoon Service 10/26/05 Feast of Tabernacles
The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #12: Peculiar People—Put Your Trust In Yahweh, Not In Man 9/03/05		Chapter Twenty-Eight.....
Chapter Twenty-Two.....	Page 184	Page 234
What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #1: Learning The Great Wisdom Of Yahweh In Order To Teach The Earth And The Universe 10/19/05 Feast of Tabernacles		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #14: The Whole Goal For Mankind Is Found In The First Two Chapters Of Genesis 11/05/05
Chapter Twenty-Three.....	Page 193	Chapter Twenty-Nine.....
What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #2: Learning The Words That Will Make You A Priest Or A Priestess 10/20/05 Feast of Tabernacles		Page 244
Chapter Twenty-Four.....	Page 200	The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #15: Are We Worshipping The Buffalo? Did Israyl Worship The Ark Of The Covenant? 11/19/05
What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #3: Proof That The World Is Going Down Because The Laws Beginning In Genesis And Ending In Deuteronomy Are Being Ignored, But Yahweh Is Training A Priesthood To Stop This 10/22/05 Feast of Tabernacles		Chapter Thirty.....
Chapter Twenty-Five.....	Page 209	Page 253
What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #4: You Must Come To The Burning Bush To Acknowl- edge Yahweh And Protect Your Health 10/24/05 Feast of Tabernacles		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #16: This Message Will Be Preached Unto All The World 12/03/05
Chapter Twenty-Six.....	Page 219	Chapter Thirty-One.....
What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #5: The Work Will Not Be In Judah And Jerusalem. It Is Being Promoted In Abel (Abilene, Texas), As Prophecy Shows In These Last Days. Your Sons		Page 265
		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #17: The Hebrew Word Translated “Re- proaches” Was Used Only One Time In The Holy Scriptures Referring Only To The Witness Yisrayl 12/17/05
		Chapter Thirty-Two.....
		Page 273
		The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #18: Mission Impossible By Human Ability—This Message To All Nations. They Will Not Repent Of Their Fornication And Their Murder 12/31/05
		Encore Presentation of 11-2005 House of Yahweh Newsletter: An Eternal Kingdom Of Peace. Page 283
		Encore Presentation of 5/6-2005 Prophetic Word letter: What Is Perfection? What Is Holiness?.....
		Page 291

---

Now therefore, if you will truly obey My voice, by keeping My covenant, then you shall be a special treasure to Me above all people; for all the earth is Mine. And you shall be to Me a kingdom of priests, and a holy nation. These are the Laws that you shall speak to the children of Israyl.

—Exodus 19:5-6

Blessed and holy is he who has part in the first resurrection; on such the second death has no power, but they will be priests of Yahweh and of the Messiah, and will reign with Him a thousand years.

—Revelation 20:6

---

# Books Of The Holy Scriptures

## As Written In *The Book Of Yahweh*

## And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

<b>Part One of The Book of Yahweh (Old Testament)</b>					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
<b>Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (New Testament)</b>					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>



# Dedication

**W**e are now in the last year of man's governments on the earth. That means we are only one year away from the greatest Kingdom of all, the Kingdom of Yahweh, being fully established. Every day, we see the fulfillment of the prophecies that Yahweh inspired for this last era of The House of Yahweh.

With each prophecy that is fulfilled, we long more and more for Yahweh's Kingdom of Priests, which will soon put an end to sin and the curses of sin. As we look out into the world around us, we see misery growing to an unbearable degree. We see suffering of all kinds through the man-made sin-caused disease epidemics and pandemics. We see nothing but death and destruction caused by wars that the world's leaders say will bring peace. We see the use of weapons that are so devastating that they will soon cause the light of the sun and moon to be darkened and all hope of life to be gone.

In the midst of all this misery, death and destruction, a single light shines. The greatest Work of Yahweh in the history of mankind is flourishing and thriving while the world around us dies. While taking the last warning message to all inhabitants of the earth, Yahweh's servant, the Seventh Malak, the Great White Buffalo, Yisrayl Abel Hawkins, is putting the finishing touches on Yahweh's Saints.

The sermons in The Fifth Book of Yisrayl cover the entire year of 2005. At that time, Yisrayl had just sealed the Saints of Yahweh. He labored the entire year to give us a greater understanding about the awesome Kingdom that is soon to come. If you will diligently read and study these sermons, you will learn more and more why and how the world got in the shape it is in today. You will learn the details of the Laws that we are now keeping that will be used to bring the earth back to full production. You will learn exactly what you and your family need to do to be a part of the great Work of Yahweh now and part of the Kingdom of Yahweh throughout eternity. It is our prayer that all of Yahweh's Saints will truly realize that they have been called into one body to be taught by the Seven Malak Yisrayl Hawkins and will be eternally thankful for this opportunity.

So, with great reverence and thanksgiving, we dedicate this Work of love to our Heavenly Father Yahweh through Yahshua Messiah, the High Priest and soon-coming King of kings, being seeds of the Last Days' Witness, Yisrayl Hawkins.

And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the greatest teacher in the world... Kahan Yisrayl Hawkins!





## **To The Reader**

**Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.**





---

# *Chapter One*

## **The United States In Prophecy #5: The Kingdom Of Yahweh Has Ordained In Advance To Permit The Actions Of The Evil Beastly System Of Today**

**1/01/05**

1 Shalom! Praise Yahweh! I hope you guys are still cheering all the way through these three and a half years! Praise Yahweh! You may be seated anytime. Boy, that is wonderful. I really hope your cheering goes on all the way through this tribulation. As you can see, the trouble has pretty much started. The nations are getting into the swing of things.

2 I need to say something about the teeth and the oils. I don't want you to get mixed up on these oils that Kahan Yedidiyah mentioned. The staphylococcus hibernates in your sinus area, like inside your nose. If you have gum trouble, you need to see our nurses who deal with teeth and gum problems. I've never seen anyone yet who had gum problems that I couldn't get rid of. If you'll listen to what I say, you'll get rid of it in three days. If you have gum problems, the staphylococcus can get down in there too. The little bugs will find any place in your body that's weak. A diseased gum will loosen up and be puffy. It will be soft. It won't be strong and healthy where it will support your teeth; your gums support your teeth. If you have gum problems, you may think you have toothaches, but you don't.

3 Let me tell you what to do. Get a Waterpik. Where did I learn about a water pick? I believe I was reading this in the Kabala. I don't know for sure, but I think that was where I read about it. In ancient days, they carried water in wine sacks. This is what the first water pick was made from. They took the leg of an animal and cured the hide where it was clean and they also used a grapevine. Between the joints of a grapevine, there is a hollow place that you can actually clean out and have a small tube. They'd fasten that grapevine onto one end of the hide of a lamb and fill the hide with saltwater, which they carried with them. After they ate a meal, they would take

their hand and guide the grapevine to squeeze the salt water into their mouths. When I read that, I thought, that sounds like a Waterpik today.

4 I was having some gum problems at the time. I still do this; I put about half a teaspoon of salt in the container of the Waterpik, along with a teaspoon of vinegar. Now, you don't have to do that; you can use plain hot water. I use hot water. Use that and then after you get through, fix salt water and vinegar and rinse your mouth with it. The first time you do this, your gums are going to bleed. Don't get scared; you won't bleed to death! Then the next day, you'll feel better. The day after that, you'll probably be well. It only takes just a little while.

5 Salt is one of the healthiest things there is for your body and you really need to use it. The Kabala says, "sour wine," but that's vinegar.

6 Put Thieves oil around the area where you would breathe the staphylococcus in. You can get staphylococcus if you get close to a person who is carrying it. It travels through the hospital ventilation system. If you go into a hospital, I think it would be a great idea to use Thieves oil. People who work in nursing homes or places like this; you're really putting yourself at risk to these diseases if you don't wear something to kill them.

7 The oils around your mouth won't kill everything. They won't kill food that you take into your mouth that is contaminated with all kinds of viruses and bacteria from the grocery store. Even on our land, as much as we try to keep it clean, we cannot raise clean food because of the past contamination by the farmers. I've told you this before.

8 Thieves oil will stop this staphylococcus that is coming through the air or from other people. The oils kill it instantly; it doesn't take long to kill it. The oils won't kill the death altogether. That's why you need



the ashes of the red heifer sprinkled on you. They enter your body and you have an army of useful soldiers working for you when you get sprinkled.

9 We need to start thinking now of Passover. In talking about this, I'm thinking if we tried to be clean all the days there, we would throw our workers off, especially those who work out of town and in other nations. We would cause them hardship. I'm thinking we all need to plan on being here the 19th of April. If the people who are out of town start leaving to come here on Sunday (most people get off on Sunday in the world), that's the 17th, then they should be here by the 19th from any place they may be driving in the United States. You should be able to get here by Tuesday the 19th and be sprinkled before sundown.

10 We will sprinkle on the 19th: our homes, the Sanctuary and the working equipment and everything. You need to remember what you have to sprinkle; you need to restudy these Laws. Then we'll sprinkle again that Sabbath. Now, Yahshua's Memorial begins on sunset on that Friday, so it's on the Sabbath. The first high day of the Feast starts on sunset after the Sabbath. So we will sprinkle that Sabbath too.

11 Then, we will be clean Monday at sunset, the 25th. We will be clean and the Sanctuary will be clean. Then, we should all be able to stay clean before Yahweh and out of the world those five days there. Okay? Does that sound suitable?

12 Turn over to **Numbers 19** and let's go through this Law again. Please pay attention to it so you will understand that if you touch a dead body you will be unclean.

13 **Numbers 19:11.** Notice how long you're going to stay unclean. You can't stay unclean any shorter time than this right here. You're going to be unclean seven days if you touch a dead body. The four oils won't help you with that either! You have to have other things. There are several things Yahweh gives us. To live in this contaminated world, it seems like it's impossible to live absolutely healthy.

14 **Numbers 19:11. He who touches the dead body of anyone shall be unclean seven days.** There is no way you can shorten this time period. You're going to be unclean at least seven days.

15 The lie went out that you were unclean from Tuesday through Sabbath; you would sprinkle on the third day, Tuesday, and then you'd be clean that Sabbath. No, that's not true. You can't do that. When you become unclean, you can't sprinkle until the third day. If you became unclean two months ago, you still can't sprinkle until the third day of the week. Then, you have to sprinkle again the seventh day.

16 After sprinkling on the third day, you still have seven more days of uncleanness. The seven days of your uncleanness will be up the next Monday. Don't follow after lies. Do what you're told in The House by Yahweh's chosen priests.

17 **Verse 19, The man who is clean is to sprinkle the unclean person...** Or the woman who is clean is to sprinkle the unclean. Now, this is not speaking of a person who is clean from death, it's speaking of a person who hasn't contaminated himself with uncleanness from a person or an animal. That's the uncleanness this is speaking of. Even if you were unclean from a dead body, it would not stop you from sprinkling somebody here. That's not the uncleanness it's speaking of.

18 The person who is doing the sprinkling must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and at sunset he will be clean to sprinkle. The man who is clean is to sprinkle the unclean person on the third day and on the seventh day.

19 **Verse 20, But the man who is unclean and does not purify himself, that person shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he has defiled the sanctuary of Yahweh. The water of purification has not been sprinkled on him, and he is unclean.**

20 **Verse 22, Anything that an unclean person touches becomes unclean, and anyone who touches the unclean becomes unclean until sunset...** So this is how the Sanctuary is defiled.

21 **Verse 13, Whoever touches the dead body of any-one and fails to purify himself, defiles the tabernacle of Yahweh...** Remember that and let's try to plan to get it all in order. I don't want anyone to come to me and say, "I went over here and did this, does that mean I can't go back and do my job?" It makes you think they did it so they could get out of work. Don't pull those stunts. Let's stay clean. Yahweh knows.

22 Let's go back to **Revelation 17**. We're going to continue to learn about Yahweh's Plan, why all of these things are being allowed and how this has actually come about. Keep in mind that Yahweh said through Yahchanan, that in the beginning was the Plan. Nothing is allowed that would destroy that Plan. Everything that is done is done to bring that Plan about. If you'll keep that in your mind, you won't get confused like the world is.

23 On the news this week, they said "What kind of a God would lure his people into a place like this and then cause this earthquake that would kill all these innocent women and children?" Well, it's the same God President Bush is worshipping when he goes to Iraq and kills all those men, women and children. It's the same God all the nations on earth are worshipping today when they go and kill all the men, women and children.

24 I would they would stand in front of a mirror sometime and listen to the words coming back to them to see how stupid they are for saying that. This is propaganda. It's not meant to come out against the Gods, it's meant to come out against Yahweh. This is the propaganda that Satan has been producing from the beginning. That's the reason we're

working night and day to correct the Scriptures, where they say “Yahweh caused this,” or “Yahweh did this,” or “Yahweh brought this disaster upon you,” or “If you do this, He’s going to bring this sickness upon you.”

25 The Scriptures never said anything like that in the original writings, and the prophets said, “You have written these things wrong.” Even the prophets who wrote them said this. Yereyah the prophet was one of them. They wrote Yereyah’s name wrong too. They took the name Yahweh out of his name. He said, “You have written them wrong.” When we search these Scriptures, we see what they actually did that brought propaganda against Yahweh. In everyone’s minds, Yahweh is the God of the Old Testament.

26 I don’t know if you are familiar with J.R. Church. I showed the man the Name and taught him several things, including the tallit. I don’t know what all else. He accepted the Name, but he goes around calling Him “Yahweh God.” I kept telling him those are two, different beings he was talking about, but he’s not called out so he doesn’t know.

27 The churches are involved in this. The Catholic Church is so great at doing this because it’s inspired by Satan. This is like Yahweh is angry. They picture the God of Book One as being angry and “he’s going to wreak havoc with this Catholic Church.” Now, Mary is saying, “Yes, He’s angry at you, but I can go and butter up to him and soothe his spirit to make him friendly again, but you have to worship me if you want me to do this. I have to have my reward and my reward is your worship. Fall down and worship me, or serve me.” That is what she said to Yahshua.

28 This is the propaganda that is going into the minds of the people. They’re thinking that the God of the Old Testament, who they classify or name Yahweh, which they hate to use at all, somehow lured these people to these restful islands and these restful beaches and then he caused this massive earthquake to rise up and kill these people. This is the propaganda that’s going around.

29 To my way of thinking, this tsunami was caused by mankind. It certainly wasn’t caused by Yahweh. It may have had some help from the Gods. I know from the information we have already on it that seismographic testing was going on in that area. I know in testing for oil that many explosions can take place. I think it would probably be a pretty simple thing for somebody to set off an atomic bomb from one of the submarines they have and it would never be discovered.

30 The question now is why there aren’t any aftershocks that are supposed to come from an earthquake. That’s the big question. You don’t get aftershocks from nuclear explosions, but you do get them from earthquakes. They have not had any aftershocks, so far, that they can detect. These are

the questions that are coming back. Was it a nuclear bomb or was it an earthquake? If it was an earthquake, why are there no aftershocks?

31 The deaths that are caused are not going to stop; a third part of the people are going to be killed over a fourth part of the earth in the initial stages of this war and it’s going to get worse. I wouldn’t put anything past the governments of the world right now. The way Yahweh paints them, He says, “All of them are following Satan.”

32 Yahweh has never encouraged anything like what they’re doing today. He’s never taught anything like that. He teaches that just the opposite will bring peace: following His Laws. You can’t find in the Scriptures where He teaches the scheming, evil inventions of war machinery that do far worse than this earthquake did, if it was indeed an earthquake.

33 What I want you to understand is that this is allowed. All this trouble, all these deaths, with the sorrows that are taking place, were decided, yes, but it was a decision to allow them to take place. This is what Yahweh shows throughout the Scriptures.

34 **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore...** We translated it sentence. The word also was judgment. Look over to **verse 18** because the great whore is described as doing all these things.

35 **Verse 18, And the woman whom you saw... This great whore. ...is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** We’ve brought this out.

36 The news media has brought out how the kings of the earth are following this way. About one out of every four persons is a Catholic. They claim they have their people in all the governments now in every nation. They’ve invaded every nation. There’s no telling how many are in the Israyli government and nobody even knows it. We do know here in the United States that the Supreme Court is made up of Catholics.

37 They push to get their people into politics and get their men to be judges and lawyers because they’re the ones who run the world. Everyone who is elected has to go through the schools that are owned and operated by the Catholic Church. Every president this country has had since those academies were started fits into that field.

38 The one that reigns over the kings of the earth is a great city. If you look back to **verse 9** you will see that city sits on seven hills. It just so occurs that Rome sits on seven hills. It’s a great city. It just so occurs the pope rules from there. The pope, himself, is deeply involved in the UN and the politics of the world. He has somewhat of a say, although, he doesn’t have all the power that is possible with the backing of the Catholic Church yet. It’s almost like he is a king or a president but with the power coming from different bodies of government through

the men who make up the laws. The laws they pass go along with what the pope is supposed to say and what he is supposed to do.

39 The ones they elect to be pope, the one they vote in to be pope, is the one who comes the closest to carrying out the orders or the plans they have. He is the one who has the most ideas to carry out the plans that the church's full body says, "We've got to do these things to this world in order to bring this way about."

40 I probably won't have time to read it, but if you want to read about the popes, you can look it up. You can look at what they taught and practiced and see the killings and how ruthless they were. They brought about the deaths of many people, not just the six million Jews who were killed in Germany. Almost every one of the popes did things like this. Some of them will make you sick. One pope was called the Pope of Suffocation. I guess he got his kicks off of suffocating people. It is so evil what you see in reading about what this group has done. When others learn about these things, they say, "The Catholic Church should apologize for this." As if that would change it.

41 None of this is going to change the Plan; it's allowed. This is what I want you to understand. This is allowed by Yahweh to take place. When He refers to the sentence or judgment of this great whore, we're going to see it's not like He's saying, "She did this so we're going to do this to her." That is what everyone has in mind when they see that, but this is not the case.

42 This was planned in days of old. Most of it was planned out before mankind was ever put on the earth, just like you were planned to be here in this building at this time, listening to the message of this day, getting warnings as to what to do to survive so you could do the job Yahweh wants you to do. Yahshua was planned before the earth was created to put man on. The earth was created to put man on before Yahweh actually made man.

43 In **verse 9**, we see this city sits on seven hills, which pretty much describes the Catholic Church at this time. Then, in **verse 12**, we see ten horns. This is what is going to take place. According to the judgment of heaven, this is going to take place.

44 **Verse 12, And the ten horns which you saw are ten kings, which as yet have not received a kingdom; but receive authority...** They will receive authority. **...as kings one hour with the beast.** This is a prophecy that is saying, "This is the judgment for the great whore." This is what she is going to do. We will see later some of the things she's going to do in the Last Days, like make the earth reel to and fro on its axis.

45 In this verse we see these ten kings given or ordained to do this. **... And the ten horns which you saw are ten kings, which as yet have not received a kingdom; but receive authority as kings one hour...**

Get that. You might want to mark that at the top of your *Book of Yahweh*.

46 About this hour, the *Hebrew Lexicon Without Points* says, *a portion of time or one cut short*. Does that make you think of anything? *A portion of time or one cut short*.

47 These ten kings will be given power in this time period to help the Catholic Church. They were ordained for this purpose before the earth was. They were ordained for this purpose. They're going to receive, or have received this ordination, to do this and give their power in a time period cut short.

48 A time is three and a half years. The only one that is cut short is the last one, the last three and a half year period, which is the last half of the seven year peace agreement, which was confirmed with Rabin. Do you understand? We're in it right now and these ten kings are going to help or side with this city that sits on seven hills, which is giving the orders in leading the kings of the earth. That's plain, right? Does everyone understand that? Shake your heads, yes!

49 In this time period we see these kings doing this thing. Now, these are ten kings in one hour. The Catholic Church will get caught up into this. The Catholic Church is not going to come out a winner in this like she says she hopes she will. If you remember, Malachi Martin's book I have quoted so many times, *The Keys of this Blood*, shows the plans of the Catholic Church and what is taking place today. Malachi Martin spoke of these things in his interviews. I have his interviews also, the important ones, that show the Catholic Church and how they plan to do this, with the nations they come against.

50 Before the wars were ever started with Afghanistan and Iraq, Malachi Martin said they were going to be. He said Mary was going to wage war against these Muslim nations and they were going to suffer greatly. They are suffering greatly, just as Malachi Martin said. The Catholic Church is not going to remain out of this thing. The explosives and the actions that are planned on being used here are not things the Catholic Church is going to evade either. It's going to get caught in its own trap, as King David was inspired to write.

51 Now, remember **verse 12. Verse 13, These have one purpose...** These ten kings, the leaders of these powerful nations. They are going to help in achieving this overall plan that the Catholic Church, the city that sits on seven hills, has for the whole world with its nations and multitudes. These ten kings are given power as kings to support this plan and try to bring about a one-world religion. They're going to have to use extreme force and power, which means nuclear power, all the power they have, in order to bring this about.

52 **Verse 13, ...and they give their power and authority to the beast...** They give their power and

authority to the beast. It's given to them, that is, it's assigned. This was ordained millions of years ago, before the earth was ever planned.

53 Yahweh, in His great wisdom, can calculate these things and know what is going to take place and when it's going to take place. He has to oversee His Plan and guide it, as He shows He does in the Scriptures. He has allowed certain men to be killed because they were trying to get in to disrupt the Plan. He allowed Sodom and Gomorrah to be destroyed because they were trying to get their breeding into Yahweh's breeding program.

54 **Verse 14, These will make war with the Lamb, but the Lamb will overcome them; for He is the Ruler of rulers and King of kings; and those who are with Him are called, and chosen, and faithful...** Speaking of you in these Last Days.

55 **Verse 15, And he said to me: The waters which you saw, where the whore...** The whore is a city, as **verse 18** shows, that sits on seven hills, as shown in **verse 9**. The city sits on seven hills. There's only one city on earth that I know of, as you can look up in any encyclopedia to see, that sits on seven hills and each one of those hills is named after a different God.

56 **Verse 15, And he said to me: The waters which you saw, where the whore sits, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and languages...** These ten kings who rule over them are ten kings of ten nations who are going to give their support to this plan.

57 The problem is that people don't know it's coming from the Catholic Church. The prophecies show it is. We also know this from the many different news articles. We showed some of them here. Peter Jennings said in a news clipping that we still have, that if someone had told him the pope would have this much power, he would have thought he was smoking something to stir his mind up! Then, Jennings went ahead and showed the power that the Catholic Church, this city that sits on seven hills, that Yahweh calls a great whore, as we will see in a minute, has.

58 This city is ruling over these nations. Ten nations have been ordained that have been given permission. It's not eleven nations, only ten nations have been ordained to come in and do it. These nations are strategically located. If another one tried to invade this, Yahweh would not allow it because it would interfere with His Plan.

59 Yahweh is letting this take place. He's not making it take place; He's allowing it to take place. He says, "I know from the path they're going to follow that this is what they're going to do. We will allow this; we won't allow this over here because this would interfere with My Plan." Do you understand what I'm saying?

60 ... **where the whore sits, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and languages.**

61 **Verse 16, And the ten horns which you saw upon the beast, these will hate the whore...** This is where she gets caught up in her own scheme. She's going to get caught up and be destroyed, along with these ten nations and this will destroy about four-fifths of the earth's population. That's what is going to take place here. At that time, we're going to see nuclear bombs falling like rain. They'll fall like rain.

62 That was in the last verse of that song I did for Kahan Banahyah's sermon. I should have gone ahead and sang that. I'm not going to sing it now! When the bombs are falling like rain, your cheating heart is going to tell on you.

63 **Verse 16, And the ten horns which you saw upon the beast, these will hate the whore, and will make her desolate and naked, and will eat her flesh...** That translation is a little bit off, but we'll get that to you later. ...**and burn her with fire...** This is speaking of the nuclear burning, the same thing that **Malakiah 4** brings out about the earth being like an oven and all the wicked being destroyed.

64 When it shows that, you would think it was all the earth, but no, there's going to be a huge number of people who will start turning to Yahweh very soon. We see this occurring right now. We see judges and we see a huge number of teachers respond to this when The Peaceful Solution is presented to them and this is laid out. A magnificent job has been done on this. I can see the inspiration of Yahweh in this Peaceful Solution and the way it is presented. The teachers can see this.

65 We have people who are in big churches who are saying, "This is what we need. This is what we've needed all along." They've admitted with their own mouths that this is the only thing that is going to change mankind. Wars won't change mankind; force won't change him. Man has to have his heart and his mind changed.

66 **Verse 17, But Yahweh has put in their hearts to perform His will; and to agree...** This is mistranslated now. Yahweh allowed this evil heart and evil mind to come.

67 If you remember all the sermons I brought on fornication and the micro-organisms, I showed they enter the body and mind through sin to bring about this hatred. They bring about a mind that is confused and turns to hatred. This is why you see the violence today.

68 No, democracy won't change anything. You see the hatred in the schools and all over the world right now. They kill men, women and children and then they make plans to kill more. Yahweh has allowed them to sin which brings these things into their bodies, corrupting their bodies and minds.

69 ...**and to agree and give their kingdom to the beast, until the words; prophecies, of Yahweh will be fulfilled...** It's for a reason.

70 **Verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city...** Remember that. The woman you

saw, the great whore that you saw, is that great city. **...which reigns over the kings of the earth.**

71 Keep in mind this earthquake or tsunami that just occurred. Hold your place because we're coming back to **Revelation 17**, but look back to **Isayah 24**. You should all be very familiar with this chapter. In the first six verses He shows how this takes place and why it's taking place.

72 It's ordained to take place, that is, it's allowed. It's allowable. In order for Yahweh to show what sin brings and to bring out a people like Himself who will fight against it and set their minds against it, Yahweh has had to make certain plans and certain decisions. We're going to see this later in the words themselves and it will be stronger so maybe you won't forget it this time.

73 **Isayah 24:1.** Let me read it the old way first. **Behold, Yahweh makes the earth empty...** He doesn't make the earth empty. That word is totally off and every authoritative book says it is. Yahweh allows it to occur. The Plan from the beginning allowed this. He made a decision to allow this to take place.

74 **Verse 1, Before Yahweh's very eyes the earth is made empty and made waste...** Yahweh allows this. **...the face of it is perverted and the inhabitants are scattered.**

75 **Verse 2, And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest...** Notice, it's a prophesied thing that is coming. It's something that was ordained.

76 Yahweh could stop this at any time He wants to. He has the power to destroy the earth if He wanted to. He could destroy it with one comet if He wanted to, but He wants to bring about this Plan to make people in His own image and allow this thing to be lived out like a movie where all the universe can see it.

77 **...as with the servant, so with his owner...** He names every category of life here in **verse 2**.

78 **Verse 3, The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for Yahweh has spoken...** That word, **spoken**, actually means *ordained* or He judged that this should be permissible in order to bring about the Plan.

79 **Verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away...** He is allowing it to do this. **...the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth...** Will be allowed to fade away with it.

80 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant...** This was a prophecy, so He's showing in advance what is going to cause this to take place.

81 He's not going to cause it. He says, "Why would you die? Why don't you turn from your sins and live?" He warns everyone, "This is what's going to take place." In **Deuteronomy**, He says, "The powder and dust from these nuclear bombs are going to come down upon you until you're destroyed

because you're breaking these Laws." He says the same thing here.

82 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant.**

83 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth...** Or will devour the earth. He's going to permit them to go ahead and do this. **...and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned...** This is the same burning that is spoken of in **Revelation 17**, where the city is going to be burned. He's saying that she's caught up in the very trap she set to destroy other people.

84 **Isayah 24:10. The cities of confusion are broken down...** That is going to take place. The cities of confusion are going to be broken down. This describes all the cities of the earth.

85 Remember the confusion and what brings it about. Fornication is one thing that brings this confusion about; eating unclean food is another thing. Other things that cause this confusion are all the illegal relations that are listed as forbidden in **Leviticus 18**. All of these things create a cesspool, a breeding ground for diseases that brings forth and mutates.

86 By the way, they've actually proven what I said several years ago about these things mutating. They've got tests now which show the binding, the marriage, that is made inside a body between these parasites that a man or a woman puts there. They have proven this scientifically what the Scriptures show will take place and cause the confusion. These things get to the mind and cause confusion.

87 **Isayah 24:10. The cities of confusion are broken down; every house is shut up, so no man may come in...** What do you think this might be here? It's plagues, brethren. It's the plagues that are going to come from the sickness.

88 They're already warning you of what is going to take place. They haven't gotten scared that this could get to the United States. I keep noticing that wind current. I don't think Yahweh is going to protect all of Texas from this. I think He's going to protect those who have been sprinkled with the ashes of the red heifer and I think that's the protection and the knowledge He gave you for that very purpose in His House. Praise Yahweh.

89 **Verse 11, There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.**

90 **Verse 12, In the city is left desolation, and the gate...** This is the certain time period that He was talking about in the first six verses. **...is smitten with destruction.**

91 **Verse 13, Then it will be like this in the midst of the earth among the people: it will be like the shaking of an olive tree...** That's what they said

took place the other day: the shaking of the earth was felt all the way to Oklahoma. They didn't say anything about Texas, but they said Oklahoma experienced the quiver from what took place in Asia. **...like the gleaning of grapes when the vintage is done.**

92 He told you what is going to take place in the first six verses, then He's giving you a few details of what is going to take place and what to look forward to. These are things that have actually been judged by the Kingdom of Yahweh as necessary to take place in order to get the people to see what sin will do and what the confusion that comes from sin has brought to the world. Notice, He uses the word **confusion** in **verse 10**, the cities of confusion, the confused cities.

93 **Verse 14, They will lift up their voice; they will sing for the majesty of Yahweh; they will cry aloud from the sea...** This is coming from those who repent and turn to Yahweh.

94 **Verse 18, And it will come to pass, that he who flees from the noise of the fear will fall into the pit; and he who comes up from the midst of the pit will be caught in the snare; for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth are shaken...** That should remind you of what is going on in a very small form right now, but is going to get worse.

95 **Verse 19, The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is dissolved clean, the earth is shaken exceedingly.**

96 **Verse 20, The earth will reel to and fro like a drunkard, and will sway like a hut. The transgression in it will be heavy upon it...** That's what He said in the first six verses. This is what is going to cause it.

97 **Verse 21, And it will come to pass in that day that Yahweh will allow this punishment... This disaster, this destruction. ...upon the host of the high ones who are on high...** That is, in the offices of control, the high offices of control. **...and the kings of the earth...** Ten of these kings are supporting this woman, this city that sits on seven hills. Yahweh is allowing this. This is what He says here.

98 In **Revelation** He's merely explaining this to you. Go back to **Revelation 17:1** again and look. **... I will show you the sentence...** The judgment. **...of the great whore...** I'm going to show you the judgment that was made concerning the great whore and what she's going to be allowed to do. This is what He's saying.

99 Look back to **Yahdah. Yahdah 4. For there are certain men who have secretly crept in, who were before of old ordained for this condemnation...** Right here He says it plainly that He has allowed this to take place, that is, He has ordained this. This was talking about His House.

100 I told you about the word **December** and that

it means the descending of the Gods at this time period. The Gods descend to take out those who are second best, not being able to touch the holiest of the holy, which are Yahweh's. Yahweh has put a stamp upon them and said, "Hands off." Your names are written in heaven and that is what has taken place. This means they're sealed, the saints are sealed and Yahweh says, "You can't touch these." These Gods affect the second best, the seconds, the B-grade, the second best. Remember the holiest of the holies are the ones who will actually receive or be placed into the Kingdom and be judged as being those who will never be able to be turned away from Yahweh.

101 The original for this verse says, *Those of old having been previously designated by this, the judgment.* They were previously designated by this judgment to creep into different areas of The House of Yahweh and do their dirty work or be allowed to get in and do whatever they could to see who would fall and who wouldn't. One Scripture mentions "widow's houses and widow's families," where the head of the house, who was strong, is gone so they go in to see what they can destroy of the widow and her family with no leader or no head leading them who is strong enough to hold the family together. They see what they can do to take her out or see if she is really true or not true.

102 This is exactly what this means here. They were ordained or previously appointed. A corrected version says previously designated for this purpose.

103 **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence...** This judgment. **...of the great whore...** Then He tells you what the whore is going to do. It's not like, "The whore has already done this so I'm going to punish her and give her a swift kick." He shows you the sentence or what He has ordained and, as **Yahdah** said, previously designated.

104 We see the same thing in a different way in **Revelation 1. Revelation 1:1. The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah, which Yahweh gave to Him, to show His servants things which must shortly come to pass...** This word **shortly** means *come to pass in the shortened time or in the time cut short.* The correct translation there actually means these things are designated for a time period that is cut short or severed. That is the same time period we are in right now. That's what **Revelation** is given to you for, to show you what is going to take place in this three and a half years and what has led up to what is taking place right now.

105 This word, **must**, here means *to have need of, be in want, have need of.* If you were planning on building a house, first off you would have to get some land. You would make decisions on how to bring about the building of this house.

106 Yahweh is building a House; He's made plans.

He's made plans for the land and He's getting lumber from here and there, from Wisconsin, Arizona, or wherever. That's the way the building of this House takes place. I want you to get everything set in your mind. I want to point this out and get you to understand everything that's being done, from this earthquake, or this bomb whatever it was, to everything that took place since we become conscious before birth until now, has taken place for you. This was so it can be placed in your mind so you will never forget these things and you will have knowledge of every aspect of what has taken place in the bodies and minds of others and yourself.

107 All of this is being recorded in your subconscious mind, whether you know it or not and when you get the use of that, you will have all of this forever. You will never forget it and you will be able to show it in detail. You will become the greatest teachers in the universe. It's needful.

108 The word, **must**, means *it is necessary to bring this about, be in want...* It is necessary, there is a need for it. *...it behooves...* It's right and proper for this to take place for the building process that is being built. *...Denotes any sort of necessity...* Necessity living in the nature of the case where Yahweh is wanting you to see the necessity of turning from fornication or theft or to bring a separation in your life from your family. All of these things were planned. Every little detail that has taken place in your life so far was planned.

109 **Must** means *necessity brought on by circumstances...* He brings it about or allows it to be brought about. Remember, Yahweh said that in the Plan was the Plan for life. You're the life. You're the life and the light of the world who are going to bring eternal life and light to the universe.

110 It means *necessity brought on by circumstances or the conduct of others, necessity in reference to what is required to obtain some end...* Some kind of end. The end is that you will be made in the image and likeness of Yahweh. You will never be offended, never turn away and never even think about turning back or stepping back. You will go forward to do the job.

111 It means *necessity of law...* Yes, this is written in the Law of Yahweh. He says, "I have set before you life and death right here today. This is what I'm going to bring about and this is what I've allowed."

112 *...a necessity of law and command of duty, necessity established by the council...* Yes, Yahweh has a council in heaven. Everything was planned and talked about by Yahweh and His council. Many millions of ideas were brought in and considered out before they were allowed to be adopted into this great Plan. You are the last portion or remnant of the Plan that the Kingdom of Heaven has going here on earth.

113 *...necessity established by the council, decreed by the kingdom of...* Yahweh. That's exactly

what the book says except it says "kingdom of God." *...especially for the purpose of His which relates to the salvation of man...* Not just the salvation but also the building up to make you the perfect being, like Yahweh Himself. *...which is disclosed in or by the prophecies...* You couldn't say it any plainer than that. You just couldn't say it any plainer. It's all said here in this authoritative book. *...which is disclosed...* This purpose is established by the council and actually disclosed in the prophecies of old.

114 Let's turn back quickly to **Mattithyah 24**. Here is the end result. They use this very word here. He's showing the end result of the sentence or ordination of the great whore that is in **Revelation 17** and what He's allowing to be done here.

115 Yahshua is talking here to His disciples. **Mattithyah 24:3. Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be? What will be the sign of Your coming and the end of the age?...** What is the end result of all of this that is going to take place?

116 **Verse 4, Yahshua answered, and said to them: Be on guard, so that no man deceives you...** The deception is going to be the strongest to get you to go over to the Gods or follow a Christian to pray that the rocks and mountains will fall upon you. That means people will go into the churches saying, "Save us. Save us." The only salvation is going to be in Yahweh's House. That's the only place it will be safe.

117 **Verse 5, For many will come against My Name, saying: I am anointed to preach salvation!—and will deceive many...** Get this. Here's the clincher.

118 **Verse 6, And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must...** Here's the same word, **must**. They're ordained. These things are ordained for the purpose of bringing about this end result.

119 Brethren, Yahweh has everything in His control. He doesn't force; He warns against. He says, "If you do this, this is what's going to take place." This has been going on among the Gods for millions of years. Yahweh does control it when the Gods try to interfere with His people. He will control that. He will allow certain people to be tested to see what they're going to do, to see if they'll run or fade away or whatever. He's trying His people right now to see whether they want His Kingdom, whether they want this righteousness, and whether they're going to be true to it. Everything is under His control. When He says, "I'm going to protect you," you can trust full well in that protection. He is going to protect you if you will humble yourself and do what you're supposed to do and get this Work done.

120 May Yahweh bless you. I'll turn the services back to the song leader. Praise Yahweh.

---

# Chapter Two

## The United States In Prophecy #6: The Judgment Of The Great Whore

1/15/05

1 Shalom everyone! May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. You may be seated. May Yahweh bless you. That's wonderful! We've got a bunch of people here today. Our congregation is growing, as Yahweh said it would.

2 Brethren, the deception is already building, and as Kahan Yedidiyah said, we need to base our lives on everything that is written in the *Book of Yahweh*. That's the only thing that is going to keep us from being deceived.

3 I have some information that I want to bring you the next time I speak, but I noticed they have formed another Sanhedrin made up of monarchs. There are seventy-one of them now. They have been hunting for a man who they can elect as king and they have found one. Now this is a great man, to them. He's a great miracle worker whose lineage dates back to David, all through sons, with no women in between. He's just the one who they have been seeking all along.

4 He threw a curse at Prime Minister Ariel Sharon and cursed him with death. I think after that, Prime Minister Sharon fired him. No, I think he left with the other crew. His name is Dayan. This is going to deceive a lot of people because they will think that they have another David who will war for them, kill all of their enemies, and bring peace by war. Of course, this man is not like King David, not in any way. He doesn't even follow the Scriptures, but they think his bloodline is right. That's what they're basing all of this on.

5 Much more deception is taking place and you really need to understand and keep in mind the Plan of Yahweh. It will keep you from being dragged off into deception-land because deception is what's going to be used to try to drag The House of Yahweh down. Believe me, they will try to bring us down. You're their number one enemy.

6 Go to **Revelation 17**, where it's talking about this great whore that has brought about all the deception in the world today, along with her branches. She's the mother and the harlots have gone out,

breaking off and creating others just like her. They bring forth their sin and freedom from the Laws of Yahweh. The sin has defiled the people and the land.

7 I don't know if I made it clear here a while back when I was talking about cattle. I think I made the same mistake that Mosheh did. I didn't tell you that Yahweh was talking about man there, and I was talking about man when I said that the land is defiled. The land is killing the livestock and it's also killing the people. Brethren, if you're going to the store and paying big money for organic carrots, you're buying a high priced death. That's what you're doing. There are enough parasites in an organically raised carrot right now to kill your cow if you gave it to her.

8 We have lost sheep, cattle, and deer; I know what I'm talking about. Every veterinarian knows what he's talking about when he tells you that the land is defiled. If you think you're getting something great by buying organic vegetables out there, you're not staying up with the sermons that have been brought.

9 I'll tell you what to do if you eat raw vegetables. You do need to eat raw vegetables; I think you need to eat them. We may get to where we won't, but I think that they are still needed because of the benefits in them. However, something else that you need is a teaspoon of Plague Defense right behind them to kill the parasites that you just put into your body. They are in the food, brethren. There is no way you can buy food today that's not defiled with these parasites. I don't care where you raise the food; there are just no clean places on earth, not here in Texas, not anywhere. Keep that in mind: the earth is defiled; it's defiled by this woman. Now, we do have Plague Defense. I'm striving to get enough black walnut tincture, which is another anti-parasite formula.

10 We think we have found something that won't kill the parasites, but it will replace the body's cells and reform what the parasites have damaged. That's what it appears to do right now and we are certainly putting it to the test. As you know, we had some



members die and I said there was no use lying to ourselves any longer because we didn't have what it took yet. If we lie about it, we're just going on in the world's deception. I said at that time, the best thing to do was to pray and let Yahweh guide us to something that would change and turn things around. We think we have it and I will let you know more in a few weeks. I really believe that we have found something that, along with some other things, will restore a person's body. Nothing works by itself, as I have told you many times before.

11 In **Revelation**, Yahchanan is talking about the Catholic Church, which continued with Nimrod, after it started with Satan, and went to Cain. Yahweh allowed this to be and allowed Abel to be killed. He allowed mankind to go his own way speedily, not even slowing sin down for a time. Then, Yahweh had to let man destroy all life. He kept back one man and his family who were just before Yahweh. Then, from that man, he brought forth man.

12 He has kept sin reduced by His Law a little. Even in the most evil people, there is a little bit of evidence that sin was slowed down in them. The speed with which death will come forth in abundance was slowed down somewhat. Now, sin is at its peak again as it was in the days of Noah. We're going to see death speedily go through in a very short time.

13 This is also what Yahweh predicted would occur. As I brought out the last time I spoke, it was a necessary thing. In order to make man in the image of Yahweh, Yahweh had to allow this to take place. This is what He allowed here. It's not like He doesn't have a handle on what is taking place; He knows the end result. We know the end result because He has prophesied it. Just like He has prophesied this deception would take place,

14 He prophesied what we must do in these Last Days, not only to keep from being deceived, but also to bring forth this great Work and to take about two billion people out of these nations in this coming time of destruction, which is definitely going to take place. Everything that Yahweh has predicted would come to pass in this time has come to pass, including this great deception and the sin that is going out through all the world.

15 Someone put an article on my desk this morning. It talked about Russia and how the officials had not been bringing forth the whole truth about the AIDS epidemic there. It's about ten times worse than they said it was. This article showed the millions of people they said are going to die in Russia alone, in the next few years, from AIDS.

16 All of this is being covered up; it's being hidden. The Mad Cow Disease, as I told you, is spreading; that alone would wipe out mankind. War could wipe out mankind. AIDS could wipe out mankind, along with the other sexually transmitted diseases. There are so many things that man has done that could wipe out mankind.

17 I think the flu shots could eventually wipe out mankind with the damage they do. I don't know if you know the damage these things do, but stay away from them. Count yourself blessed if you went to the doctor and you couldn't get one because they didn't have any left. They did say on the news the other day that if you were "lucky" enough to get one, that's great because the flu is all over Abilene now. The hospitals are full of people. I guess they are putting them in the hallways or maybe in the basements or sewer lines! Those would probably be cleaner places. If they stuff them in the sewer lines instead of the hospitals at least then they would get some chemicals that could kill what they have. The world is getting to be in one hell of a mess, and we have seen it and we are going to see the rest of it before it is over.

18 **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you this sentence...** This necessary judgment. It's not like He says, "I'm going to sentence this person because he broke the Law, or this group of people because they broke the Law." It's a prediction: "I will show you what will take place with this whole world because of this great whore that has brought about this deception on the whole earth."

19 **...the sentence of the great whore that sits upon the many waters...** The waters, as we see in **Revelation 17:15**, are peoples, nations, tongues, and languages.

20 Now, before this was ever written, it was prophesied by the prophets many years before, by Isayah and Yeremyah, as we will see here in a little bit.

21 **Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth...** That is, the leaders of the earth.

22 I'm trying to get a disk made now. Hopefully, we can get it and show it tonight when they show the news. I'm in hopes that we can get it printed off for tonight and show you the organizations that are there in Asia now selling bodies. This is one of the things that you see here in **Revelation**, the selling of children, both boys and girls.

23 This thing is much more widespread than people imagine. There is an FBI agent who actually put out the information on this. Hopefully, we can get this thing printed off and get it on the news tonight. If not, then hopefully next Sabbath evening we can do it, but try to get here and watch the news this evening, if you can. A lot more people know about these things than you think.

24 The tsunami destroyed many motels and hotels. It was brought out on one of the specials that was going on there in those places. People went there from all over the world to go to these hotels. I think there were about eighteen hundred Americans at this one place, when this tsunami took place. It was a very popular place where children, as young as seven years old, were being sold. You

could spend six hundred dollars and keep a child for three days and do whatever your damned, stupid, lust wanted to do, being so confused by this wicked whore described in **Revelation**. This is what it's come to, that's what was going on there. It's going on in many other places in the world too. You need to know about it so you will know how wicked and evil this world is that we're fighting today.

25 That's the reason that Yahweh is bringing forth a people to correct this world. When you let man go his own way, without Yahweh's Law to guide him, yes, people suffer. Many people suffer and the end result is death. You need to know how evil the world is, when Yahweh says it's like the days of Noah, with every thought and intent of man's heart being evil continually, that's exactly what He meant. It's so evil that it's being bred within people now; the confusion is set within their minds. They don't know how to change this. I guess The House of Yahweh is the only one who knows. The doctors don't even know but they are trying to fight it.

26 The violence is increasing among the children in the schools so much that they are actually trying to pass laws to make every child get on drugs so the schools can control them. They may get the law passed. They're thinking about giving it to them in shots. These kinds of stories are not brought out on the local news, I know, but they're on the news, nevertheless.

27 **Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth...** The leaders of the world **...have committed fornication...and have been made drunk...** If you remember, confusion comes forth from the parasites. If you haven't gotten those tapes on the micro-organisms, get them. I don't remember their names, but I actually brought out about the micro-organisms which actually enter the mind, as the Hebrew words show. Now, the scientists are starting to know this also.

28 Syphilis is one that you can readily see the results of when it enters the mind, but many of the micro-organisms just cause confusion where a person can't think clearly. This is what's bringing about the violence in the children today. They're being born with these things, as I showed you in some pictures. I have some more pictures that one of our doctors sent down for us that almost make you want to vomit.

29 This way is necessary now. This is an evil thing, so evil it's unimaginable. And it's so widespread. It's necessary to let this all come to a head, and let it develop to where we'll be able to see the end results of it. We'll be able to teach this end result throughout all the nations. Then, the people we will train will turn from this way. There will be a great number in these Last Days, these last three and a half years. About two billion people will come out of this mess and they will live. They will help to rebuild the earth and they will be keeping the Feasts, as **Zecharyah 14** shows. They will be keeping the

peaceful Feasts of Yahweh, just as we are keeping them today.

30 Now, the word **must** in **Revelation 17** means *necessary*. That is what it means. It means it is necessary. This word **must** means it is a necessary thing to be done to fulfill the Plan of Yahweh. It's *necessary, brought on by the conduct of others. Necessity in reference to what is required to attain the end result...* Which is a people made after Yahweh's own likeness and after Yahweh's image. *...necessity of law, command of duty...* This is dealing with the courts in heaven, as we see further in the rest of this word. These are actually decisions made by the superior court in heaven, the Kingdom of Yahweh.

31 *...It is necessity established by the counsel and decree of [Yahweh] especially by that purpose of His which relates to the salvation of mankind...* It's not only the salvation of mankind, as the word means, but also salvation of the universe because they will, before this is over, actually change their laws. The universe will change to the Laws of Yahweh because that was the purpose of all of this from the beginning. The purpose is to form a great government, with beings like Yahweh Himself, who are perfect in the Laws of righteousness, and who will go out and teach. After this is shown to the universe, we will have everything at our disposal to use.

32 Get the rest of this definition, it says this is all according to the judgment. It also means *that which is disclosed in the Old Testament prophecies*. Yes, that's where I saw it before I even read it in one of the Hebrew books.

33 With that in mind, let's go back to **Mattithyah 24:6** because this is where Yahshua Himself is actually speaking of what's going to take place. He was predicting this judgment.

34 **Mattithyah 24:6. And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must...** You see that word **must**? They are necessary to come to pass for the end result of establishing a holy people. If you didn't see this taking place, you would never be as strong for righteousness as you will be when you see the end result of this thing. Of course, we see the end result of this thing now through prophecy, but we're the only ones seeing the end result now. The world is certainly not seeing the end result. This is being placed in our minds now through prophecies. Yahshua says, "I tell you these things in advance, so when they come to pass then you will believe." As the Hebrew word there means, you will become stronger in your belief and in Yahweh's judgments.

35 The judgment for the great deceiver is given in **Revelation 17:1**. The word, **sentence**, there means *a decision, the function, or the effect for or against what is taking place for a...* It says *for a crime*. This is what's taking place in the world today with the great crime that we see in all nations today. The

judgment is discussed and after tests are made and the actions are done, this judgment is going to come about.

36 The facts were presented, so this judgment was made that this will take place in this time period. It would have taken place sooner if Yahweh had not slowed it down so it couldn't precede forward so quickly. The sentence was pronounced in advance. We are reading about it like it was given to Mosheh, saying, "The end result is going to be for many years." Like Daniyl was told, "The end result of this will be for many days yet, but this is what's going to take place, Daniyl."

37 **Sentence** means *the sentence pronounced, a verdict, a prediction or prophecy, a condemnation, the decision resulting from an investigation...* The investigation is set forth in heaven by Yahweh, the Kingdom of Yahweh. He says that He counseled with the Gods and showed them this, but without the overall movie that He's making for them to watch now.

38 Just living day-by-day, you get caught up in the world and you get to thinking, "Well, this is a pretty good place. Wal-Mart is down the street to go get my groceries from and I have my entertainment coming into my house." So your little world is sitting in front of you, but you don't see the overall picture of what is around you.

39 This investigation is taking place, Yahweh says, to come up with a decision to stop crime, to stop evil from ever starting and to keep it from ever taking place in the universe, because it's taking place now. The chaos in the universe is great right now.

40 Something else that I saw, I don't know if you saw it or not, but they're getting ready for an asteroid. They are saying that an asteroid is going to hit earth and they're getting the nuclear bomb ready for it. Several nations are involved in this and paying for it. I don't know why they're keeping it so quiet, because it looks like it would be big news. They're going to blow this asteroid up with a nuclear bomb.

41 I could see how this could disrupt the heavens; doing this could disrupt a lot of things out there. I know that Yahweh has control and He's going to keep control of this. I can see how mankind is thinking that he can control the universe out there from earth, but he cannot. He's going to try though. They're really scared now because of this movie that came out showing this asteroid and how they actually went about to destroy it. Well, they're actually going to try to do it now. They have plans to destroy one that's coming this way, which they say will hit the earth.

42 What if they did blow that thing up? Yahweh says that He's going to allow these things. In fact, He predicted it in **Isayah** that the earth would reel to and fro, their sins would reach into the heavens and the stars would fall from heaven. This is going to be a necessary thing because of the limited power that has been given to mankind that he can control

through computers and guided missiles. He has the power on the end of a guided missile that he can take out and explode and actually break an asteroid into pieces to cause it to go in different directions. Well, where would the pieces go and what would they hit? Would they really miss earth after all? You never know.

43 All they are doing is shooting in the dark. A dog barks up a tree he can't climb so he sits there and barks at it. That's the way the governments are today. They don't really know what to do, but they're running scared and could cause much damage.

44 The decision is to allow the destruction to take place and it's going to take place. All the things that Yahweh predicted are going to take place in the last three and a half years that we're in right now.

45 The sentence, He says, is due to an investigation. He says this is taking place due to an investigation from what has occurred in heaven and what will occur here on earth. He has predicted all of this and everything that He's predicted so far has been one hundred percent accurate. He's been one hundred percent accurate, down to the names, time periods, everything.

46 **Yahdah :4, For there are certain men...** This is to show you what I'm talking about. **...For there are certain men who have secretly crept in, who were before...** Notice. **...before of old...** Before they were even born. **...ordained for this condemnation...** Men crept in for your test and trials so that Yahweh could actually judge you to determine whether or not you would make the right decisions.

47 This shows you that Yahweh, Himself, is in charge of His House. They actually crept into The House of Yahweh to see if you would stand up for Yahweh's truth, for Yahweh's appointed prophet, for Yahweh's appointed leader, and for the priests who Yahweh has ordained in the Last Days, or whether you would turn and follow these evil men who Yahweh put here to test you. Some did turn and follow them.

48 Now, this is done to bring about the Kingdom that Yahweh is establishing. "If you will do these things, I will make you a holy nation, a Kingdom of Priests, and you will forever rule with Me," as **Revelation 20** shows. That is one of the right judgments.

49 Now, **sentence** also means *the process of judgment leading to the decision*. Try to imagine the counsel that went into this before Yahweh ever created the earth for man to be placed on. Imagine the great wisdom that took place and the counsel of the great minds who actually helped to established this and said, "Yes, we need a Kingdom of Priests; we need a kingdom of men and women who won't turn, who will be like Yahweh Himself," and then they helped figure out the way to do it.

50 All the little details, that we see throughout the hundreds of pages of your Holy Scriptures, are telling you how He's going to bring about this

great thing that He's establishing here. He's even allowing this mother whore, who He calls a whore, to follow Satan in her rebellion. Yes, He's allowing it for a purpose.

51 I'm telling you this because I want you to know that Yahweh is in control. If you will remember that, then you won't be deceived. Deception is the best tool that she is going to use or Yahshua would not have said what He did about the deception that is going to take place. He warned you of it before it takes place.

52 I hope the priests will continue to warn you of this deception as they see it coming and as they see somebody fixing to be led off into this evil-land.

53 **Sentence** means the *process leading to the decision and pronouncement of the decision in advance. The verdicts are to be distinguished.* Now this is all in the Hebrew word and it says *the verdicts are to be distinguished...* That is, the decisions that are made concerning this great Work are to be distinguished.

54 To be **distinguished** is to *perceive or show the difference, to characterize, to perceive clearly, to classify, to make famous, to make a distinction between or among, to make distinctions, discriminate, differentiate, classify, specify, identify, individualize, characterize, separate, divide, correlate, sort out, sort into, set apart...* Set apart, like set apart for a certain Work, like He says of you, "I've sanctified you and set you apart for this Work".

55 It means to **mark off**. I'm just reading all the things that this counsel went through in making this decision. It's not a slight thing. It's not like somebody who's just wandering around in the desert and decides to go and climb Mount Everest. I keep bringing up Sir Edmund Hillary who was the first one to climb the highest mountain in the world. It's not like any of this just occurred, like they want you to think. This is the first thing they start putting in your mind, this Darwin theory that it all just happened. They say, "Well, maybe there was a big explosion." Well, there's going to be an explosion, but it's going to rock the heavens and earth. Yes, that's for sure because that's predicted, but that wasn't the way that Earth or mankind came to be.

56 This was planned out, and it was so well planned, as we see in the description of the Hebrew words. It means *set apart, to mark off, to characterize, select, draw the line, tell from, pick and choose, separate.* All of this was done in advance before the world began, to separate the wheat from the chaff. Yahshua said the same thing I'm saying today. To separate the wheat from the chaff, yes, the plans were drawn out exactly how it was going to be. I'm not talking about wheat now, I'm talking about people, and people who don't need to be here, like I was talking about the carrots and the cattle a while ago.

57 Mosheh spoke like that too. I told you a while ago, Mosheh made that same mistake. He said,

"Don't muzzle the ox that treads out the grain," but he didn't say who the ox was. So an apostle had to say, "Do you think he was talking about oxen? Don't you know he was talking about this priesthood?" That's what I was talking about when I told you not to eat them stupid carrots; they would kill a cow. Don't eat raw food; if you do, you better follow up with something that will kill the parasites. If you think a glass of carrot juice will heal you, you have just the opposite thought in your mind. I know people who have died from drinking carrot juice. Well, I know they're dead, I don't know if the carrot juice killed them.

58 Anyway, back to this now. It's talking about men, it's not talking about oxen. This sentence means to **discern**. This was brought forth in speaking of this very thing.

59 Several years ago, I brought a sermon on this. I don't know how many years ago it's been, but I know it's on tape, and we have it. I talked about the many prophecies in the first chapter of **Genesis**, where it shows that Yahweh made the heaven and the earth. Then, He shows prophecies in there about how He made mankind to use similitude and to distinguish between righteousness and evil. He showed the end result of what evil would bring.

60 Now, Yahweh made mankind so he can't do permanent damage to himself. Of course, he can bring himself literally to the grave if he wants, and he can kill himself by breaking these Laws of Yahweh. Yahweh allows this to take place. It doesn't do permanent damage because Yahweh can resurrect mankind. I don't see that in the spiritual beings. When they die, they're dead and there's no resurrection for them. That's the difference between them and mankind.

61 Once you change into this spiritual body, and you lose it by turning to evil, there is no resurrection for you either. He can't restore that. He can restore this form that He has put you in right now, and this body that depends on blood, but that won't be any longer. Once you get this power, if you turned from it, you would be like the malakim in heaven, the angels, who, the Scriptures say, can't repent.

62 The word, **sentence**, means to *discern, to detect, to discriminate, notice, see, discover, see, to bestow honor upon, pay tribute to...* He's talking now of Yahweh's House. ...*honor, celebrate...* Like celebrating the Feasts, but also celebrating your accomplishments. I had this wonderful dream, I can't think of it or I will start crying, of The House of Yahweh and the Kingdom. I will have to stop talking about it or I will start crying about it.

63 It means **acknowledge**... Acknowledge what His people have done. Yes, Yahshua is bragging on you like you couldn't believe right now. He's our High Priest and He's so joyful right now. He's seeing this thing coming to a close and He knows that His brothers are about to graduate and to celebrate.

64 It means *admire, and praise*, that is all in that word concerning this great Plan and the trouble that the earth is going to have to go through to accomplish this great Plan. It means *to make obvious, to set apart, branded...* Do you remember the brand? It means *earmarked*. Does that ring a bell? I think everybody here has their ears marked.

65 Now these definitions are all in this word **sentence** in **Revelation**. Every one of the words I just named in describing this, you could take, go to the Scriptures and bring a sermon! If you lack sermons, you could take one word and probably bring fifty sermons on this one thing.

66 ...*earmarked*... That ear awling mark never disappears. Once it's put there, it never disappears. If you died and were resurrected, you would still have the mark where that awl went through your ear. The awl brought a little bit of the wood from The House of Yahweh back into your ear. It's marked forever.

67 It means *earmarked, separate, unique, differentiate, observed, distinct, conspicuous...* Yes, we are very conspicuous. The world knows it and they persecute us for it. ...*also separated, typical, identified, distinct, noticeable for excellence...* Noticeable for excellence; that's for your accomplishments in this Work.

68 ...*eminent*... They talk about eminent politicians and the lawyers, but that's different from us, because you're becoming eminent for your accomplishments in righteousness.

69 ...*renowned, honorable, celebrated, well-known, noted*... You are well known among the Kingdom of Yahweh right now. Your books are written in heaven and there's no telling how many billions of malakim have gone over the names already because they're written for them to see there right now. This Work is the greatest in heaven. It's something that Yahweh is allowing them to see and to know the family He's creating.

70 ...*celebrated, well-known, noted, note worthy, highly regarded, well thought of, esteemed, prominent, refutable, superior, outstanding brilliant, glorious, extra-ordinary, singular, great, special, striking, unforgettable, shining*... He said, those who know Yahweh will shine as the stars of heaven. Those who have the knowledge of Yahweh would shine as the stars of heaven. That is what Daniyl said about you, concerning this same judgment and the same Work.

71 ...*Dignified, talked of, first state, big name, headline, made recognizable by markings, characterized, label, mark, stamp, signed, signified, identified, made certain*... Now, in what they call hippy language, it would be "Far out, top drawer, cat's meow, dog's bark," or whatever! You're outstanding, and that's what Yahweh is talking about when He's talking about you and The House of Yahweh in these Last Days.

72 ...*judicially*... Now, this is judicially decided upon. There is no telling how many billion years it took for every detail of the great Plan to be worked out before Yahweh put the Plan in motion. This occurred before the Kingdom of Yahweh actually created the earth and mankind and they were put in motion. Now, we are down to the last part of it.

73 ...*judicially, by implementation, to try, to judge, to call to question, conclude, decree or ordain, sentence to, means to distinguish, choose, give an opinion upon, judge, something denotes to condemn or to gratify. To be of opinion, to deem, think, to be of opinion, to determine, to resolve, degree*... That's speaking of you being able to do these things. The same wording is used in speaking of the great whore, and what she's allowed to do.

74 ...*forensic, pertaining to, connected with, or used in the courts of heaven by law*. **Forensic** also means *involving the application of scientific, especially that of health and legal matters*. Now that in a nutshell is what this word **sentence** means here in **Revelation 17:1** when He says come here because He is going to show you this sentence, or the complete layout of what's going to take place with this great whore and how it will affect you and your lives. He shows how you have to be tested. You've got to go through this, to see it, and witness what takes place in these Last Days.

75 You are a witness, or a seed of the witness, which makes you a witness. Then, you will witness this throughout all eternity because you are the eyes and ears of the universe. You are going to be witnessing this and actually ruling the universe. We are made a little lower than the malakim now, but we are being made superior to the malakim. That is what the words are showing here.

76 In every way, we are being made superior to the malakim, through the use of the subconscious mind, the mind that Yahweh Himself has. We are made in His image. We don't see this in the other beings that Yahweh created. For instance, Satan lost her position. She had great knowledge, great wisdom, and great understanding, but when evil came, it started pushing that out and confusion came in. This is the same thing that "happens" to mankind.

77 **Revelation 17:1**. He's going to show you the sentence of this great whore that reigns over many waters.

78 **Revelation 17:2. With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication; practiced idolatry: God worship...** The following of the Gods. This actually means the following of the Gods who Yahweh Himself witnesses to, counsels with and says, "You should be doing this, this, this and this."

79 ...**and the inhabitants of the earth have been drunk...** Confused. ...**with the wine of her fornication...** The rebellion, the teaching of freedom from the Law.

80 Someone gave me an article where the Catholic Church, not the pope, but the Catholic Church as a whole is saying, "Go ahead and do what you are doing in Iraq. We want this done. We want President Bush to continue in this and bring democracy like he plans on doing." They were behind it all the time. If you remember what Malachi Martin said, he knew this plan and actually wrote about it. He said the United States would be involved, along with Russia. The pope hopes to come out on top in this situation, but it's kind of a three-way battle, as Martin said in the book *The Keys of This Blood*. He pointed out what they are planning on doing.

81 Former Secretary of State Henry Kissenger spoke of this when he said they were going to depopulate the earth to a certain extent. I think I still have that writing, I will try to look it up before I come back to speak the next time.

**82 Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshippers and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast...**

83 Notice **verse 4, ...full of abominations...** You know that Yahweh says certain things are abominable to you, don't do them. He says, "Don't touch it; don't eat it." She changed this Law and she brought forth this teaching to the people. **...and filthiness...** She's full of filthiness. The filthiness is speaking of the sexually transmitted diseases, and also the mixing of the cattle, humans and other species. **...of her fornication.**

**84 Verse 5, And upon her head was written: Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of the harlots and of the abominations of the earth. ...** She is the one that Yahweh shows has brought all of this forth.

**85 Verse 6, And I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the saints...** She is also the one who killed the saints, burned the books, tried to destroy the *Book of Yahweh*, and tried to destroy the records.

86 This makes it a little bit funny when you think of trying to find a man who traces back to King David because when Israyl was taken into captivity, they said the records were changed, even the names, birth dates, lineages, and everything. They couldn't find anything that showed where they traced back to and so it was a mere guess, handed down from one generation to another. For each generation, if a man was asked his lineage, he said, "Yes, I go back to David." If he honored some other man, he would say, "No, my mother said I go back to that other one." It's hard to find an accurate record of any kind. They said the only records you could rely upon were ones that said you went to one tribe or another, but never to an exact family. With this man, they act like they're so sure that he goes back to David because he sent a death wish upon Prime Minister Sharon.

**87 Verse 6, And I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the saints...** Yes, she killed them. She

admits to it, but never apologizes for it. They are still demanding that the Catholic Church apologize for killing all these saints.

**88 ...and with the blood of the martyrs of Yahshua. And when I saw her, I wondered with great astonishment.**

**89 Verse 7, And the malak said to me: Why are you astonished? I will tell you the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and ten horns...** Well, this is the Catholic Church that sets upon seven hills.

90 Now the woman is the city that follows the dragon, that sits upon seven hills, that rules over the kings of the earth and is taking a leading hand. Kahan Yedidiyah is going to bring you a lot of articles showing the strength of the Catholic Church among the United Nations, but also among the United States, the next time he speaks.

91 The decision of how much was allowed was all determined by Yahweh, and by the Kingdom of Yahweh. It was decided how fast they would allow this to progress because the faster they allowed this to progress, the faster it would destroy the earth. There were certain things and certain people who had to be born for this Work that The House of Yahweh has to do, so He's not going to allow this to affect His Work.

92 If you remember, we're going to be kept from that hour of temptation or kept during that time. That word, **kept**, actually means *protected* in order to do the Work that Yahweh has set before us to do. This has to be done, and it's going to take the full time period for us to develop and train where we can be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye and be given a super power that we will have throughout all eternity.

93 We will be able to control not only the universe, but the little bugs that you can't see now. We will be able to see them then. I told you about that in another sermon. It's speaking of us having full control over everything that creeps and moves.

94 How fast to allow this corruption, death and destruction to take place is all in Yahweh's hands. He determines whom to protect, who is not worthy of protection, who is becoming holy and who is not. All of that is being determined at this time.

**95 Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His glory.**

**96 Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen...** Now, this was determined. They can't allow Babylon to fall until it has accomplished what the Kingdom of Heaven decided that it would do. They had to allow it to go the full length. This means that certain knowledge would be held back or certain positions would be held back and not given to certain ones.

97 The power, which was determined, is being followed very closely now. You can see the movement of it. You can see the politicians wanting it, like the Quartet. If they would have been given this power a few years ago to have done this thing, they would have done it. This thing would have been finished a long time ago.

98 Yahweh shows in **Revelations 6 and 9** that He gives them their power. He says, "Now loose them," which means certain men were being held back to where they wouldn't make these moves. If they had made the moves then, the wars would have begun, so it was being held back for a certain time.

99 **...Babylon the great is fallen...** It's not falling until it's determined that you have seen enough and it's determined that you know and will always remember, along with the universe.

100 **...Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.**

101 **Verse 3, For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication...** Which means every nation on earth now. All nations are involved in this drunkenness or in this confusion. They all have within them the same minds, and the same spirit that this woman, the Catholic Church, this great city that sits on seven hills, has.

102 **Verse 3, For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication...** That wrath means decisions and judgments or judgments of this Catholic Church that sits on seven hills.

103 **...and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her...** Again, He says the same thing **...and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies...** Selling things like they do on Christmas and Halloween.

104 These holidays were not invented so that the people could become righteous; they were invented to sell different items that people could come up with. It's like the turkey day; they're calling it turkey day now because they're getting rid of all these turkeys that the farmers raise near that time. It's the same with Christmas, Halloween and New Year's.

105 The merchants have been made rich with these things. They take the mind totally away from righteousness and make the people think that they're doing a righteous thing when they do these things. In actual fact, they take away from the mentality of a person and take away from his IQ. If you keep these holidays, you have your mind on things that are not beneficial, so your mind is not growing spiritually.

106 Speaking of that, I don't know if you've notice the brilliance of the children in The House of Yahweh. I see it in the children now. They are capable of learning very rapidly. I've seen one- and two-year-old children who can have any letter of the alphabet held up to them and they can tell you what

it is. A one-year-old or a two-year-old child can do that! I see young people who have almost the entire *Book of Yahweh* memorized! You can read a verse and they will tell you where it is. You can give them a verse and they will quote it for you. Their minds have grown here in The House of Yahweh.

107 These were the kinds of people they searched for throughout Babylon. The king sought after a mind to train the people in his kingdom and make decisions for him. He sought out people whose minds were free from confusion because of eating clean foods and right breeding. He sought out Daniyl. Daniyl was one of them who he wanted to make decisions and show him the way to go, so he wouldn't be following into the footsteps of destruction like the other kings. He did this so he could take over all the nations; that is what he had in his mind.

108 **Verse 4, And I heard another voice from heaven saying; Come out of her my people so you do not partake of her sins...** The sins. Notice what else. **...so you do not receive of her plagues...** It is very important that you remember this right here. The plagues of the earth are on us at this time. Everything on the earth is defiled, everything.

109 No, organic carrots, and organic fruits, even the peaches and the apples, when you eat them right away, if you notice, your stomach tells you something is wrong. There is something in that fruit that wasn't meant to be there.

110 Now the Plague Defense that we have stops the parasites instantly. It kills them instantly. There are other things that help. There is one other thing I found out about the other day that we need to add to the Plague Defense and it will be in the next batch. There are also other things that Yahweh has shown us that will be out in a couple of weeks or maybe a month yet, but you really need them too. You really need them. You need to be faithful in getting sprinkled with the ashes of the red heifer. You better get sprinkled. You better go to a priest and set up an appointment for this coming week to get sprinkled.

111 All of these things are needful for you to not only cleanse your body and your mind, but to have a mind that will work where you won't have this confusion soaked into it, like the world does right now. If you still have diseases, we need to get rid of them out of your body, along with the parasites that are causing them.

112 We can do it. We can cleanse anything. Yahweh has given us the knowledge to take care of it if you will just come, report it and do what you are told to do. I believe this one hundred percent. I believe that Yahweh has shown us everything we need. The things that we are still lacking in, we will learn in the future.

113 May Yahweh bless you. I will turn the services back to the song leader.

---

# Chapter Three

## The United States In Prophecy #7: Rumors Of War, Disease Epidemics And Confusion Of Mind

1/29/05

1 Wow! That is beautiful! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. Now, I have to get the tears out of my eyes! It's crowded here today. Are you expecting rain or sleet or snow? It's warm in here, isn't it?

2 I'm concerned about a few things I see. Number one, we are not doing the oils right. Now, please, everyone, listen to me. If I could get everyone's attention, you really need this. Just stand and listen to me for a minute. Attention! Attention Walmart shoppers! I need your attention! The Four-Oil Treatment: I think if you didn't do it right, you need to do it again.

3 Two weeks from today, we will have a split class and I will show you in detail why, if you didn't use hydrogen peroxide with these four oils, you need to do it again. I don't mean putting hydrogen peroxide on your back, I mean soaking in it. You should wait about an hour after you get through doing the Four-Oil Treatment, to give it time to work, and then soak in water with a little hydrogen peroxide added. This will get the rest of it out.

4 The idea behind these four oils, by putting them on the top of your spine and at the base of your back, is to trap these parasites inside. It also cleans out a bunch of other stuff that we will learn about in two weeks from now. You do this to trap them inside the spinal cord, and then when you bring the oils up the back and let them absorb, they kill them.

5 They don't get all of them. Science knows this. The hydrogen peroxide will get them. It will zap those buggers, but the hydrogen peroxide can't get in your spinal cord, the oils can. The oils will absorb into it and get the ones in the spinal cord. If you can get them trapped inside, you will get a big share of them, but if you miss any of them, they are going to repopulate rather rapidly. Do it right

the next time. If you didn't do it like that or you weren't soaking in the hydrogen peroxide, you didn't get them, which is the reason you are still having trouble. I am convinced of that and even more so after this new research came out that I will show you a couple weeks from now.

6 When Yahshua said pray that you be not led into temptation, He was really warning us of things that I see great dangers of right now, especially with the young people. There is a way of escaping this stuff, but if you're half-hearted in going into this, or you're not really convinced and you're not trying to study, listen to the tapes, or listen to the proof, you're going to be led away and you're going to die. This is the only hope of salvation for you because you'll never be called again. You do have an opportunity of making it into this Kingdom. It's going to be pretty tough in these coming few years. It's going to be pretty tough to get through and Yahshua warns us over and over about what we need to do. He warns us what we need to do.

7 We're looking at a bunch of diseases that the world has. They're multiplying inside your body if you haven't cleansed your body. They are building up and they're causing confusion. I have scientific proof now on this, not just the Scriptures. Of course, the Scriptures are the best scientific proof I think a person can get, but I want to absolutely convince you of what I am saying. This last study that came out is really wonderful in backing up what I have been saying for some fifty years now. Science now has the means of testing the Holy Scriptures to see if they're right. I would that they would test them all, and then they would get a big surprise.

8 The first thing the Savior did in **Mattithyah 24**, when He was asked about the end, He said to be very careful so that no man deceives you. We know deception is going to be extreme. On the



world news, I don't know if you saw it or not, they had this guy in India who is a healer. They say, he can operate without surgery. That he can take his hands, go into your chest and take this cancerous growth out of you. They said people are flocking to him by the millions and he can't get to all of them. They are lined up waiting for him. He's a real healer, or a real deceiver is what he is! I'm telling you, this is going to get worse, as the Savior said.

9 There is a man in Israel now who traced back his bloodline and said it is absolutely unflawed, that there were no women between him and the savior. He says there are no females; how that would flaw you, I don't know. I guess you turn into a bunch of Okies if you have women with you in your bloodline! So does he have to be the Savior? Is he the Savior? He cursed Sharon with a curse of death. It hasn't worked yet, but he says it's going to.

10 This type of activity will increase. They showed a healer from India on television and had a big special on it. This guy showed how he went in without surgery and pulled this thing out. There was just a little bit of blood and they wiped it off. If you believe that, I have a bridge over here on FM 603 I want to sell you! It's a very cheap price and you can get to town and back over it every day! A lot of people fall for this stuff.

11 In **Mattithyah 24:4**, Yahshua warns you of this. Then, in **verse 7**, He tells you there will be disease epidemics. Now, He said this would take place in the first half. He said you're going to start seeing it magnified in the first half, which is what we saw. During the first half of the tribulation, we saw this. We have seen it now for over ten and a half years. For about eleven years now we have seen these things multiplying. They know there is no way to stop these things.

12 Here in the latest tests, they have found out that antibiotics don't work on syphilis or gonorrhea. This was a big lie to begin with. I asked the question fifty years ago when we were fighting syphilis, how do we know this is working? You don't even have to put a salve on this stuff and it will disappear. They would put a salve on it and think they healed it, but even if you didn't put a salve on it, it would disappear into their bodies. They are just now finding out that it doesn't work. This stuff has gone into the bodies. I am going to show you how it makes you sick, two weeks from now. I have to talk in Okie language to get you to understand it, but I have the scientific proof for it too.

13 The Savior said, "Don't be deceived." He said, "These things are coming: the message is going to be preached in all the world as a witness, and then the end will come." The end is the three and a half years, which we are going through. We are going to witness it all. You can be a part of this thing,

brethren, clear up until the end or you can lose your life in this time period by running away from this House.

14 I had a dream the other night that soldiers arrested one of our young ladies in The House of Yahweh. She was picked up on the highway, arrested and taken to some camp. I had another dream, the very next night, that two women were fighting in The House of Yahweh. I actually saw their faces. They were fighting and it shocked me out of my gourd! I won't tell you the rest of it, but I want to bring out that this is not part of Yahweh's Kingdom. You can't leave The House of Yahweh and go out and start fights. You can't go out with hatred in your heart. This is the world. Do you know why you have hatred? You have poison in your mind. You weren't made that way.

15 Mankind was originally created in a totally healthy state. Man was then put in a situation where he could take in either righteousness or evil. He was told, "Don't take this sin in or it will bring confusion to your mind and sickness to your body." This is what has taken place and this is what we see. Surely, there is no one here too young to see that what is taking place in the world today is exactly what is prophesied right here and could wipe mankind out. It could have wiped man out years ago if Yahweh hadn't slowed it down.

16 He did slow it down because He had a 6,000 year Plan to build a priesthood. That is His Plan. The rest of it is just what He is proving will take place. He could have proved it before the flood, but He wanted a priesthood. He wanted time to build a priesthood after the order of Melchizedek, after Himself, in His own image and likeness. It has taken 6,000 years and you're the last part of that priesthood. You are the last part of it. Children and all can be a part of that priesthood and actually enter Yahweh Shammah in a couple of years, if you will just set your minds against evil, clean yourselves up, and get this poison out of your mind. You can get it out.

17 It has been passed on to you. I don't think there is a child born today who doesn't have syphilis. I don't think there is a child born who doesn't have gonorrhea. The scientists think there are a few, but not many. I don't think there are any. I don't think there is anybody in the world who doesn't have it and who hasn't had it transferred from one generation to another. I will show you this in detail. It is such a wonderful thing that this latest research I have shows. I am so anxious to bring it to you, but I can't do it in a mixed congregation.

18 Yahshua mentioned disease epidemics, and rumors of war. As you can see from the news articles that Kahan Yedidiyah read, this is exactly what is going on today and it's getting worse. They know

that these things could wipe out all mankind.

19 There was a man who built a spaceship and he is supposed to be in the air at this time. I don't know if he made it or not, but he had it ready. He called me the other day and told me he was going to fly. I don't know how long it will stay up there, but I hope he makes it back. That's not the way to escape the great tribulation! The only way that is safe is to be under the control of Yahweh, doing the Work of Yahweh, cleaning up your bodies, as I said, and getting your mind to the point where it will work without all of these stupid, bastardly objections to Yahweh' Work, and to the priests.

20 I don't know if you know it or not, but Yahweh calls our priests mighty priests. That's how you should think of them. These are the priests who Yahweh has chosen. I applaud them! I applaud them greatly! They are some of the truest and most loving men I have ever seen in my life.

21 **Mattithyah 24:15. Therefore, when you will see The Lord of Heaven; the Abomination of Desolation, spoken of by Daniyl the prophet...** He speaks of Daniyl here when He is talking about what is going to take place. ...**standing in the Holy Place...** In Israel, which he has. The week after next, Kahan Yedidiyah will read the articles on this, showing the last three and a half years and the pope signing this, agreeing to it and speaking today of what was signed in 1993 as the deal he made with the Israelis. Kahan Yedidiyah will read that two weeks from today when we have the split class.

22 There is a lot of information in the hidden Bible codes. I can't tell you all of it, because I want Kahan Gedalyah to bring it. Maybe, if we can cut it down to where we can get three sermons in that day, we will cover it all and he can bring it. In this time period, right now, the hidden codes describe these things. This is no mistake and you can't get out of it. It's there. It's in print. It was written thousands of years ago in this code. The computer is what puts it together.

23 In this matrix describing this time period, *George W. Bush* is mentioned, along with *Sharon*,

---

**I don't know if you know it or not, but Yahweh calls our priests mighty priests. That's how you should think of them. These are the priests who Yahweh has chosen. I applaud them! I applaud them greatly! They are some of the truest and most loving men I have ever seen in my life.**

---

*E. Barak, the end time, Russia, India, China, and temple.* Remember the temple with the wall in between it and the Muslim Mosque. We put out that information years ago. They have the wall going towards Israel right now. They are taking over more land in East Jerusalem in order to bring the wall through there. I don't mean to give away their secrets; I just know what is shown in the Holy Scriptures. They wouldn't be building that wall at all if it wasn't shown in the Holy Scriptures.

24 War and struggle are also listed there, along with dust. That is the food that Satan eats! Remember, it says, "Dust shall you consume all the days of your life, that's her diet." I mentioned this one day and told you I would bring this, well I will. It's still in my sermons ahead to bring. Dust was also Esau's diet. He partook of one also. It's the same dust that comes down from heaven, by the way, but it's not of Yahweh, it's of mankind.

25 The word *Yisrayl* is listed in this same matrix twice. *The end* with the word *Yisrayl* are there twice, *dust* is there twice, *temple* is there three times. *Wall* is also there. This is what is going on now. Also listed there are *erection, reconstruction, mount, Barak Obama*. These things are all shown in the hidden codes for this time period. I don't see how anyone in his right mind, with all the proof that we have, could possibly not believe what is taking place at this time in The House of Yahweh and with you and what you have an opportunity to be.

26 You are going to have to be on guard. This is what you are told to do. You have to be concerned about this. We're facing a time when President Bush says the only way the young people are going to get out of the army is to be enrolled in college. If you are not deeply involved in college, you are going to go to the army. I don't know if you saw his speech the other day, we got the full text; it was censored on the world news.

27 This is going on and he is determined to do what he's doing. He has been called to do that, not by Yahweh, but by Mary. I brought out this information to you long before the wars began against the Muslim people that this would take place. This is the plan to bring democracy, as **Revelation 13** shows. **Revelation 13** shows the United States will bring this democracy.

28 Go to **Revelation 3**. This is about us. This is the only group of people who Yahweh promises to keep from the hour of temptation. This word, **keep**, means *to make possible*. It doesn't mean that you can put yourself in danger and you won't be arrested or taken to the army.

29 I think there is a time when we are going to have to hibernate. I think it's very soon. I think we're going to have to totally come out of this world, as Yahweh has told us to. There is a time we

are going to have to enter into the rock, as Yahweh says. He commands us to do so. We are getting it ready to where we can. I wouldn't be doing all this stuff now, (We wouldn't, my disciples wouldn't!) if Yahweh hadn't said, "This is what you have to do."

30 We have to be concerned. We have to think about it, but you need to think about your own lives too. There are personal things that I can't provide for you. I'm not getting enough toothpicks for you and myself too. You're going to have to provide some of these little necessities that you use everyday up and down your body. You have to provide those. We may provide a hole in the ground for you. Hopefully, you don't die so we won't have to bury you in it! Hopefully, we won't have to provide a coffin for you.

31 You have to be concerned and you have to start doing something with your paychecks besides buying stupid things that you really don't need for the next two years.

32 **Revelation 3:7. And to the malak of the congregation of The House of Yahweh in Philadelphia, write: These things says He Who is holy, He Who is true, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens...** In other words, He cannot be changed and what He says won't be changed.

33 This way of righteousness was thought out. It was planned and tested. Yahweh said it was tested. We know it works. We know that this will stop wars and stop sickness. They even have scientific proof now, and I will bring this, that what is going on in our bodies is also going on in the bodies of the malakim. It is a poison that Yahweh said we would get by breaking His Law. I can prove it to you now scientifically, if you won't accept the Scriptures. You have to be here two weeks from today. Tell all the people who missed it today that they need to be here.

34 He says it can't be changed. There is no way you can take one iota of this, as Yahshua said, and change it and still have the goal we are looking for of perfected people. These are people who have perfect health, perfect love, perfect joy and a perfect attitude. There is no way you can change this. It has to be this way or it won't work completely. You remember, one of the apostles said the Law wouldn't work because of stupid mankind weakening the Law by changing it. This was said, I believe, in **Galatians** under inspiration.

---

**This way of righteousness was thought out. It was planned and tested. Yahweh said it was tested. We know it works. We know that this will stop wars and stop sickness.**

---

35 **Verse 8, I know your works...** He knows your righteousness. He knows what you're doing in the office, out of the office, or down in the holes you're working in. He knows whether you're actually working or whether you're stealing.

36 If a man is paid for eight hours a day, but he stands there with his hands behind his back and watches others work, he's stealing. Let him who stole, steal no more. If a person takes something from a job, from land he doesn't own, he's stealing. If he owns the land and all the rights to it, he owns it. If he doesn't own the land and all the rights to it by law and he takes something from that land that is not permissible, it is stealing.

37 You are permitted to take certain things. If you are traveling through the land and there is a man who has an orchard, you can eat as much as you want, but you can't carry anything out. That's the Law. That is a peaceful Law. The man's hunger is satisfied and the man who owns the trees didn't lose too much. The owner is merciful so he lets the man take that much. It would be up to the owner if he wanted to give the man more, but if the man takes it without the owner's permission, he has not only trespassed, he has stolen.

38 Yahweh knows those works. Do you get that? Is it registering on you now? He knows when you're standing there and not working but you are getting paid for it. He knows when you're picking up something. This is what He says right there in that verse. I know your works, all of you, everyone of you, including the children.

39 Hearing about the children who are studying the Peaceful Solution, I heard one thing that thrilled me so much. I was so joyous over this thing. They said the children who were taking this course were actually picking up used staples off the carpet and returning them to the teacher because they didn't want to be a part of theft anymore. One part of theft, brethren, will set the trespass in motion, not only in your mind, but in your body. We know these Laws work, we've proven it here.

40 He knows your works. **Verse 8, ...Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength...** Yes, you're made lower than the malakim right now, but you're going to be put so far above the malakim that it won't even be in comparison anymore. You are going to be like Yahweh Himself, Who can, with His great knowledge, manage the universe. He has managed it and created the people. He could also wipe it out if He wanted to, but He doesn't want to.

41 **...and have kept My word...** As I said before, the majority of the people in The House of Yahweh, I see no fault in them. They confess their sins to me and I'm amazed. I say, no, you're exaggerating, there's no way. I just see no fault in ninety-nine

percent of the people. There are still a few who are still hanging on to some of these sins. I am telling you, it is going to be too late in a while for you to ever repent again.

42 **...and have not denied My Name.** We have done this. The House of Yahweh has done this.

43 **Verse 9, Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser—who preach themselves to be those who worship Yahweh, and they are not, but they attempt to deceive by falsehood—behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshipping in the presence of your footstool, and they will understand that I loved you.** That is, those who keep His Law.

44 **Verse 10, Because you have kept the word of My patience, I also will keep you from the hour of temptation...** He doesn't say that you don't have to do anything, like the Christians are saying. That is a Christian teaching. They say, "Don't be concerned, He is going to take care of you." No. He's saying, "You have to overcome and become perfect." Yahshua said, "Become perfect as My Father in heaven is perfect."

45 **...Because you have kept the word of My patience, I also will keep you from the hour of temptation which will come upon all the world, to test those who dwell upon the earth.** I won't go into all the explanations of that, I have already done that. I hope you remember it.

46 **Verse 11, Behold, I come quickly!...** I think I have covered that also. That is the first time He says that. He has never said that to any other group. This is using the same wording as Daniyl used when he says in that time. If you remember, a complete time is seven years and a half time is three and a half years. "Behold, I come quickly," He's saying, "I am going to come in that time period." He is saying that to you right now. We are in that time period right now. I will bring that out in detail later, if I haven't already brought it.

47 **...Hold fast...** Do you notice what He says? Hold fast. This is what you have to understand today. **...Hold fast that which you have, that no man take your crown.** In other words, so you won't be replaced. Hold fast to what you have so that you won't be replaced.

48 **Verse 12, He who overcomes...** He who overcomes what? It is he who overcomes stealing and he who overcomes breaking the Sabbath. It is a horrible thing, I think, to put a pot of coffee on the stove and let it boil on the Sabbath. I'm guilty of that, but I'm never going to be again. I am not going to ever put another pot of coffee on a fire on the Sabbath day; not ever. If I can't have my coffee in another way, I won't drink coffee on the Sabbath. It's a sin to boil on the Sabbath. Boil what you have to boil on the day before and bake what you have

to bake. Don't be cooking or baking or boiling on the Sabbath day.

49 **He who overcomes I will make a pillar in The House...** That is, he who overcomes stealing, breaking the Sabbath, breaking the Feast or any of Yahweh's Laws. It is he who overcomes these things. You have the perfect opportunity to do it. You have had it for quite some time. The main thing is to cleanse your mind and your body so the confusion will get out. We will see that in detail here shortly in the next few sermons.

50 **...I will make a pillar in The House of My Father, and he will never go out of it... That is, he will never be cast out. ...And I will write upon him the Name of My Father...**

51 Go back to that word, **hold**, in **verse 11**. Notice, it says **hold fast**. This means *to retain*. If you hear a sermon and you don't stop what you are doing, you're not retaining this in your mind and you're not overcoming and converting to the Laws of Yahweh. First off, you're told to repent, then you're told to be converted from your way to Yahweh's way. You can do this. Yahweh wouldn't tell you to do it if you couldn't do it. There are certain ways to do it. You can't do it with the poison in your mind or Yahweh wouldn't have told you to get it out. That is part of preparing your body so you can overcome.

52 I can tell most of the time when people are confused and can't think. That is, when they're not understanding everything that is brought out and overcoming. I can tell when they need to cleanse their minds of this poison. Their minds are like the minds of the politicians and world leaders today. All they know to do is fight. The simple thing to do is to use the Four-Oil Treatment with the hydrogen peroxide. These things will remove the parasites that cause disease, but they won't be all gone.

53 There are poisons in your body right now, brethren, which are like cesspools. They are putting off vapors inside your body and your body has to manage them. Your body becomes sickly. That is what is going on in your head, too. When you can't change, there is something wrong. The Scriptures show this and we now have scientific proof. I will bring that to you two weeks from today, Yahweh willing. It shows the same thing that I showed you months ago when I was explaining it Okie style. Now, we have the proof on this. Don't miss services two weeks from today.

54 He says in **verse 11** to **hold fast**. This means *to retain the message of the Kingdom*. The message of the Kingdom is the whole thing, everything we've brought on the cleansing and the overcoming. You can't overcome without cleansing. There is no way you can do it. If you have sense enough to cleanse, then it will help you to overcome. It will help you

to overcome stupidity and also help you overcome pride. It will help you stop being a stupid bastard.

55 **Revelation 2:14.** This is speaking of retaining in an evil sense. It's the same Greek word as **hold fast**. Here is what some are holding fast to and they have never realized before, that their minds are blocked because of poison that sets forth confusion. I know that some of this is hard to believe. I know it is. The world wouldn't believe it if I told them today, but there is more proof coming out all the time. Now that the field is opened up and started, soon there is going to be so much proof coming out that people will flock to The House of Yahweh, up to two billion people. I'll tell you that right now. Praise Yahweh!

56 **Revelation 2:14. But I have a few things against you, because you have there those who hold...** That is the same word, but it is in an evil sense. **...the doctrine of Balaam...** Here they are holding on to the doctrine of Balaam, which is confusion. They're holding onto that doctrine. This is something that some are doing today, even though they've been told. I think it is a result of sickness, not because they don't want to overcome. If they didn't want to overcome, they wouldn't be here. I think it's a result of sickness.

57 Have you ever had an abscessed tooth or knew someone who did? Maybe the tooth is healthy or at least livable, but underneath that thing is rotten decay. One day, I actually saw pus coming out from around the tooth. This is how bad some people's teeth get before they start doing anything about them. I said something from the stage, and I am going to say it again. The first Waterpik that our ancestors, holy men of old, used to use was made from a hide. They took a lambskin and cut off the hide. They sewed up one end and then they tied on a piece of grapevine. A grapevine has a hollow core in the middle like your backbone. You can take the marrow out of it and you have a little hollow tube. They would take this thing and squeeze that wine skin and that water pressure would clean around their teeth and gums.

58 They did this with salt water. The book, *The Dead Sea Scrolls*, actually tells you how much salt to put in it. We haven't had access to that either. They have kept that back from us for a long time but we finally got a copy of it. Not only does it back up salting every sacrifice you eat, but it tells you how much salt to put on every sacrifice you eat. You can do that by taste too. You can get your body used to salt.

59 They would clean their teeth like that. They also carried vinegar with them. Vinegar was made by the waste parts of apple. They never threw away anything. I don't think mother ever threw away anything. What the children couldn't eat, she made

something else out of it and we used it one way or another. They made vinegar by fermenting apple peelings and cores. Vinegar is a great fighter of bacteria and pus. Pus is a waste product.

60 When you get out of bed in the morning, if you could see the little creatures that are on your sheets, they look like sheep. When you magnify them really big, they look like little sheep with a tail and four legs. What they are doing is grazing on your sheets and eating the cells that come from your body that you shed overnight. Now, you can change sheets, wash your bed and five minutes after you get out of bed the next morning, they would be there again. They're there. You will be able to see those things one of these days and see if you have enough of them or if you want more. If you want to shed more cells, you can because you know if you shed more cells in certain places of your body, it will make you younger. This way, you can govern the outside of your body, too, instead of letting it get wrinkled. You can govern how many of these things you want on your bed; that's the power you'll have.

61 If you could see these, they're for the purpose of cleansing up the waste that is coming from your body. If they weren't there, this would build up. If the scales that came off your body were as big as the ones coming off a carp fish, when you went to bed the next night on a sheet you hadn't changed, you would know it! The animals would be in there pushing your body around trying to get to them! It's not that way. They're little bitty creatures that can crawl through a crack that a pin can't get through.

62 I'm just bringing this to light to show you what is going on in your mouth when you have this abscess. You wouldn't have had it if you had been doing what I told you with a Waterpik. They make it so easy today because they're all electric. The old-fashioned ones you can put salt in and they will sandblast your teeth and your gums. With the new ones, you can't use the real salt because it has pieces of minerals in it that will stop the machine up. You can use the powdered version of Real Salt. It won't clog a Waterpik like the granular Real Salt does.

63 You can get sea salt and use it because it dissolves and will go through it. Don't use the granular Real Salt. That's the way to do it. Put some salt in it, about a half a teaspoon full. Use really hot water and dissolve the salt, then sandblast your teeth with it. After that, rinse your mouth out with vinegar water or even add the vinegar to the Waterpik if you can stand it. I have no trouble with it, but I'm a big boy. I have no trouble with those things! I can stand it, but the bugs can't. Do it, you'll have healthy gums.

64 One lady called me a couple of weeks ago and told me she had a toothache. She said, "I have to see a dentist." I told her to describe it to me. She did and

I told her to get a water pick and use it. She said, "A Waterpik is not going to help this, I need to get it pulled out." I told her to get the Waterpik and try it. Two days later she called me and said, "I can't believe it. The first day I used it I saw a difference and today, all the pain is gone." Get the water pick and try it.

65 In this verse, we see they were holding on to the teachings of Balaam. **...who taught Balak to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israyl, to eat things sacrificed to Gods (elohim), and to commit fornication.** These things are going on all over the world right now. Our children are being enticed because we're putting television sets in front of them. They're learning the ways of the world and it is looking desirable to them. They're wanting to see the world with Uncle Sam.

66 My own daughter who left The House of Yahweh, told someone the other day that everything taking place in her life right now, divorce, remarriage, diseases of all kinds, and operations, she saw on television. She said, "It is all taking place in my life and my dad warned me of it before it ever took place." It will take place in your life, too, but there's not much time left. You only have two years to sow your damned wild oats before you die. You have less than that, probably, because four-fifths of the population is going to be wiped out here in the next two and half years.

67 Here is what they're holding on to. If you're holding onto this, brethren, you're cut off from Yahweh. You are totally cut off. You don't have much time to go.

68 **Verse 15, So you also have those who hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.** There is a list of things down there in a footnote we put years ago.

69 **Revelation 3:3. Remember, therefore, how you have received and heard...** How did you receive this and how did you hear it? You saw it in the *Prophetic Word*, you heard it preached from the stage in The House of Yahweh. He says hold fast to these things. **...and hold fast, and repent....** Repent is being emotionally sorry that you did it, like I was when I boiled the water on the Sabbath. I cried about it. I thought, this is just horrible what I did. I tell others not to do it and then I stick a pot of coffee on the stove and get on the phone and let it boil. Yahweh forgive me.

70 **...For if you will not watch...** He's telling you to watch in the Philadelphia group. **...I will come on you as a thief...** That means you won't know and you won't even believe because your mind is going to be confused again. The confusion will set in it from the poison you are going to be taking in your body again by sinning.

71 I can see now from this new scientific evidence we have on the poison, what will occur if

you continue to put this stuff into your body. I will point this out to you two weeks from today, Yahweh willing.

72 This word, **watch**, also means *to be vigilant*. It means to keep awake. That means awake mentally to what you've been taught and what you are doing in your life so you can change it and convert from that way. The meaning of **vigilance** is *expectancy contrasted with laxness or indifference*. You know how you tend to become indifferent when a person is trying to correct you?

73 Let's turn over to **I Corinthians** because we see this here. Those who are lax and fail to be watchful, Yahweh says, will suffer loss. What you're going to suffer in this situation is the opportunity you have right now for the Kingdom. You are going to lose this.

74 **I Corinthians 3:15. And if anyone's work is burned up, he will sustain a loss though he will be saved; as it were—saved in order to be burned!** He won't be burned with it because some will be resurrected to shame and contempt as Daniyl said.

75 **Verse 16, Do you not understand that you are The House of Yahweh and that Holy Spirit of Yahweh dwells in you?**

76 This is speaking of defiling The House of Yahweh. Don't get lax with this either. Watch your feet when you come into the House. Don't get angry or frustrated about it. It's not that hard of a job to clean your feet before you come into Yahweh's House so you won't defile it. If you didn't get sprinkled last night, you need to be sprinkled today. Hopefully, you got sprinkled last night.

77 **Verse 17, If anyone defiles The House of Yahweh, Yahweh will allow him to be destroyed. For The House of Yahweh is holy, which you are.** He is not only speaking of your bodies, but he is speaking of the Sanctuary itself where you enter to worship Yahweh and to hear the Word taught. Remember where you heard it. Remember the Word and where you heard it, as He says in **Revelation**.

78 **I Corinthians 9:27. No, I discipline my body and bring it into subjection, so that after I have preached to others, I myself will not be disqualified.** I have to do the same thing as I am telling you. I have to overcome everything that keeps me from being like Yahweh. Everything.

79 **Vigilance** is staying watchful and alert to danger and trouble, and uncleanness.

80 Let's go back to **Revelation 3:2. Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain...**

81 That reminds me, when I told you organic carrots had enough parasites in them to kill a cow, I was very serious. I don't mean that the non-organic are any cleaner, I'm just telling you this is the way it is. They do spray the non-organic ones with a bunch of stuff to kill the parasites. I don't know if you're

better off with one or the other. You get a dose of poison with one, but you're getting rid of the parasites. You're not getting the poison with the organic, but you're getting all the parasites. Whichever one you get, you better kosher those things before you eat them.

82 We also have some Plague Defense that will kill those things, which is very helpful to you. You don't have to take it every day. If you ever start feeling heartburn, there's a reason for it. Go get a spoonful of Plague Defense and it will stop it in about five minutes or less because it kills those parasites that come with that food.

83 I'm not just speaking off the top of my head. There is scientific proof that these parasites are in the ground, grass, carrots, onions and everything else. About the only thing they're not in that I know of is garlic. The Plague Defense is made with strong garlic. It's concentrated so you get a large dose of it. You really need to be eating garlic. You need to eat it fresh. It's the most helpful thing I think I have ever put in my stomach. It's mentioned in the Holy Scriptures. Anything mentioned in the Holy Scriptures was mentioned for us, for Yahweh's House.

84 **Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain that are ready to die; for I have not found your works perfect before Yahweh.** Repent and work on these things until you get them right.

85 **Verse 3, Remember, therefore, how you have received and heard, and hold fast, and repent...** You received it from The House of Yahweh. You heard it from the speaking. **...For if you will not watch, I will come on you as a thief, and you will not know what hour I will come upon you.**

86 He's saying that if you will repent, watch, pay attention to where you heard it and listen to what is said, then He won't slip up on you. You will know when He is coming and you will be ready for His coming. Then, you will rejoice at that time because you won't be caught off guard.

87 **Verse 4, You have a few names even in Sardis who have not defiled their garments...** This word, **garments**, actually pertains to The House of Yahweh. They have not defiled The House of Yahweh with their garments. **...and they will walk with Me...** Those who are not defiled. Those who have overcome will walk with Him in perfect righteousness. **...in white, for they are worthy.**

88 **Verse 5, He who overcomes, the same will be clothed in white raiment...** That is, with perfect righteousness. **...and I will not blot out his name from The Book of Life...** Remember how your name was called in heaven and it is now written in the Book of Life? This is the way to keep it there and keep it from being blotted out. It can be blotted out and when you go there, your name won't be on the books. Even though you get in, as Yahshua

said, some are going to be found inside without the perfection.

89 I hope it's not true about anyone of this era. This era is the worst time to ever call a person out and into righteousness. Yahweh says He can and He's doing it. We have to overcome so much. Satan has more pull on us than ever before, but Yahweh says we will come through it. Those who do, who put some effort into it, believe and start working on their lives, you can live forever in the greatest Kingdom without sin, suffering, death, stealing, trespassing or any of the things that are going on in this world.

90 **...but I will confess his name before My Father and before His malakim.**

91 **Verse 6, He who has an ear...** For years I have wanted to correct that Scripture and I keep saying we should have corrected it years ago, but we finally got it corrected.

92 **...let him hear what Spirit says to the called out ones of The House of Yahweh.** I want to read you what this Scripture really says. I will let Kahan Yahodah bring the details on it because I don't have time. I am running out of time here.

93 It says: **He who hears Yahweh's call and obeys it, let him learn the Word of Yahweh, that is taught to the called out ones at The House of Yahweh. He who overcomes will not be hurt by the second death.** That is so much more beautiful.

94 Let me read this to you again. Think of what this says now. The old way says, **He who has an ear...** Everyone has ears, right? Not everyone hears.

95 It actually says: **He who hears Yahweh's call and obeys it, let him learn the Word of Yahweh, that is taught to the called out ones at The House of Yahweh. He who overcomes will not be hurt by the second death.** Praise Yahweh.

96 Back to this word, **watch**. He who overcomes, meaning he who takes stock in what is taught by The House of Yahweh and overcomes sin to set his body straight and cleanse his body. With this in mind, we must tie two or three Scriptures together in speaking of watching. I don't have time to cover it. We will try to cover this two weeks from today. There are three Scriptures that you need to tie together that actually include what I am going to have to bring on cleansing the mind. If you want to be studying them, they are: **I Corinthians 3:9-20, I Thessalonians 5:1-9 and Revelation 11:18.**

97 **Revelation 11:18** describes what the world is suffering from right now. We can now prove this scientifically. We will show you how the poison builds up in your minds. If you don't do the cleanses, you will never get rid of it.

98 May Yahweh bless you and I'll turn the services back to the song leader. Praise Yahweh. I love you brethren and sisters!

---

# Chapter Four

## The United States In Prophecy #8: The Motions Of Sin

### 2/12/05 x-rated

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated men. That is wonderful, hearing your praise to Yahweh like that. I would like to get right into this. We won't get it finished today but we'll get a start on it. I think two weeks from today, if it's all right with you, we'll have another split service. Praise Yahweh. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 I hope you got the tapes out on the micro-organisms, sicknesses and diseases and started listening to them again. I brought information on how this stuff gets in our bodies, and what we've got in our bodies now. Everybody in the world has these things in their bodies right now in different forms and different amounts. They're transferring them to one another with their lifestyles. If you remember, I brought sermons out on this. The *King James Version* translated it, "things that creep upon the earth." That's not exactly how that should be translated. It should be "with all the things with which the earth creeps." That's what we're being made rulers over at this time. We're understanding these things right now and coming to an understanding of them and how we can use them. More information is coming now from science.

3 A doctor in California wrote me a letter this week. He was telling me that he thought that everybody in California was getting our tapes or information here from Abilene because he says there are more tests being done on this stuff all the time. He said he was using this Superfood that we've talked about. He was using it on his sickest patients and he said he's bringing them back to life with it.

4 He said something and I fully agree with him. You do need to drink a lot of water or fruit juices with it. He recommends that we boost the

amount. We recommend two tablespoons twice a day and he recommends it three times a day and then tells his patients to put it on just about everything they eat. You could. It doesn't change the taste much, except to me it adds to it.

5 If you eat popcorn, sprinkle it on your popcorn. I love popcorn. I love to pop it in olive oil and then I put it in a brown paper sack with a big heaping scoop of that Superfood and some Real Salt and shake it up. That's a meal in itself. Then, all you need is water. I'm making you hungry, right? You're licking your lips! It is really tasty. I don't need the butter on it, but that's great too. If you like butter on it, it will just make you a little bit fatter.

6 Anyway, this doctor said to put it on everything or just about everything you eat. You can. You can sprinkle it on your soups, your eggs, whatever it is you're eating. He said to do it and you will see a great deal of difference when you double up on it this way.

7 All the things with which the earth creeps are what we're learning about. People are taking some of them into their bodies through the eating of certain foods, through relations with animals, and through sticking their organs in holes that were never made for sex, like they do when they have men with men or men with animals. They're taking these creeping things, with which the earth creeps, into them. They're necessary things, but they don't belong in your body. Many of these things that creep don't belong in your body. That's what Yahweh shows in the Holy Scriptures.

8 Now, when I was in the State Board of Health Laboratories, I knew of certain Scriptures. I worked my eight hours; I never failed to work my eight hours, but I asked Dr. Hunter if I could stay later



and study. He said, "Of course, anytime you want to." So, I had the use of the lab to myself, especially on Sundays because no one was there on Sunday. I found a lot of things that I knew about through the Scriptures. You can't see these creeping things through your normal eyes, but with the magnification, like Dr. Pfiser's microscope or magnifying glasses, you can see these things.

9 That's how I increased my knowledge of what is in the blood and why Yahweh does not want us to eat blood, like He says in **Deuteronomy 12:23**. The *King James Version* says, "The life is in the blood." They think it's talking about keeping you alive. Well, that's true, but it's talking about the things that are in the blood that Yahweh doesn't want in your body. Many forms of life are in the blood. What's in the blood of a cow or a chicken, you don't need in your body. Those things don't belong there.

10 Now, one of the meanings of that word, **life**, is *soul*. The blood affects the spirit or the working of the spirit in your body. The actual personality of the animal, or the mind of the animal, is in that blood. The life supporting elements of the mind of the animal, like a dog or a cow, are in the blood. It means the blood is the person or mind. Now, the blood is not a person and it's not a mind, but it has the life giving elements of the person or animal and his mind. If it's the blood, the mind, of a cow and you stick it in your self, it causes confusion.

11 The word *dead* or *death* is also part of that word **life**, as well as the word *desire*. Now, think about that. If you're a bull or a stud horse, what are you going to desire? If you got their stuff in your blood, what do you think it might cause in your mind? Do you see what I'm talking about? Are you desiring a damned cow to have relations with? There has to be a reason for that. Now, they know they can transfer traits from the father or the mother to the child because the desires are in the blood.

12 That's the reason Yahweh says to you, "Don't eat the blood." Now, in the Kingdom it will be much easier. It already is easier now in The House of Yahweh. I knew before we got the slaughterhouse that people were eating blood. I thought we had to stop it. The way it was stopped in the Scriptures was to bring the animals to the priest and have the priest butcher or oversee the butchering of the cattle so blood would not be eaten. Yahweh said, "You can eat meat in your camps if you're too far from The House of Yahweh, but make sure you don't eat the blood." He stressed this over and over.

13 The word *appetite* is also in the meaning. I think I got something from a pig somewhere down the line because I have a hard time with my appetite because it runs away from me! Does it do that to you too? Shake your head yes! You know we weren't made that way. Yahweh says there are some creeping things out there that can get in and cause you trouble. Now, it may be just a little bit of trouble here and may lead to a whole hell of a lot of trouble that will take you into hell and burn you. It gets that strong, depending on what you get.

14 The word, *miscellaneous*, is used there, which means a variety of things are in the blood. Also, the word, *greedy*, is there. You've seen dogs that may be full and not want any more to eat, but if another dog gets near their bones, they will attack. You sometimes see that in human beings too.

15 Illegal lust is what Yaaqob said was a result of sin. We dwell on a lust and let it start building in our bodies. From that lust comes forth sin, and then death.

16 *Morality* is also found in the blood. Morality helps control your body so you aren't lusting or going after a cow or donkey. The word *pleasure* is also found in that word. We're told to avoid any unlawful pleasure. These are all words that are found in that word **life**. The word, *play*, is there also.

17 Now, in the studies, looking under microscope, you can see these things in the blood. One of the best experiences I think I've had in my life, that Yahweh led me into, was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories. That's where I learned about syphilis also.

18 One of the priests told me a while back that it sounded like I had syphilis because I said I'd been fighting syphilis for fifty years. No, I don't have syphilis! I've been fighting it, not in myself but in other people!

19 In the laboratories where we were working, we fought everything. We fought animal disease, chicken, fowl disease or anything the ranchers had on their farms. We had to go out, get samples and do investigations to find what it was that was causing the trouble on the farm. We also did much work for the hospitals and trying to find out what was causing certain things.

20 We only knew about five sexually transmitted diseases at that time. One of them was syphilis and another one was gonorrhea. Now we thought these were being killed with penicillin. We urged the people to go to the doctor.

21 Let me tell you about syphilis. Once you get syphilis it will make a showing on your skin

because it tries to get out of the body. It knows it doesn't belong there. It belongs somewhere else and it's in a strange habitat in the human being. It tries to get out and it can't. The only way it can get out is through the salt pores of your body, but once it hits the salt, it's dead so it avoids that. It has to have oxygen, so it finds a place to hide and raise a family. I'm going to tell you this and then I'm going to show you it scientifically. Tests are being run now on what I've been bringing out in the sermons for several years. Scientific tests are being run on it and they're finding what I said was in the Scriptures.

22 So the syphilis stops and says, "This is a comfortable place," because it's found a place in your body where it can get oxygen and the food it needs to live. The only thing that it can't get rid of is the waste. There's no way for your body to get rid of its waste. So there's a spot of syphilis, which may not be any bigger than the point of a needle, because you can't see the syphilis. These bacteria are very small. There could be ten thousand of them on the point on a needle and you still wouldn't be able to see them with your naked eye. Now, one day you will. You will be able to see them with your naked eye, but you can't right now. Now, you can only see them under microscopes.

23 Wherever the syphilis finds a spot in the body to hibernate or successfully live without dying having food and shelter, that's where it ends up. Now, I told you before, the only way I know how to describe it where you'll remember is the example of body lice that stays in your bed. They're on your sheet every morning. They stay there on your bed sheets. They eat the dead cells that fall from your body. Now, you can't see these, but they are there. If you magnified them, you would see they look like little sheep. They have tails on them like little sheep. They have four feet; they walk and they graze! To me, they look just like sheep, but they're so small you can't see them with your naked eye. There are millions and billions of them on your sheet every morning when you get up. If you washed your sheets, they would be there the next night again after you slept on the bed.

24 Yahweh created these little creeping things. These are some of the things with which the earth creeps that you need. You actually need these, but you don't need syphilis. Llamas need gonorrhea and the monkeys in Africa need AIDS, but you don't need them. Now, they need them for a reason. The African Green Monkey needs the HIV virus and it's part of their bodily functions. The llama needs

gonorrhea constantly in order to reproduce, but you don't need it in your body. These are where these things come from. When a man takes his organ and puts it in that animal, he gets these foreign substances that enter his body.

25 We are beginning to find now where syphilis comes from and how it develops inside the body. The Scriptures knew how this occurs and it was actually put in the Scriptures. Now, they're finding out as they're doing this research that the Scriptures were right after all.

26 Where the syphilis hibernates or makes it home, you find its little house. It has a house to live in, in your body. This house is in your body. The only thing it doesn't have is a septic system and there's no way they can get rid of the poo-poo. Now, when you kill the syphilis, and we've found a way to kill the syphilis in your body, you still have the poo-poo. There's fifty years of poo-poo built up in their houses. They don't clean their houses, the poo-poo is still there. They poo-poo all over their houses and you have a house full of poo-poo in your body. Now, it depends on how many houses you have as to how much poo-poo you have in each spot. I'm telling you this in Okie language so maybe you'll remember it that way and then you'll remember it when we start reading the scientific reports.

27 So, you have pockets in you body. Now, if you've ever opened the lid on a septic system, and smelled what's coming out of that, you'll know vapors are coming out of that septic system. They'll almost knock you over if you get close enough to them. If you walk out into a chicken pen after a rainy day when the sun starts shining, you will find the same thing coming off the poo-poo.

28 This is the same thing that's in your body and it's the poo-poo that we actually find that causes the change in the DNA. This is a pocket of poo-poo. We've found now that it's putting off something like vibrations. These vibrations in this particular spot are confusing the DNA and the nervous system in this particular spot. When your body tries to fight against this, it does strange things and starts sending goofy signals to your brain. Then, you start going into pain and you go see your doctor. The doctor finds it and tries to cut it out. In doing so, he spreads it to other spots where it becomes a problem in other spots and starts building in the same way there. The longer it stays, the more it builds.

29 We have reports on the Buffaletic Tea, which say this stuff will turn a tumor into a black liquid

substance. The doctors know this and back us up. Now, they admit most of this substance leaves the body, so we know the Buffaletic Tea is dissolving it. The body is getting rid of this black substance but not too fast. If it did it too fast, it would probably shut your kidneys down.

30 I recommend when you're taking the Buffaletic Tea that you also get a bottle of Northland cranberry-grape juice. It has 27% cranberry juice. This brand has it mixed right. Before this, I recommended, if you remember, that you take a glass and fill it about one-third full with cranberry juice and then finish filling it up with 100% grape juice. This will keep everything that has to do with the urinary tract healthy.

31 When things start to flush out, like they will with the Buffaletic Tea, it's because it's melting these things down, melting the homes down of the parasites and getting rid of the poo-poo too. It's flushing these things out. In so doing, it's throwing a great deal of poison, vapor and poo-poo into your kidneys. Your kidneys have to work extra hard to get rid of the poo-poo from the parasites.

32 When the syphilis goes into these pockets, they will build families for years until they get so big, they go out into other places until the DNA becomes confused and starts forming a house of cells around it, to try to absorb some of this stuff. That's when your cancer or tumors start to grow. This is in Okie language, but you should understand it. I also know these things because I found them in the Scriptures. I know these things from the Scriptures.

33 This is what I want to show you. There is a Scripture about this. It was 1952, I believe, when I first became aware of this Scripture. I started studying it because I knew there was something there that we needed to know. It's **Romans 7:5**. We changed this a bit from the *King James Version*.

34 **Romans 7:5. For when we were in the flesh; our mere physical lives, the longing to transgress the Law...** We translated it longing because that's one of the words it involves. It is a longing to sin. It's like your mind is so confused because of the many different things we have that we've taken in through blood and through unsafe sex.

35 Now, let me tell you what unsafe sex is. There's no such thing as safe sex with a whore. There's no such thing as safe sex with a condom. There's no such thing as safe sex with a woman who has a husband. It even says there's no such thing as safe sex on the condom packages, which they passed out to all the boys and girls at the

Olympics. They also pass condoms out in the churches and schools. If you would bother to read the back of this package, you would see that it says they will not stop venereal diseases. It says many fluids are exchanged during sex and the condom will not stop them. Any fluids from the mouths, eyes or sweat glands can transfer these venereal diseases from one body to another.

36 Trying to use condoms to prevent disease from illegal sex is about the stupidest thing that the scientists could come up with or that the teachers and preachers could promote. I can't understand why they would promote something like that when they admit on the back of the package that condoms won't protect them. The world says unsafe sex is sex without a condom. There's no such thing as safe illegal sex.

37 The only safe sex you can have is the way Yahweh created it, between a man and his wife. I'm rejoicing because now there are actually virgins on earth again. They're in The House of Yahweh.

38 They're admitting in the articles what occurs when a woman takes multiple lovers, as Kahan Yedidiyah just read. I told him to emphasize what science is now admitting in these articles. They gave a test and said the minimum number of lovers most women have is two. All those women have venereal diseases. For a couple of the women, their tests showed that they only had two lovers, but the rest of them had more than two. That's what we see in today's morality. That is the reason this stuff is spreading so rapidly right now.

39 If you notice, they're not hiding that anymore. They're hiding it to an extent by saying, "These people had unsafe sex," meaning they didn't use a condom. That's what they're trying to infer, but they know full well that condoms won't stop it.

40 Yahweh created men and women. He created a woman to have one husband. Anytime two men dump seed inside one woman, then you start this process going. Anytime a man or woman has sex with an animal, certain things occur in his or her body. Yahweh shows what occurs through the Hebrew word He uses in **Leviticus 18**. It's the same things that I'm going to show you with scientific evidence. What I just told you, I'm going to show you, then I'm going to tell you what I showed you! That's the way it is in speech class as all of you know!

41 The way Yahweh made mankind, a man can come home to a woman who is safe and healthy and they can live a healthy, joyous life. No, you don't need to go to whores and get these diseases in order

to have a joyous, sexual life. You can have clean sex with a virtuous woman. A virtuous woman actually wants to please her husband in all the ways he wants, except in those ways that are not permitted and not Lawful to do, like anal sex. You better get the facts straight. Kahan Yedidiyah was supposed to read an article showing that causes trouble. It causes these same bugs to go into your body and find a place to hibernate.

42 Now, I said it takes fifty years, but syphilis could come out seven, fifteen or fifty years later in your lungs, your heart or your brain. Yes, it gets into your brain and hibernates there. The poo-poo fills your brain and causes confusion. That's also shown in the Hebrew words I'm going to read you in just a second here.

43 This Scripture is the one I was working on in 1952. When I went into the State Board Laboratories, I knew from some of the things I saw there how these things cause this motion, desire or certain lusts in your body that shouldn't be there.

44 When I was growing up in Purcell, Oklahoma, there were things taking place among the young men. It got worse as television was invented. The men got their minds on things that they shouldn't have desired. I think I was probably twelve years old at that time when I started to see things I didn't like in people. I hated it.

45 It seemed like every time I would go out with anyone to socialize, I would be disappointed before the night was over at the things I saw and the things that took place because I knew they were not righteous. Later on, I learned they weren't healthy either.

46 The *King James Version* has **Romans 7:5** the following way. **For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the Law...** Instead of being by the Law, it should be "explained in the Law." That would have made it much clearer. ... **did work in our members to bring forth fruits unto death.**

47 Now, this always puzzled me because I knew something was taking place in the bodies. At that time the Scriptural helps were limited. I think the *Smith's Bible Dictionary* and the *Cruden's Concordance* were the best they had on the market then. I don't know if you've ever seen a *Cruden's Concordance*; I've got one that is absolutely worn out. I was making notes at that time, back in 1952. Now, the notes all burned in a house later, so Satan was trying to keep me from progressing in this field.

48 Anyway, it says the motions of sin. That word **motions** means *stirring or agitation*. Now, you may

not understand quite what this is, if you have the one that affects you by causing violence in your mind. A person should not be getting angry so easily. He should not get to the point of anger where it starts making him sin. This then is what I would say is unscriptural.

49 You could get angry, stirred up or agitated because someone in your family, or someone in The House of Yahweh committed sin, but not to the point where you would do something in retaliation and sin yourself. This is what the Scriptures teach. Anything outside of this is what this word describes.

50 ...*an agitation or uncontrolled escalation or locomotion in your body...* This is something that would be out of control. This is what we see in both the Greek and Hebrew words. I have the Greek words all worked out here this morning and I will give you them a little later. The words are more fantastic when you trace them back to the Hebrew than the explanation of the Greek. I'll let Kahan Yahodah bring the details on that.

51 Listen to how **Romans 7:5** should be read. **For when we lived according to the motions of sin, desires of the flesh, we experienced want...**

52 That word, **motions**, means *neglect* and *weakness*. You experience weakness of the body and mind and also weakness to control the mind or control our emotions. Remember now, I'm going to show you these things come from sin, from the wrong kind of sex, from going outside the Scriptural limitations on sex, from eating unclean food or from eating blood from animals. These cause you to experience a weakness. Now, the scientists say this weakness is both physical and mental. It actually causes psychosis and schizophrenia and things like this in the mind.

53 It also means *nothingness*, which is about what you become at its full extreme. It means *impotent*... You get to the point of not being able to produce children or even enjoy sex. You will get to that point in some cases. They see this now. Science is saying it causes sterility in women and in men. It gets you to the point where you can't get an erection, if that makes it clear.

54 It also means *vanity*. This word, **motions**, is a cause for this, going after things that are vain, as Solomon said and experienced. He was going after things that meant nothing and had nothing to do with eternal life or overcoming sin or any kind of weaknesses or turning to righteousness. It was mostly vanity. He said he put aside the Laws of Yahweh in order to do this because he got caught up

in the same thing. He repented of this in his old age and said he could see that the only thing worthwhile was following the Laws of Yahweh, which bring eternal life.

55 It means *illusions*. It's kind of like running when nobody is chasing you. That was one of the curses Yahweh showed that would come upon mankind.

56 ...*illusions in the mind, nothingness, trouble, fighting...* Fighting is not meant to be. Hitting with the fist or even wanting to hit with the fist should never be in your mind. If you look at Yahshua's life, you will see this was never in His thoughts or in His mind to retaliate or fight back in any way.

57 ...*confusion, extreme disorder, weakness, swelling...* This gets into the physical part of the body now and this is what it causes. There's the physical part when your joints start swelling, parts of your heart start swelling or your liver starts swelling.

58 This is what occurred with my brother's wife just recently. Things even worse than that occurred. In fact, Yaaqob's wife just died this week. She had one of these spots that I was telling you about, on her liver. This spot actually could have come from her father, mother, grandmother or great-grandmother. They know this now. This could have come down to her through any of them or it could have come through some sin that she or her husband committed before they started overcoming sin.

59 She had this spot on her liver. The doctor said, "We've got to get this off or you're going to die." Well, she died in the hospital. Maybe they got it off just before she died, as is normally the case.

60 ...*boiling or boiling over, flux...* That's internal bleeding. I don't know if you read about that, but there's this new hepatitis virus. This is a new one; it's one they just created. It actually started as an old one because the Gods had it before and they had it in Egypt, but now it's mutated. It's causing bleeding of the rectum. You sure don't want blood coming out down there. This is what it causes. It also causes genital sores that you can't get rid of. You're scarred for life with these things. It's a real mean one this time.

61 These are new Gods that are just now coming up from the creeping things of the earth. They're worshipping these new Gods, as Daniyl said. These are Gods freshly come up because of the mutations. They've got them coming, brethren, and they're spreading like wildfire. The scientists are just now

admitting that these things are caused by women having multiple lovers, men having sex with men, men and women having sex with animals, and things like this.

62 ...*male impotence, female frigidity...* It is so sad when this starts to take place. Now, it can be cured. This can be cured. You see this in the dryness of a woman. The husbands know what I'm talking about, maybe. I hope you don't. I hope you've never experienced it. There are things that can be used, but the best thing that can be done is for the wife to be cleansed.

63 I told you that you need this four-oil treatment. I will show you where they know now that these things travel in the spinal fluid. They are found there constantly. The spinal fluid is a great home for them. If you put the oils just below the head and the tailbone, then rub it in and give it a little time to set in, this traps them inside the backbone. Then, you put the oils up and down the back and they go in and get them.

64 It doesn't get their poo-poo, nor does it get the little pockets that are found here and there in the hearts, lungs, brain, or shoulders. They call it arthritis when it gets in the shoulders. I do believe, brethren, with all my heart that the Buffaletic Tea cleanses this stuff out of you after you get the parasites gone.

65 This will bring your wife back to health, with a healthy sex life with you. You can use artificial stuff, but the cause is still there, and the joy is gone. Soon, it will get to where you won't be able to enjoy it either unless you do something to take care of it.

66 ...*male impotence, female frigidity, inundation...* They call that drowning.

67 **Romans 7:5. ...and a general swelling did constantly work in our members...** This is the rest of the Scripture. A general swelling, it's talking about different places in your body. ...**did constantly work in our members because of our transgressions of the Law which is to be kept that lest we not bear fruit unto death...** That was the Greek.

68 This word, **death**, goes back to the Hebrew word, **bal**, that is written in **Romans 7:5** also means *to fall to pieces, to be rotten inside in spots...* These are cell spots. ...*to be worn out, to be rotten, to fall off from the body, to consume away...* If you remember, other prophets talked about this, too, as in the days before the silver cord is broken, or in your golden years, as mankind tells it. In the

world, the only thing golden about the older bodies now, it seems like, are the gold spots they find on their diapers that they're having to wear because they're leaking and they can't control their bodies. Brethren, this is a shame for mankind to be in this fix. It's taking place and you'll be in that fix if you don't do something about it while you have time to do so.

69 ...*to grow old, to wither, to fall to pieces, to consume, to be consumed, to wear out, to waste away, to be terrified, to totter to and fro, to be fearful, to terrify, to destroy suddenly, to overthrow, terror, terror of death, sudden death, abbadom...* It's the same word found in **Revelation 9:11** of sudden death. ...*traces to Baal...* This is the same word as Baal because it comes from Baal worship, that is God worship, the lovers of the Easter Goddess. ... *to fall to pieces, perdition, utter ruin, to have prohibitive sexual intercourse, incest, having sex with one's children...* That is so idiotic. ...*to mix with the heathen, to fade away.* That's in the Hebrew word.

70 So, this is the correct translation of **Romans 7:5**, without all the others words, but it would be beneficial if we put them there. **For when we lived in the motions of sin, desires of the flesh, our carnal minds, the longing to transgress the Law, which is to be kept, did constantly work in our members, that we might bear fruits unto death.**

71 Now, back to this meaning, just to bring you up to date before we go into some scientific reports I want to show you.

72 This **motions** means *stirring, agitation, osculation, wavering, swinging back and forth, in and out...* Like one of the apostles put it, "Being tossed about." This is a bad way to get where you can't make up your mind and you're tossed about like a ship in the waves of the sea. He was talking about this very thing. When you get in this particular position or mental capacity, you have trouble making rational or righteous decisions.

73 Turn over to **Revelation 17:4. And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color... She looked really great. ...and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication.**

74 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery Babylon...** That word, **Babylon**, means *confusion, mystery, and confusion*. Do you wonder why you can't make up your mind and you're always tossed to and fro? I hope you're not like that, but if

you are, once these cleanses take place and you get your body cleansed, you will see a totally different mind at work. Your mind will work so much better; you'll wonder how you lived at your lowest point before you came here.

75 ...**Mystery Babylon the great, the Mother of the Harlots...** Of confusion, of the harlots who follow her same teachings. ...**and of the abominations of the earth...** Abominations that should never be taken into the body. Remember, Yahweh said, "This is an abomination to you if you do this. It's an abomination unto you." This is speaking of certain sins and the influences they have on you in various types of illness caused by you and your parents.

76 This word, **motions**, as in motions of sin, actually means *something undergone that brings hardship or pain, the wrong emotions or influences...* They actually influence the mind. ... *affliction, motion, suffering...* These are causing the suffering and the sickness.

77 This word, **motions**, shows *the influence is a power exerted over the minds*. This is what the Hebrew word shows. This is a power exerted over the mind. This is when the pocket of poo-poo starts putting off the vibrations or these fumes, this one scientific report says. These fumes start building up like something about to blow up. These vibrations come about and bring commotion or confusion to the mind. It's power exerted over the minds or behavior of the people.

78 It means *weights...* A pressure, in other words, put on the mind. ...*emotions...* It's something that affects the emotions. The Hebrew shows it brings about *excitability, sensibility, sensitivity, coldness...* We call women frigid, but that's not the way they were created and a woman would never naturally come to that state. It's because there's something in her body that is holding her back from being the perfection that Yahweh actually created her to be. The husbands will notice a great difference once the wife is healed totally of this sickness.

79 ...*reserve, detachment, unfeelingness...* These sins, these things that enter the body cause this. ...*dominated...* You're dominated by this stuff that enters your body. You're moved by the motions and can't control your emotions.

80 I know my time is up. We'll get into the scientific reports the next time I speak. Everyone will be together next week, but two weeks from now we'll have the men at nine o'clock for a separated class.

81 May Yahweh bless you. I love you.

---

# Chapter Five

## The Motions Of Sin #2: Exactly What Occurs When We Commit Fornication Or Adultery

2/26/05 x-rated

1 Shalom everyone! Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. May Yahweh bless each and every one of you. May the peace of Yahweh be with you.

2 I hope you remember where we left off the last time I spoke. I don't, but I hope you do! I couldn't find it this morning! I think I know something about it. We were talking about the motions of sin, as in **Romans 7:5**. We were talking of the motions of sin, the way it spreads through the body. The first sin came through teaching; they accepted it through teaching from one of the teachers of The House of Yahweh at that time, the one put over The House of Yahweh. From the teachings of wicked leaders sin came forth in the people. From then on, their bodies started going downhill. In order to stop this, Yahweh had to cause a flood. They would have wiped themselves out had He not caused the flood to stop it. We can see today how that same thing could take place. We are going to see it visually and everyone will be able to understand before this thing is over that this is what sin actually brings. It would wipe out life if it's not kept under control.

3 I do believe that if Yahweh wasn't controlling and recreating things to some degree, the beings in heaven would be wiped out by now, according to what we can see in the Holy Scriptures. He's showing them, and us, what would take place if sin was allowed to go on like it's going.

4 The articles Kahan Yedidiyah had are showing how some of the micro-organisms hide in the body and breed in the body. They say they are fusing together, or one is opening up and absorbing the

other. If you would think of sex at this time, these are crossing like they're not supposed to. That's how things become mutated. When things are mutated, like the genes within human beings today, they start trying to cross with other things they should not even touch; yet they have desires for.

5 These micro-organisms have entered the brain. They put off toxins that cause the brain to dysfunction to the point where the human being starts lusting after things that are totally ridiculous. It's a shame to even speak of them, as one of the apostles said, in mixed company.

6 I think we left off with **Galatians**. Turn there and we'll start with this. Let's go to **I Kepha** first, just in case we didn't read that. If we did, we'll just put it in your mind again before we proceed. I was hoping the last time I spoke to have gotten to some information on the latest research that's been done that shows this. We have a film clip too. It's on a disk. The next time I speak, we'll have this set up where you can see it.

7 This clip is only about five or ten seconds, but it shows the crossing of these micro-organisms and how they have these relations with one another. They have the same attitudes because they're not mates. They're mixing with things they shouldn't, like a human being mixing with a dog. They don't know any better because their minds are screwed up. Because of mankind, the micro-organisms have changed shapes and their characteristics have changed.

8 We will clean the world up. Yahweh will give us that power where the earth will support healthy



life again. Right now, it is so screwed up that it even affects the micro-organisms, the creeping things that creep in the earth. You will have control over these. We'll clean them up and put them back in order where they'll do their jobs and they'll be bred correctly.

9 Right now, the way mankind has them is like a breeding ground within a pen. I remember when I was a boy and I saw farmers doing things I knew weren't right. They were force-breeding pigs in order to bring them into heat. They called them gilts. They didn't want them to come into heat normally. They were in the pig business. Science had found ways and put them into *Dome's Book of Agriculture* where you could rape these pigs, these young sows, and a few days later they would come into heat. That way, they could bring them into heat whenever they wanted to and supposedly breed more pigs this way.

10 There were some drawbacks with this way, too, and *Dome's Book of Agriculture* had even figured out what drugs to give to them to prevent certain things that they were causing from this rape breeding. These drugs would kind of straighten them out but the sows never produced right according to a farmer my dad and I worked for. It seems like doing this hurt the animal for life. From that moment on, they didn't act much like pigs anymore, they acted like they wanted to be around a man.

11 What we're seeing here is not just in human beings and not just in the animals they're crossing, but they're in the creeping things that creep upon the earth, or with which the earth creeps. When these get into your body, they cause motions, emotions and short-circuiting in the great computers you have in your mind.

12 By the way, they have discovered other brains in the stomach. They're calling them brains; they're not exactly brains because they work off the system that's protected inside your head. They are getting to know the human body quite a bit. I don't think they will ever find out what Yahweh knows about the human body. I think it would probably take billions of years and they still wouldn't understand. They're hiding things through their own sins.

13 **I Kepha 5:9.** I think we read this the last sermon. **Resist her, by remaining firm in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are fully endured by your brothers in the world...** This is talking about these motions of sin. It's translated **afflictions** here, but the same wording is used for the motions of sin

in **Romans 7:5**. We translated it there differently, if you remember, but the *King James Version* had it that way.

14 That's when I got interested in it, when I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories. I could see some of these things then, not as clearly as I see them now, but these motions of sin were brought to my attention and what they cause. By putting them together with the Laws concerning fornication and adultery, I could see this was what Yahweh was talking about.

15 There are Laws against cross-breeding animals, which some people, who have sickness of their minds, are doing. Each time this occurs, more sicknesses and more micro-organisms are taken into the body and they go to work. They go to work not to support you, but to try to find lives for themselves. In finding lives for themselves, and places where they can live and breed, they do a lot of damage to the human body.

16 **Galatians 5:24.** I think this is where we left off last week. I don't think we read this one last week. **And those who are the Messiah's have sacrificed the flesh...** What he's talking about here is not killing yourself or anything, but having resisted the fleshly pulls that some of you may have felt in your bodies before.

17 I think that Yahweh must have put a lot of the people here today in an environment to protect us somewhat. I know he did that with me. I didn't get mixed up in the sin like a lot of friends of mine did when I was a child. I did some, but not like what I saw among the people around in that area. I suppose they're still doing the same things unless they're dead from what they've caused to come upon themselves.

18 He's talking about the sacrifice here; the lusts of the flesh resisted it, so to speak.

19 **Verse 25, If we live in Spirit...** That is, Spirit of the Law. **...let us also walk in Spirit...** This same Spirit of the Law, as was said in **Romans**, but left off there.

20 **Verse 26, Let us not become full of empty pride and ambition, not challenging nor defying one another, not being jealous of one another...** This right here is talking about putting away the lusts and the passions and showing you what you will become when you do that.

21 This word he used here, **flesh**, means an *evil emotion, passion*. If it were more correctly translated and filled in, it would make more sense to you there. It actually means an evil emotion that

we have put off, evil passions that are caused from what have come into our bodies, maybe as far back as the fourth generation. If you remember, Yahweh said these curses would plague you, even from the third and fourth generation.

22 Now, science is finding out, as Kahan Yedidiah read in one of the articles if you caught it, that they will actually lay dormant in the body and then become reactivated. I will show you how that's done in just a little bit. They're reactivated. This evil passion is one of the ways to reactivate these viruses. They're not killers in themselves, but they open the way for the infection to take place and kill the person. We'll see how that takes place, too, and why your body becomes susceptible and finally you die from it.

23 You could die at any minute. It was so strange what occurred with this guy who shined my shoes for many years. I could drop off shoes there and he'd have them shining like a new gold coin. He shined my shoes for years and two weeks ago I dropped some shoes off there and went back to pick them up and a man said, "He died last Saturday." I asked, why and he said it was a heart attack. That is as much as they know about what he died of. Actually, he died of parasites that had invaded the heart and cardio-vascular system and finally caused enough infection to kill the man. Plus, he was on drugs, too, which played a big part in it too. Kahan Yedidiah was talking earlier about these drugs and how the doctors were being paid as advisors on this board so they could vote for the pharmaceutical company, as Peter Jennings brought out yesterday.

24 *The connection between the two meanings is*

---

**As you know, through teaching you can actually change the heart. You can change the heart and the mind through teaching. You change somewhat when you hear the Word of Yahweh and hear about the Sabbath and start keeping it. Right away, when a person comes to The House of Yahweh, if he gets the pattern straight, he starts learning about health.**

---

---

**From the time The House of Yahweh was established until now, you have gained a tremendous amount of knowledge that the world does not have.**

---

*that the emotions, which are evil, were regarded as consequent upon external... That is, outside. ...or by foreign influences. It wasn't something that belonged in the body. This is what the Hebrew dictionary says here. It was caused by external influences exerted upon the mind...* By these organisms, that were not supposed to be in the mind, which came in through evil passions, which caused men and women to break the Laws in **Numbers 18** where it talks about not having sexual relations with animals or approaching a woman during her menstrual flow. That is another way of taking them into your body. Also, it occurs through fornication and adultery, which cause these to breed in a woman's body.

25 This was so amazing because I found one science article that said a woman's body had become a reservoir for the crossing and mutating of these evil viruses that are not supposed to be there, that have influence upon the human mind. ...*translated in English as passion. The uncontrolled notions of evil desires in contrast to the Lawful desires that would keep one healthy...* This actually says that. ...*the general and comprehensive term, literally what you set your heart upon...*

26 As you know, through teaching you can actually change the heart. You can change the heart and the mind through teaching. You change somewhat when you hear the Word of Yahweh and hear about the Sabbath and start keeping it. Right away, when a person comes to The House of Yahweh, if he gets the pattern straight, he starts learning about health.

27 From the time The House of Yahweh was established until now, you have gained a tremendous amount of knowledge that the world does not have. One of the priests was telling me last week, that a man who lives here in Clyde was talking about how healthy The House of Yahweh members are. He knew some of them and he was saying how healthy they were compared to the people in the churches. This is the talk going on right here in this little town. Yes, praise Yahweh. They can see this.

28 I've seen it over the years. I've seen people who come here and look like they're dead. It's like this doctor who wrote us a letter and said he was

using the Superfood on his sickest patients and renewing them to life, bringing them back to life. They looked like dead bodies when they came to him and he was bringing them back to life.

29 That Superfood is a super food. You really need to get on it. That and garlic; you can get that garlic at Sam's or we can pick it up for you. You don't even have to go shopping anymore. We have ways where you don't have to go out into the world now. If you want to take advantage of it, that service is available at the General Store where they do your shopping for you and bring it here for you to pick up. You don't have to go out there and get these bugs.

30 If you go out there, you need to use some Thieves around your mouth, nose and hands. I saw this news show with Ann Curry. She was interviewing a doctor; I think his name was Roberts, who was talking about how to protect yourself against diseases. She was asking how to protect yourself from workers who come into the studio and have the flu and they're coughing and their hands and faces are filthy.

31 It's like one day when I was checking out on a counter and this woman coughed. She had this hacking cough and she held up her hand and coughed through it. I guess that's supposed to catch that stuff! Then, with that same hand, she took my change to hand to me. I had a bag and I said, here, drop it in here. I quickly closed the bag and sprayed it down later. I could just imagine those things going through, filling the air and getting to my nose. I grabbed my Thieves out of my pocket and rubbed it on my face!

32 Remember that garlic is the best antiseptic that I know. It's as great as penicillin, but it doesn't have the side effects. I'm up to about twelve cloves a day now. Twelve cloves, not twelve bulbs! I'd like to get up to twelve bulbs. I was reading about this woman who I think Dr. Christopher put on garlic to get the parasites out of her lungs. He told her to keep increasing it because it would get rid of them. She got up to eighty-four cloves a day, so I understand, and that's when she got rid of them. From what I understand this woman is still alive and she's over a hundred years old. Apparently, it's working pretty well.

33 It doesn't make your breath stink. It only stinks to the people around you whose scent is screwed up! It actually smells great. That's one of the great herbs that was given to the Hebrews to use.

34 Back on these motions of sin, which are out-

---

**Yahweh has saved the nations many times already from the death that would have taken place. In doing that, He's shown His power over the Gods.**

---

side influences upon the mind. You can change your heart by starting to work with the health products that are given you.

35 By the way, I'm really pleased because there are people who are actually doing what they're told to do. I think this is wonderful. The four-oils get these parasites out of your spinal cord. The reason you have to do it eighteen times is because they don't kill the larvae. That's the question that was asked. The four-oils kill the live parasites, but they don't kill the larvae so they keep hatching. After so many treatments they're all dead. I think it's less than eighteen, but they put eighteen. None survive past that. The larvae have all hatched and the young ones are killed as they hatch. If you give them time to lay eggs because you don't do this properly, you give them time to put their larva in a place where it will hatch out later. Then, you've wasted your time again. Do it right. Just do it.

36 Read that again in **Romans 7:5**. Now, the *King James Version* has, "motions of sin," but we translated it differently.

37 **Romans 7:5. For when we were in the flesh...** That is, living according to these motions of sin that were in our body. **...our mere physical lives, the longing to transgress the Law which is to be kept, did constantly work in our members...** In the brain, in the mind and the different organs. We will even see where science says they get into the glands of your body which send the signals out for what you need for each organ in order to function correctly. They get into that and start changing them. That is the outside influence that this word talks about.

38 **...that we might bear fruit unto death...** Bear fruit unto death, not only for us but as to our children too, as Kahan Yedidiyah brought out in one of those articles. The children are being born with this. They're actually recommending caesarean births because when they have births the way Yahweh wanted them to take place, the contaminated vaginal fluids from the woman get in the baby's eyes and mouth. Once those fluids get there, there's nothing they can do to get rid of them except spray the baby down. The only thing they could do to get rid of the fluids would be to kill the baby. The drugs don't help

after that. They admit that no drugs help. They hide and then they cause trouble later with the brain and many other organs of the body.

39 He's quoting from **Genesis 4:7**. You can study these words when you have time and want to work on it. You can see it's speaking of the same thing we just read in **Romans 7:5** and also in **I Kepha**.

40 **Genesis 4:7. If you do righteousness, will you not be accepted? And if you do not do righteousness, sin...** This is the same word as motions of sin or these evil passions will be with you. **...is crouching at your door...** Wanting in. **...The desire to sin is with you, but you must...** You can; that means it's possible for you to overcome it when you start fighting it. **...overcome it!**

41 This is the same thing that's spoken of in **Galatians, I Kepha** and **Romans 7:5**. We can overcome these motions of sin. Let's turn over to **Leviticus** because he's speaking of the same thing.

42 Remember, when the children of Israyl were in Egypt, they were living amongst the Gods. The teaching of Yahweh was still with them at that time. It was brought to them by the great patriarchs who followed the Laws. The children of Israyl were taken down into Egypt to be tested. They went to see what the Gods had to offer. They lived amongst these people and suffered these same diseases. These are dreaded diseases that came upon them, the same thing that is going on today, and would have wiped them out if Yahweh hadn't changed it in order to preserve them until He could create His Kingdom. That was the main reason for it.

43 Yahweh has saved the nations many times already from the death that would have taken place. In doing that, He's shown His power over the Gods. If you remember the plagues that came upon Egypt, these things were done for a purpose at that time. Yahweh didn't want the nations to disappear. They would have disappeared already had he not interfered. If you want to go back and study about those plagues, I don't have time to bring those sermons right now, but some of those plagues were brought for the reason of benefiting the nation of Egypt.

44 The sickness then was about like it is here today in America and throughout the whole world right now. There's no nation on earth that is not affected by these diseases. The scientists even say there are no human beings on earth who are not affected with the diseases. They keep thinking they're going to find cures by giving them shots. Someone said they thought we'd be better off if we gave the doctors a shot instead of them giving us shots! Give them a shot and get out of their offices! That's a

joke! Don't be going out and hurting any doctors; we don't hurt people!

45 **Leviticus 15:2. Speak to the children of Israyl, and say to them; When any man has a discharge...** He's speaking about one of these dreaded diseases. They have these discharges today.

46 The one they thought they had cured, gonorrhea, is worse than ever now. It makes you start itching in your penis and then this thick stuff, full of pus, starts coming out of it. If you get it, it will scare you. This stuff will enter into your body and start to try to find a home. It should have never been in your body; but this is what you can get through fornication and adultery or relations with animals.

47 Gonorrhea comes from the llama, a beast of burden, as it's called in the Scriptures. It should have never been used that way, but they did this through the sick minds, or minds of sickness, like what entered into Cain. Many of the priests in the Catholic Church today are carrying these same diseases. They're in their bodies and their cravings are so extreme that you can read about them on the news and what they're doing to children.

48 This word **discharge** means *to have sex*, that is *sexual flux*. It's called a flux in the Scriptures, but it means also to waste away. This occurs once this starts in your body. You won't see it right off. It comes slowly and starts taking up homesteads in your body and weakening each organ or gland that it gets in. You won't see it right away.

49 I'm so amazed right now at how healthy your faces look. I'm just looking and admiring the great color that is developing in our people and their faces. I can see it. If you look at these people in the world when you go in the world, you can see how sickly and different they look from The House of Yahweh. It's a magnificent thing that I'm seeing right now among our people.

50 It means *to waste away, a flux...* That means it's a sexual thing that is brought into your penis and travels through to other areas. It's taken into the woman the same way. Some of it gets into the cervix and causes cancer in women. I think it's about the fourth highest killer today in women. Women really suffer from what men put in their bodies. It's a flux that causes one to start wasting away and having issues. You'll see parts of it.

51 The woman will have issues too. I've read where women will have this and it doesn't bother them as much as a man. A man starts itching right away and he sees what's coming out of him. He gets scared and goes to the doctor and the doctor

gives him a shot saying, "Yeah, I got rid of it." Well, he didn't get rid of it. It enters into the body just like syphilis does. It enters in and you start wasting away.

52 It means *to waste away, have an issue, pine away*. Brown and Driver says the word means *to melt, dissolve one's body*.

53 Now, a woman, in order to be productive, once a month cleanses this area to where it can support a healthy baby. This comes with a woman's flow. There's a reason for it in a woman. When she quits having this flow, she can no longer have children. That is, she can't unless something occurs that we would see as a miracle, something beyond our control, like with Abraham and Sarah. This woman was given this ability back again, where an egg dropped down and she was able to have Isaac who was promised in the Scriptures.

54 That area of a woman's body must be cleansed. Every month, a cleansing takes place. The reason for that is there's death and parasites in this blood that comes from her. It won't harm her as long as she doesn't take it and do things she's not supposed to with it. As long as she protects this and doesn't let it spread or get on things that will later get in her food or her mouth. I've seen women do this.

55 I've seen women sit on couches and when they get up, the couches would have blood on them. Some people do things like this badly. Gentile women who have never been taught the Laws of Yahweh can be really filthy with this. This is one reason Yahweh stresses His health Laws. Once they start finding out why they must contain this, they do so and it stops the spread of what we're seeing right here.

56 Now, if a man comes near this blood, gets it on him, or if he has sexual intercourse with a woman who is discharging this death out of her body, it gets in his penis and travels through his body. The poison even gets to his brain and then he can't think. You see this among so many in the world right now.

57 In **verse 25**, you see the same thing here. In **verse 13**, it talks about when a man is clean. There are ways of cleansing. A woman can cleanse herself in this way right here.

58 When a worse thing comes upon her that is caused from having sex when she is flowing, it harms her too, along with these other outside influences from her body. Then, she will start developing a continuous flow. It can be cleansed and the man can be cleansed too, as it's talked about here. This

can all be done. The translators have covered it up, but it can be done by the ways Yahweh tells us to follow.

59 One of the ways is taking that bitter gourd. I can hardly wait for Kahan Yahodah to bring his next sermon. Some great information has been found about the bitter gourd and the herbs.

60 Notice in **verse 13** that you can be cleansed from these outside influences. They're the same as when a woman has a discharge of blood for many days, a discharge that is not normal. This is something that occurs when the sin has grown in her body and caused this unusual discharge. It's the same as is described in **Leviticus 15:2**.

61 **Verse 4, Every bed the man with a discharge lies on will be unclean...** If you eat in the bed, and a lot of people do, and somebody has had a discharge, or you're sitting on a used mattress that belonged to the Gentiles who defiled that mattress, it's a pretty bad thing.

62 Think about this, brethren, and you think about today's world. I tell people, make sure that you have plastic or something to sit on to keep yourself from getting whatever might be in that car, taxi cab, bus, or plane that you ride. We don't know what the Gentiles might have put on it; we know what the Gentiles have. When I say Gentiles, I'm talking about a person who has never been taught the Laws of Yahweh and is not practicing the Laws of Yahweh.

63 If you compare that to today's life, maybe you'll understand why I don't want you riding with every Tom, Dick and Harry who comes along; or Sue, Kate and whatever her name is. You need to start taking care of yourself and thinking of this every time you do something. If you sit down on a seat that a man sat on who has a discharge, you will become contaminated by that discharge too. It will enter your body, especially if you're sweating. If it finds any fluids where it can travel into your body, you have it. That's the reason we have to cleanse the houses that we live in, cleanse our mattresses and the places where we work.

64 **Verse 4, Every bed the man with a discharge lies on will be unclean...** This is the uncleanness that comes from this man. These are also the outside influences that the apostles and prophets were talking about that actually invade the mind and start destroying your thinking. You get to where you're like some sort of zombie. That's what it makes me think of.

65 I've seen many people, when they first come into The House of Yahweh, who when you tell them

two things, they can only remember one. If you give them three things, they're totally lost. If you ask, why didn't you do this first? One will say, "I didn't hear that. I only heard one word out of the three sentences you gave me." This is how it influences the mind.

66 If you remember, a few years ago, I started teaching you about micro-organisms. The reason for that was to show you what I'm showing you today. I told you about the tests that were run where the mice were trained to go through this maze to get to food. Then, they put this discharge blood from the woman into the mice's food and they couldn't find their way through the maze. The influence from this boggles the mind. It stops the glands from sending signals that keep your mind working properly. Then, the bad influences come and you start getting the evil passions that you must put down. Put them down, cleanse yourself and get them out of your body so you won't be doing this anymore.

67 **Verse 5, Anyone who touches his bed must wash his clothes and bathe with water...** This is a cleansing process you go through.

68 **Verse 6, Whoever sits on anything that the man with a discharge sat on, must wash his clothes and bathe with water...** This may not protect you, if it manages to make its way to your rectum or any hole into your body. As far as we can see, it can't go through the sweat glands, but it can enter a cut, a wound, your rectum or your penis. If it gets to that area, it can come through....**and he will be unclean until sunset...** You'll be clean at sunset, maybe depending on the state of infection you're about to get when you don't pay attention to this Law.

69 You really need to be very careful about what you sit on and who you ride with. You need to know who the person may have had in his car. If he fools around in the world, I think you would be better off to walk than to ride in that car with that person.

70 **Verse 9, Everything the man sits on when riding will be unclean.**

71 **Verse 10, And whoever touches any of the things that were under him, will be unclean...**

72 **Verse 11, Anyone the man with a discharge touches, without rinsing his hands with water...** This is why I hate to shake hands with people in the world. I don't want to embarrass them or hurt their feelings, but I hate it. Now, when I go into a place and I have to do business with people, especially with the ones on the radio and TV shows who push the Work, I put Thieves oil

on my hands because it does kill this stuff. I also have a spray bottle of lye water in my car. You might think about carrying one of these because it helps too.

73 If you persist in this uncleanness, eventually it will get through. If you don't start paying attention to these Laws and keeping them, you will be defiled.

74 **Verse 12, A clay pot that the man touches must be broken, and any wooden article is to be rinsed with water...** If you remember, Yahweh has things in wood that actually kill these things. The clay pots don't have them, but the wood does. That's why I said the wooden cutting board is the best cutting board you can use for meat. Salmonella will only last, I think, two hours on wood and then it's dead. I don't remember the exact time right now, but the longest any parasite can live on wood is about two hours.

75 **Verse 14, On the eighth day...**

76 Now, the discharge, the issue, the flux, has to do with the genitals. That's what the Hebrew shows here. It says *the genitals or the vagina of a woman*. It's called *morbid*. This word **morbid** is *relating to or typical of disease*. The word morbid that they use to describe this issue of blood that is coming here is actually typical of diseases that can enter your body. ...*characterized by gloominess*... Did you ever suffer gloominess? This is where people start wanting to kill themselves sometimes.

77 In fact, around Christmastime, suicides increase. I'm thinking that with this comes the push for the eating of unclean foods, like the pig with the apple in its mouth, which is supposed to represent the sin of Eve. The apple is supposed to be the sin she picked off the tree and ate. Well, the pig was what she ate is what they're saying! If you want to be like the Gods, eat their pork. They start pushing this for Christmastime. If you noticed, they advertise their hams that time of year. I'm thinking these morbid diseases and issues of the blood connect with one another, as the Hebrew words show.

78 ...*related to or typical of disease*. This word means *characterized by gloominess or unwholesome ideas, evil ways of thinking*... It's rather easy today because you've got the commercials that are pushing this, but even when you're not watching or seeing them, I know you've had them pop into your minds before. This is where it comes from. It's a short-circuit that pushes it forward.

79 Here is a little being in your body that has this thing that does not belong in your body and was created by the Gods through their sins. It's in

---

## Yahweh has ways of cleansing. Yahweh has ways of healing you.

---

your body and it's sending these electrical signals to your brain or the heart. In this Hebrew word, it's showing that it comes back with *unwholesome ideas or feelings*.

80 I'm almost out of time. I want to read you just a little on this and then we'll come back and get back into the Hebrew words in the next lesson, Yahweh willing. I kept this news article for myself to read at this time. I don't think you would have remembered it if I didn't. Kahan Yedidiyah read some articles that told about the doctors who were used as advisors on this board so they could vote for the pharmaceutical company. It gave them that power. When Peter Jennings found out the pharmaceutical companies paid these doctors, he brought it out that they paid them to vote for these drugs. Do you know why? It's because this is a trillion dollar industry.

81 It's like the man in Washington who told me you can't stop the nuclear industry. At that time it was an eight hundred and fifty billion dollar a year industry and it's not the biggest. The drug industry is the biggest. It's the biggest industry on the face of the earth. They have the money.

82 Even the American Medical Association's hands are tied on this, according to this news article I have right here. It says *The Doping Of Americans. Seventy-five percent of Americans over fifty are pharmaceutical drug addicts. The AMA admits prescription drug side effects are now the fourth leading cause of death in America. The FDA scientists admit Vioxx alone... Just this one drug. ... may have caused as many as a hundred and thirty nine thousand heart attacks, strokes and deaths. The FDA is virtually defenseless against a similar and future catastrophe with other drugs...* The World News with Peter Jennings showed how they have control of this.

83 If you remember, the Food and Drug Administration was actually put together to make sure every drug that was put on the market was suitable and wouldn't cause harm to the people. Well, all drugs that I know of cause harm in some way. I don't know of one drug that doesn't harm. They don't heal. I don't know of any drug that will heal your body. The doctor who wrote this article brings this out.

84 ...*Your health, the prevention and curing of disease, is in direct conflict with the financial health of the trillion dollar pharmaceutical indus-*

*try. To the pharmaceutical industry, a patient cured is a customer lost. After all, cure is in direct conflict with cash. That is why drugs are designed to mask, suppress and relieve symptoms but never cure...* They aren't designed for that. Yahweh designed certain herbs to cure people and healthy foods to start bringing you back to life.

85 ...*Think about it: No diabetic has ever been cured using insulin. Their pancreas just rots and degenerates as it becomes more addicted to the drug. Heart drugs don't heal the heart, they just force it to beat as it weakens and you need more and more drugs to keep it beating. No person with arthritis has ever been cured using drugs, only doped up and often killed. Name one person you know who has actually healed themselves using drugs, not just symptom relief or suppression, not just a temporary quick fix, but someone who actually got better, who was able to stop taking drugs and their diseased organ regenerated or their disease gone. You can't because drugs don't cure diseases in anybody...*

86 I told you about one of the people I knew. He called me and said he wanted to take the person to the hospital. I said, I won't say no to you; if she wants to go to the hospital, take her. Right away, when she got to the hospital they gave her a shot. I called one of our nurses about it and one of the doctors and I asked, will this shot, this thing that they gave her, stop the pancreas from working? They both said yes, that's what it does. So, I called the person back and asked, did they tell you that she has sugar diabetes now and the person said, "Yes, that test just came back that she has sugar diabetes." I said, well they just stopped her pancreas from working which is why the blood sugar is not right now.

87 Yahweh has ways of cleansing everything. When a person is cleansed, Yahweh says, he comes back into contact with Yahweh. My time is up so I have to quit.

88 Keep in mind that Yahweh has ways of cleansing. Yahweh has ways of healing you. We'll see those ways very soon now. We'll also see as we proceed in this subject how they admit what's taking place and that they are defenseless against it. As this doctor said, they're absolutely defenseless against what is going on and what they have created in this world.

89 Until two weeks from now: May Yahweh bless your understanding. Praise Yahweh.

# Keeping The Laws Of Yahweh Will Turn People From Evil

The inspired Holy Scriptures are not believed in this time period, mainly because of vicious propaganda against them by religious imposters, who push their form of religion which denies the Creator and His inspired Laws.

The Laws of Yahweh were given to mankind to guide them away from death, sickness, disease, hatred, violence, fighting, war and yes, even so-called natural disasters. When these Laws are rejected, mankind causes these curses to come upon himself and others.

## ●Isayah 24:1-6—

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste. Its face is perverted, and its inhabitants are scattered abroad.

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for Yahweh has spoken this word.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

Each religion claims to keep the Laws written in the Holy Scriptures. However, when they are questioned, you find that they do not even keep the Ten Commandments much less the 613 death defying Laws of health, love, joy, and peace that Yahweh inspired to be written in *The Book of Yahweh* for mankind.

A saint is one who keeps the whole Law. A holy person is one who keeps the whole Law. These holy people did not change the Laws of Yahweh, they taught and upheld them. These same holy men were inspired to write the following verses.

## ●Yaaqob 4:12—

There is One Lawgiver, Who is able to save and to destroy...

## ●Revelation 22:18-19—

18 For I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this Book: If any man will add to these things, Yahweh will add to him the plagues that are written in this Book:

19 And if any man will take away from the words of the Book of this prophecy, Yahweh will take away his part out of The Book of Life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this Book.

By causing the world, yes, the whole world, to do away with Yahweh's Laws, they caused the people to start doing things to cause curses to come upon themselves, as we see all over the world today.

If the religions of the world would teach the Laws of Peace, found in the inspired Scriptures, they would turn the people from the evil we see all around us today. These are not my words, but the words of the Creator.

## ●Yeremyah 23:21-22—

21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran; I have not spoken of them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in My counsel, and had caused My people to hear My words; the Law and the Prophets, then they would have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

All major religions reject the 613 Laws of Yahweh today. Jews in Israyl, Muslims in Iraq, Iran and throughout the world, Christians, Catholics, Hindus, all of them reject the Laws of Yahweh. As a result, according to your Scriptures, they have filled the earth with curses—sickness, disease, confusion, hatred, violence, war, and death.

We are in the last days. We are, in fact, in the last three and one-half years of man's governments of the people and by the people.

The inspired writings do not show the religions repenting. Prophecy shows them getting morally worse, even to the coming nuclear destruction that will bring darkness to the sun.

The world will not repent, but you can. There is protection promised for only one group and one place: The House of Yahweh in Abilene, Texas.

2/05 *Prophetic Word* letter

---

# Chapter Six

## The Motions Of Sin #3:

### Gods Newly Come Up Will Make You Sick

3/12/05 x-rated

1 Shalom everyone! Praise Yahweh! You're looking great! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 I want you to look at how full my *Book of Yahweh* is; it's like George's billfold that exploded out on the street! I tell you, if this ever explodes, there's enough information on these papers to kill every God in the country! I'm trying to get it all in a book and get it arranged where others could teach from it. Hopefully, we will one day. It just keeps adding up. The Gods are coming up faster than I can get them in my briefcase to carry them!

3 I want you to start thinking about your own homes when you hear what I'm going to bring in this sermon. You're going to understand more why Yahweh doesn't want us to track these germs into His Sanctuary. Your houses are also sanctuaries of Yahweh and you need to start thinking about them in that manner. I'm thinking that you probably should make arrangements for a pair of shoes to be left where you enter the door and you could change your shoes. Think about what you're tracking into your house. If you walk barefooted on it, we have evidence now that this is the way things are being transferred.

4 There's a new parasite right now that is spreading in Florida. It was first discovered in China and we're just now getting reports on it. They haven't really found out what it is, but they know that it hibernates in fiber. It will build a small fiber nest. I know I'm speaking in Okie language! It builds a fiber nest and it can be transported then. It seems like these things are eternal and never die. They can be transported and have been transported in the material.

5 They're also in used clothing. Many people have died from buying used clothing or going to the Salvation Army and getting things. They already

know that the regular soaps on the market will not kill them. Washing clothes in regular soap won't kill them. I do believe lye will kill them. You better start thinking about that. The reason I think that is because Yahweh talks about this in the cleansing process.

6 Get one of those little spray bottles and mix up some soapy lye water in it. Have it where you can spray the bottom of your shoes before you enter your house and then maybe leave them at a certain place and put on other shoes you can wear in the house.

7 As these wars increase, the ignoring of Yahweh's Laws increases. This is the power that Amosyah talked about that was surrounding the land and is going to bring the strength of the land down. The way you bring the strength down is to deceive the people, which is what Satan has done today. She's deceived the whole world. By confusing the mind and bringing down the strength of the mind, you bring down the physical strength also.

8 Now, I hope you don't start getting bored with this because it's really important we understand why Yahweh doesn't want us to do certain things and take certain bugs into our bodies. If you remember, we were talking about the motions of sin. I have articles here where science backs us up.

9 By the way, we have a new lab working with us now, along with a laboratory technician. It's owned by some Hebrew people. I think they might have a background with some things. When one of the doctors was talking to this person the other day, this person told them, "Yisrayl would give his paycheck for what you just showed me." This person from this lab will be at the Feast this time; hopefully, with the rest of the stuff I've asked for; that's the plan anyway.

10 I told you earlier what occurs when a woman



commits fornication or has a second lover because all it takes is two to start a war in her body. They have proof of this in this lab, and they already sent this part to me, tests that back up what the Scriptures say. The Scriptures are very enlightening on showing how the war starts in the woman's body. They have evidence showing how the body of the woman actually starts building up antibodies in order to fight this war in her body against the sperm of the second man because they're not supposed to be in her body. Fertility stops at this point in many cases.

11 Instead of science telling the person, "Hey, you need to avoid these things," like the Scriptures tell us, they want to find something to stop the antibodies so the sperm can go ahead and germinate from the second man.

12 Just think of all the trouble this is going to cause in the bodies of the women. Yahweh, in protecting the human body, is the One Who created these things to be done in order to try to keep the person from bringing forth every kind of disease in the children. They're fighting against everything. Science today is fighting against the Laws of the Scriptures and trying to go around them and find loopholes where they can get around them.

13 The motions of sin, where the Scriptures talk about them, are movements inside the body by parasites. I call them parasites, because every one of them to me is a parasite. Once they get in the body, they start causing damage. This new bug that's spreading through Florida like crazy is in the material. Once you put this linen on, if it hasn't been treated properly (which I'm glad we're treating the linen for the tallits), it comes to life then and bores through the skin. Then, the first thing you start feeling is a tickling as you feel this thing crawling underneath your skin. It bores its way through, sets up a homestead and starts raising its young. It causes deep sores and lacerations in the flesh, which opens it up for more infections.

14 This is similar to how chlamydia works in the body. If you remember, they weren't very afraid of chlamydia at the time they discovered it. I don't know how afraid they are of this parasite right now, but this is a really bad parasite. Whether they know it or not, any parasite that makes a lesion in your flesh in any way, opens your body up for other infections.

15 That's what occurred with our former President Clinton. He had a second operation the other day. He's not over it yet. If you think he is, you haven't been studying the articles that science has put out. There's no way of stopping this infection.

They say the only way to stop this was to go back to childhood. I'm speaking of everybody who suffers from this, not just Bill Clinton.

16 Then, we went over to **Leviticus 15:2** where it talks about the blood. People don't realize what they're doing when they still use blood or take blood. It's in the blood, Yahweh says.

17 **Leviticus 15:2. Speak to the children of Israyl, and say to them; When any man has a discharge, the discharge is unclean...** You wouldn't think too much of that just reading it from the *King James Version* or if you knew nothing more about it than that.

18 I want to go through this one article in detail because it's a great article. You have to get into it deep to understand it. Here are some of the things we're facing. *Drugs to combat Superbugs will soon Be Useless...* Do you know why? Because they're building so fast and mutating, they've become immune to the drugs that once killed some of them. The drugs never killed all of them. The bugs become immune to the drugs. They're really not superbugs, they're the same things, but they survive because of what science has done in going against Yahweh's Laws.

19 *The World Is Not Ready For A Flu Epidemic...* I'm just reading the headlines. *Antibiotics Ineffective In Preventing Heart Attacks...* This is the same thing I told you former President Clinton is going through at this time. The infection is still there according to these articles and latest scientific reports. The antibiotics now will not get rid of this infection or what is causing the infection. The cause is still there. That's the reason I'm saying this man is still not out of trouble.

20 *...Based on observational studies, some physicians use these drugs in secondary prevention of cardio-vascular disease. Now two recent large studies say this approach does not work...* Once the person has the heart attack, you could give all the drugs in the country and it won't stop the infection because the cause is set up inside the body. It's already set up there. The motions of sin that the Scriptures speak of are exactly what this scientific report is about.

21 *...much to the dismay of the investigators. Researchers search for a way to attack the infectious disease process believed to have a role in heart disease. Two studies presented in August at the European Society of Cardio-Vascular Congress in Munich concluded that antibiotics were not the way to go...* They closed the door on them. They said there's no way.

22 This infection is linked to chlamydia. Chla-

mydia is probably in every person in the world right now. They didn't think about anything when it started.

23 The House of Yahweh brought this information out first, by the way, and then doctors started talking about it. I started telling how dangerous this was going to be. The reason I knew it was going to be dangerous was because of the little lesions it makes wherever it travels. It gets in the heart. I said, every place this thing invades, it causes lesions. Those lesions are open doors for any parasite or virus that would cause infection. Micro-organisms enter there and travel the blood stream and the spinal cord to a place they can live in your body.

24 This is what we have living in our bodies right now. This is why Yahweh, in the Hebrew words, tells us about this sickness and tells us we've got to cleanse. We have to wash and cleanse our bodies.

25 *Chlamydia linked to heart disease...* Yes, that is what's causing some of it. It's not causing all of it; there's syphilis too. Syphilis not only gets in the heart, it gets in the brain. They've known that for over fifty years and have done nothing but try to create a drug to kill the syphilis. Well, they created a drug but it didn't kill it. They had the people fooled thinking that penicillin was killing all these parasites in their bodies. They were just praising the Gods for this; that they had sent that wonderful drug. Now, they've found out they weren't so wonderful after all.

26 So they've created new drugs to try to kill the new Gods that are coming out of the earth. They're unsuccessful in doing this. The only way these things are ever going to be stopped is to go back to Yahweh's Laws and start keeping those Laws.

27 *The study: heart disease causes are the same all over the world...* It says all over the world. So we can see what's going on in America here today is going on all over our world. In other words, everybody in the world, according to the scientific reports, has chlamydia at this time.

28 *Antibiotics don't prevent heart disease...* This is another article that came out with another study in a different place and it's the same thing; the results are the same. Antibiotics do not prevent heart disease.

29 Let's turn over to **Deuteronomy 32**. We'll read one verse and then I want to go to work on an article to show you where this came from. I want you to remember that none of this is absolutely new; they're mutations. The stuff that is going on in the world today was practiced by the Gods. We

can see that in mythology. I can look in mythology right now and show you the diseases that Yahweh talked about in the Scriptures and how they came about. They were the exact same things they're experimenting with right now.

30 Did you know they have sheep right now that have men's eyes and men's organs in their bodies? They were put there because they took genes from a human being and put them in those things. They have men's organs in a sheep, like the eyes of a man. They have different organs inside that sheep that belong to a man. This was a species that Yahweh said to keep separate. Man hasn't kept them separated.

31 I don't know if you noticed the new test that was done on the bird flu. They have been classifying bird flu as something else, when it was actually bird flu. Everyone who's touched one of those diseased chickens in a particular way has created a bug that has crossed with certain bugs in the human body. They have created some bugs that are monsters now and are very dangerous. These are the ones that Yahweh speaks of right here in **Deuteronomy**.

32 **Deuteronomy 32:17. They sacrificed to demons (Gods, elohim), which are not of Yahweh, to Gods (elohim) they did not know...** These are Gods they did not know. **...to Gods (elohim) newly come up...** If you want to look up this word, **newly**, or put some time and effort into studying it, it means *to be sick*.

33 I knew this, I guess, fifty years ago or something like that. I knew then that where it says Gods, it didn't mean what the *King James Version* paints of a carved, wooden image or something like that. This God, whatever it was, was being taken into the bodies. The very fact that it causes you to be sick means you take it into your body in some way. Then, Yahweh tells us not to follow these Gods because these Gods cause these diseases to come upon you.

34 We would have had this information in the Scriptures to begin with, if King James and his men hadn't changed it. Then, the Catholic Church through its power kept all other translations I know of, except the one from The House of Yahweh, from ever correcting it. There are some Jewish agencies that have put out information that these changes took place. If you had the correct translation, you would see all of this; otherwise, you wouldn't. It takes a world of studying to find these things, but they could be found even fifty years ago. I didn't know nearly as much then as I do now about it, but I knew these Gods weren't some kind of poles

that you look upon, like some of kind of statue that people bow down to thinking they'll get power from it. It's not that at all.

35 This is a prophecy for this time period. Yermeyah said you wouldn't be able to cure yourself from these new Gods that you're taking into your body.

36 **Newly** means *to be sick as if menstruation... Like the blood of a menstruating women. ...infirmity, sick, menstruation, faint, having sickness, needs to be thrust away, needs to cleanse...* This is all shown in the Hebrew word. *...need to cleanse, to cast out, to purge, to wash. It's a sickness, loathing, languishing sickness, sorrowful sickness...* That makes one sorrowful inside. *...troubling...* Troubles the mind and makes them faint of heart.

37 When you see in the Scriptures where Yahweh was dealing with Mosheh and they were coming out against the Gods, Yahweh said, "I'll show My power over the Gods." It was needful for Him to do so to convince the people that they could trust in Him. Not trusting in Yahweh wasn't what led them back into sin, what led them back into sin was temptation from slit skirts and low-necked blouses where they failed to wipe out enemies Yahweh said would be thorns in their sides. They came back and now this way is stronger than ever throughout the world, especially in America. Most of this now in the Last Days have spread out from America.

38 That's what brought Israyl down. They suffered the same thing that Yahweh warned them of right here, these Gods that would be newly come up, that they couldn't handle. These things were prophesied to be in this time period.

39 *...to be ill, unwell, sorrowful, miserable, not in physical sense, illness, to be sad, illness, bed of languishing, my suffering or diseases, loathsomeness in my meat...* Remember what He's saying right here: the loathsomeness is in "my meat." *...faint, unwell...*

40 Let's go to **Leviticus 15:33. For a woman in her monthly period; for a man with a discharge, or a woman with a discharge; and for a man who lies with a woman who is ceremonially unclean...** Mark out that word **ceremonially**; it was put there to throw you off.

41 **Verse 32, These are the Laws...** These are the Laws He puts here to keep you clean.

42 **Verse 2, Speak to the children of Israyl, and say to them; When any man has a discharge, the discharge is unclean...** This is speaking of semen, yes, but this is not only speaking of semen. It's an

unusual discharge from his body; as it goes on to tell.

43 If you know or have ever studied about gonorrhea, you know its discharge looks similar to the discharge of mucous that houses the semen that comes out of your body when this is discharged from your penis. That's where this flux is going to come from. The only thing is that with gonorrhea, it's a continual thing and it starts causing irritation. That's when you go to the doctor and try to find something to kill it. The doctor can make it hide, but that won't cleanse you. What you need is cleansing.

44 Once a person is cleansed in the proper way, he is clean. The cleanses don't just make it hide in his body. He is clean and then he's welcomed back into the camp of meeting again.

45 **Verse 3, Whether it continues flowing from his body, or is blocked...** Blocked where it can't flow. **...it will make him unclean...** It will make him sick in other words. These are the same Gods newly come out of the world that talk you into doing these things that cause the gonorrhea or syphilis or whatever they cause in your body.

46 **...This is how his discharge will bring about uncleanness...** Then it goes on to talk about the beds laid on when one is in this condition.

47 **Leviticus 20:18. If a man lies with a woman during her monthly period...** Or has intercourse with her. You shouldn't be lying with a woman, you shouldn't be sitting with a woman in this state. You're going to have to wake up to the fact this is going to cause you trouble. It can cause you serious trouble. Once the house is cleansed and you go back to this kind of sin, it can cause you double trouble then, according to the words of Yahshua.

48 The house was swept clean and your body was doing its job, instead of having to send an army out to defend itself, so it's living in peace. If you turn back to that sin, your body's overwhelmed then with the destruction sent into it.

49 **Leviticus 20:18. If a man lies with a woman during her monthly period or during her other uncleanness; and has sexual relations with her, he has exposed the source of her flow...** This is not quite correctly translated, but I'll let Kahan Yahodah bring that out later. **...and she has also uncovered it. Both of them must be cut off from their people...** That is, they must be quarantined. That's how serious this thing is and how much damage it can cause.

50 You don't realize these things until you educate yourself on what is actually going on. Yahweh shows us things in the Scriptures and science is

just now finding out some of these things because they're finally working on what causes the disease. This is bringing them back to the Scriptures, which actually tell them what causes the disease in the first place.

51 **Isayah 30:22. You will also defile the images of your Gods...** This is speaking of a prophecy that we're going to fulfill. We're going to get rid of these. This is one of the things that we're going to do ourselves; that Yahweh has laid upon His people.

52 **...which are overlaid with silver...** The *King James Version* added a few things here. This "overlaid with silver" is talking about money. Certain things are sold on the market that bring about the breaking of Yahweh's Laws, which make you sick.

53 Dressing a woman in a certain way, overlays, that is, hides the judgment of a man because he has money coming in from it. It's veneered with the money you can make off of it. As Yahshua said, the love of money is a root of all evil. This is where it started.

54 I've brought out many times concerning the people who are getting paid so well for designing these dress styles that make you want to look at a woman and then seduce her. You might want to seduce your wife in the same way if you saw her dressed like that, but then you wouldn't want her to go out on the street dressed where other men would want to seduce her too. This is what is taking place in the world anyway. A woman's body should never be shown to anybody but her husband. If the husband had his right mind in keeping the Laws of Yahweh, he would be lusting after a clean body instead of a filth-filled body that would bring this sickness into his body.

55 **...You will also defile the images of your Gods (elohim, teraphim), which are overlaid with silver, and the images of your Gods (elohim, teraphim) ornamented with gold. You will cast them away as a menstruous cloth...** You will one day. Once your mind starts thinking the truth and you start seeing the damage they've done, you'll cast them away. **...you will say to them; Get away!...** Or get behind me Satan, as Yahshua said. You must cleanse; you must cast them away.

56 Let's go back to **Deuteronomy** quickly. I'm going to have to hurry because I want to go through that one article with you before this service is over.

57 **Deuteronomy 28:60. He will also bring back upon you...** This is mistranslated too. Yahweh is not going to bring this upon you. He's begging you, "Don't do this. If you do this, you're going to cause these things to take place."

58 I've explained this to you before, but I want

---

## **Yahweh tells us not to follow these Gods because these Gods cause these diseases to come upon you.**

---

you to understand what King James did and what the Catholic Church did in trying to turn people from the Laws. They saw they couldn't hide the Scriptures anymore, so they just rewrote them. They put things in there like Yahweh is angry so He's going to bring this upon you and He's going to slap you with a disease or throw a bundle of diseases at you.

59 Let me see if I have the correct translation. **Leviticus 17:10**, here is almost the same thing. **Whatever man of the house of Israyl or the strangers who sojourn among you, who eats any blood, I will set My face against him...** Like, "I'm going to get mad at him and set My face against him. I'm going to cause him all kinds of trouble." That's the way it reads in **Leviticus 17:10**.

60 The correct translation is: *Whatsoever man of the house of Israyl or the strangers who sojourn among you who eats any blood, I say to you that I will surely turn My face from that person who eats blood and he will be cut off from among his people.*

61 See, it's he who is cutting himself off, not Yahweh. Yahweh is not causing it. It's the same thing here in this verse in **Deuteronomy**.

62 **...He will also bring back upon you all the diseases of Egypt...** No, you're going to bring these things back upon yourself. If you start doing these things, as the Scriptures say here when correctly translated, you will bring back all the diseases of Egypt. **...which you were afraid of, and they will cling to you...** That's what Yahweh is warning us of right there in that verse.

63 **Deuteronomy 7:15.** We see the same thing here He's warning us of. These are the diseases we're going to read about that are coming upon us in this time period just as Yahshua and the prophets before Him said.

64 **Deuteronomy 7:15. Yahweh will take away from you all sickness...** If you will keep His Laws. If you don't keep His Laws, you bring the sickness upon yourself. **...He will not afflict you with any of the diseases...** By keeping Yahweh's Laws, you will not be afflicted by any of these diseases **...you knew in Egypt...** Brethren, that's a promise to us right now. We will not be afflicted by any of these diseases if we follow His Law right now.

65 The U.N. started warning you about these diseases. They come out and they go to the gov-

ernment first, saying, "Here's what we're facing." This was what they were trying to say: "You better batten down the hatches and brace yourself because these epidemics are coming. "That's what they're speaking of in these articles.

66 These are new epidemics that we knew nothing about. We have nothing to defend ourselves against them. They're on the market now. Most of the time when we get wind of them on the news, the government knew about it long before then and it had been spreading for quite some time before we ever hear about it. That's the reason the U.N. warned us: "Yes, they're coming, so you better get ready."

67 **...but will lay them on all those who hate you...** He doesn't lay them. They're going to get them. Ten thousand of them will fall on your side, but they won't come near you if you will follow what Yahweh says to do.

68 The word, **newly**, means *faint, always of heart, of condition of people, of sorrow and distress*. It means all of those things. In the same wording, Yahweh says *rinse, cleanse away by rinsing, washing, rinse victim to be offered in sacrifice, cleanse by washing of removing of guilt also*. That's all in this same word of describing this right here.

69 We first have an article here that says: *Blocking the Bug*. It talks about the AIDS virus. Yahweh said in **Genesis 26:4** that you're going to be a blessing to all the nations. That blessing is coming and is going to come in the Last Days through The House of Yahweh. We're going to bless the nations with the knowledge of healing, the knowledge of cleansing, and with the knowledge of never having these diseases enter our bodies again.

70 These are the Laws that were given to our forefather Abraham. This is the blessing that we have been blessed with here in The House of Yahweh. That's the reason you're getting healthy. Don't stop; don't let up. I can see it in the people here. I can see in your faces that your health is getting better. I've seen people come back from almost death and are even working now because they're doing the things they were told to do.

71 One of the things you need to do is the Superfood. The doctor in California said, "I'm putting people on this Superfood and bringing them back to life. I'm putting my sickest patients on it and bringing them back to life with it." He puts all of his patients on it. It's one of the best things you can put in your body, according to the health experts.

72 I have one more thing coming up for you that's going to help you tremendously. The other things the Scriptures speak of: the bitter cleansing

tea that it speaks of so many times and was hidden in the Holy Scriptures, that is very needful for your body.

73 There are other things I'm trying to get everyone on. One of them is the Buffaletic Tea. There are little pockets of tumors and things in your body that you know nothing of. According to the doctor's reports on these things, this tea will turn them to a black liquid that your body can dispose of slowly. Don't hesitate. Keep these things going.

74 Watch your food; kosher your food. Anything you get from a supermarket, you better kosher it before you stick it into your mouth. If you're taking the Plague Defense, it will help you kill the parasites in your stomach before they get into your bloodstream, in case you didn't kosher enough and something gets by you.

75 We know for a fact about the Jews who were in Europe during the days of the Black Plague. I went through this already but there are a lot more studies on it now since The House of Yahweh has brought forth so much work on it. I think every lab in the county is getting the tapes from The House of Yahweh now. We're doing a lot more benefit than you realize! It's not being advertised, but we can see articles coming out that have the same statements that we made from this pulpit. So we know they're getting this information from The House of Yahweh.

76 Now, the ashes of the red heifer, we know these things were meant to keep the plagues from hitting us. Yahweh said, "If you do these things, these plagues will not come near you." We had it proven with the Black Plague. Even though Israyl had turned from Yahweh, the ash water was in their genes. Remember this, it was in the genes.

77 When I first started bringing you information about the genes, I brought how they worked and how certain things could be put there and could be transferred into the children you bore. The ability to understand these things isn't just limited to learning, but learning is a great thing. I see the children now, who don't hate to read books the way I remember so many children from when I was young hated to read. I see this being put into their genes because their parents love it. I see children before they're two years old reading cards with words on them. Some know their alphabet and numbers by the time they're a year old. If you just think how far ahead we are of the children just a few years ago, or the ones in the world around us now.

78 They're finding out right now that the same thing that kept our forefathers from getting this Black Plague also blocks AIDS. They know it's a

gene that is actually blocking this. Where did they get this gene? How did they alter that gene to where it would block this?

79 Before they ever went there, they were taken into captivity and had to flee for their lives, Yahweh said that this would stop them from getting the plague. He said, "This will stop you from getting the plagues; they won't come upon you." We see they were the ones who did not get them.

80 They did a lot of screwing around, that's for sure. They turned from Yahweh and went into a place where the dress codes were similar to the west at this time. Our forefathers, who Yahweh had taught, who put things in their genes that should have not been thrown to the dogs, were thrown to the dogs. What they did was breed other people and put these genes in their bodies so even the other people who fornicated with the Jews and crossed with them didn't get the Black Plague either. There were about ten percent of them in that area who didn't get the Black Plague. They know now from the new studies that was what took place.

81 It looks like the ashes of the red heifer also blocks the bugs brought about by AIDS. *Blocking the Bug* is what this article is called. *AIDS drugs...* They're trying to find a drug that will kill AIDS and stop it but it's outsmarting them. These little bugs are outsmarting the scientists. Brethren, the more you listen to these sermons, the more you'll see that there is a wonderful world going on in your body. There are so many things going on in your body that you can't believe.

82 There are little pockets of soldiers in your body that are put there for doing certain things: sending signals and sending help to one area or another of your body. They're placed throughout your whole body. This is going on right now while you're sitting here listening to me. They're what makes your mind work and your ears hear to transfer the information to your brain. These things are alive and have characteristics of their own. Yes, they have their own characteristics. They enjoy what they're doing. They're made to enjoy it or else they wouldn't do it. If it hurt them, they wouldn't do it; they'd stop. Yahweh made them to enjoy what they do.

83 The same bugs you've taken into your body that don't belong there enjoy their work too. Their work doesn't coincide with the little armies that are placed in different positions in your body, like an army set up on a field.

84 ...*AIDS drugs have always shared one trait: they disable HIV by knocking out several of its enzymes. But this virus is so sneaky; it can fool*

*those medications by mutating...* It fools them by mutating. What they do is make these drugs to deal with only one certain bug. They haven't found a drug that will kill all of them.

85 This drug goes in to find a white guy with eyes going this way and it finds a bunch of black guys sitting there. The drugs don't know what to do with the black guys because they aren't the ones described to them to attack. The drugs were sent to find the white ones with the eyes turned up. I don't know how else to describe it to you where you'll understand.

86 The army that the doctors are sending into your body is sent to look for a certain virus and to kill it. They have picked this out and pulled it out of certain things. They are multiplied in test tubes. The bug that they have pulled out, they learn what it likes to eat for food, so they know this parasite. AIDS is this particular white one with the turned up eyes. So they send a drug in and it kills him, but it left all the black ones that were mutated on the side, or the green ones or the yellow ones. This bug is so tricky and sneaky that it outsmarts them. Here, the drug is going in to look for one dressed in white hats and boots and they can't find anyone dressed like that; they're all wearing robes. The drugs don't know what to do with them because they don't look like food to them. The drugs don't know what to do so they're blocked. These AIDS viruses are sneaky. They're an army of their own with their own characteristics.

87 ...*Now, a new class of drugs attacks the virus in a different way by attacking the cells that host it...* I don't have time to read you the whole article. ...*Even if the drug proves effective, the virus could still mutate and learn to latch on to some other receptors...* So, even if they get that one right, it still will only last five minutes in the body before the AIDS virus shoots it down. It's incurable the way it is right now. It's incurable, as the prophet said it would be.

88 This is going on with these armies in your body. It's so fantastic what is shown here. The study involves some words you're going to have to understand. It may be boring, but if you listen and pay close attention, then you'll start putting this information in your brain and then it won't be so hard for you to understand. I'll make it Okie style so you can understand right away, but as we proceed in it, you'll understand the words, what they mean and what they look like. You'll start seeing them in your mind's eye and start understanding what is said when you read or see it.

89 ...*In bacterial population, mutations are constantly arising due to errors...* Yes, not only in the laboratories, but errors in your body will also mutate these things.

90 I keep thinking about this God Centaur. He was half-horse and half-man. Keep this in your mind as we study this. He was done by the Gods. This was a being. I think I'll get that and bring you the information on it. I remember studying this years ago about how they had created this thing. When they started working on the sheep and mutating them and putting men's genes and so forth, I knew this was going to be the case. It wouldn't surprise me at all if you don't see this done again and you'll see a horse's body with a man on it or a man's head on a fish.

91 No, I think they already have that one. Yeah, they do. I'm not kidding. It's the Chia fish; I believe it is. They showed it on television here recently. The fish had a man's nose. They're doing these things. They're changing these with the genes of man. They had it on the news just here recently. They showed these fish that actually looked like they had a man's nose and face. They have that one. It wouldn't surprise me if they don't have a man's head on a donkey or whatever. He'll make an ass out of himself again by doing so.

92 *If there is any selective advantage for a particular mutation, antibiotic resistance, the mutant will quickly become the major component of the population due to the rapid growth rate of bacteria...* You're talking about billions.

93 If you could think of the population of a bee-hive and how many eggs a queen bee can lay in one day or one hour, you've got bacterium that can mutate billions of time as fast as a queen bee could lay these eggs. Due to this, if one bug is not destroyed, in a little while, it can rebuild a big enough army to kill you. They have bugs, Gods newly come up, that can kill you in twenty-four hours. They have bugs that can make you so sick that you'll start itching all over your body.

94 There is this new one in Florida, spreading this way. It's also in Texas right now, but it won't come near you if you will keep doing these things. I know this for sure. Praise Yahweh.

95 Now, remember what He says here. The bacteria populates so rapidly. ...*In addition, since bacteria are haploid...* If you can imagine a group of soldiers put on this forty acres of ground, that is a haploid of chromosomes. It's just a pocket of soldiers put in your body at a certain place to do certain things. They send signals, "Hey, there's something

coming in over here, trying to get into this area; get over there rapidly." So one of your glands sends out an army to invade that area where it's trying to get into your hand or under your arm or through your scalp or the back of your neck, wherever you're wearing the linen that has the bug in it. Your body sends an army to attack and kill that sucker when it comes in.

96 That's what they're talking about when they say haploid. It's a pocket of an army; it's an army of something in your body that defends your body. Or, in the other case, when it's been mutated, you have pockets of these armies that are working against your body.

97 What they've done very rapidly, in the past fifty years, since television came out, is strip the women and make people illegally lust after them. As the Scriptures prophesied, every man is like a stud horse, neighing after someone else's wife.

98 In putting this disease into a woman, her body starts building up a defense to try to get this out of her. The more she takes in, the more defenseless she becomes. She's overwhelmed with these parasites. Then, the next thing you know, you're dipping them out of that woman and putting them into someone else. This is the way the world is going right now. This is what he's talking about here.

99 ...*haploid of organisms. Even mutations that might normally be recessive will be expressed. Thus, bacteria and mutation populations can pose a problem in the treatment of bacterial infections. Not only are mutations a problem, bacteria have mechanisms by which genes can be transferred to other bacteria...* This is the study we're going into; we're out of time for today.

100 Now, this is how smart they are. They can actually take genes from your body and transfer them to other places. They can invade those, and take them over to fight with. Then, your body in its defense when it sends the army to attack it, finds your own gene there. So it says, "We can't attack that." It doesn't know there is an army of parasites hidden in those genes and it takes them over to other receptors. Then, you take that same gene and transfer it to your newborn baby.

101 This is how magnificent the body is, but it's also how the body becomes diseased and you start suffering with these new Gods that have newly come up.

102 About two weeks from now, we'll have split services again. May Yahweh bless your understanding. Praise Yahweh. I love you, brethren.

---

# Chapter Seven

## The Motions Of Sin #4: The List Of Cancer Causing Agents Is Growing, Science Has No Answer To The Cure, Only Yahweh does

### 3/26/05 x-rated

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. I'd like to have that applause go on for an hour because I know Yahweh's enjoying it, but we need to get into this sermon.

2 Yahweh willing, we're going to be tying what's going on in the world right now with Lucifer and the original judgment that was given. I'm trying to get this organized. I want it in a book where we can have it and study it in detail.

3 You guys who are carpenters, we need a pulpit six inches wider. Some of you guys could do this in your spare time; don't take off work! We need a pulpit before the Feast that's about twelve inches wider. That should do us for another twenty years!

4 We are getting attention. I told you about the doctor who wrote me the letter. He called me this week and he was really encouraged at what he was seeing with the use of the Superfood. Now, he's using the Plague Defense and something else I don't want to tell you about right now because we don't have it available! I don't want you to go out getting some junk tincture. We've had people out there trying to make their own stuff and they don't know how. Some of the stuff out there I think is causing harm instead of health. That's their choosing.

5 Yahweh willing, we'll have this tincture available before the Feast for everyone. I did send this doctor some and he's using it. According to this letter, it's getting out and they're using it in some hospitals. I told the doctor I would not give his name. He was afraid I would give his name; that was the reason for his call. I wouldn't have mentioned his name without his permission, neither would I give the name of the person who wrote this letter.

6 She's already vowed that she would not give

this information to anyone but me until we can study out what she's doing. She's been listening to the sermons and getting the information that's brought. Praise Yahweh. These are lab technicians who are starting to do research. They've proven everything we've said and how beneficial it is.

7 If I forgot to say it, may the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you.

8 *Dear Pastor, For the past few years, a sister and I have been doing in depth research on some of the things mentioned in your sermons on health and changing our DNA...* I don't know if you remember the sermons where I talked about the changing of the DNA and how we can actually change the DNA. Our bodies renew every seven years and our spiritual lives become complete if we work hard enough at it. I hope you don't need fourteen years! Some do. As one of the apostles said, we've got to bear with everyone and pray for everyone's perfection. We especially need to pray for the Okies! It's a little bit harder for us to learn than the average person.

9 I brought out about the changing of the DNA and how this was done. These people started doing research on it and found out I was correct. Now, the doctors want to learn to operate and take out bad DNA. They know that's where the cancer comes from. What they're failing to understand is the fact that taking out that DNA doesn't change a thing. It might slow it down for a little while, but what occurs is another parasite or another bug, takes its place.

10 I was so delighted this week. I was reading a letter that one doctor had written to me and I think he purposely used the word bugs! I knew that he was referring to what I called them in the sermons to make everyone understand. Instead of calling



them a technical name, I just said the bugs are in your body. Some are helpful and some are not. He used that word bugs in his letter. Maybe it was so I would understand what he was talking about!

11 *...We have taken classes and are certified in many forms of energy healing...* What they're calling energy healing is from the foods, with the different things you do to your body, like the cleanses. They started taking classes on it and doing tests in the laboratory to see if it really works. Sure enough, they've found out that it really does.

12 *...and are currently taking classes in other areas of health that could benefit Yahweh's people. Research shows that this form of healing has cured anything from headaches to various forms of cancer and even AIDS. In fact, hospitals... I didn't know this. ...hospitals are now using this form of healing in conjunction with traditional medicine for patients suffering with life-threatening diseases...*

13 The one doctor I told you about said he takes his patients and puts them on Superfood. He does this to patients who were dying with traditional medicine. He puts them on Superfood, and if you remember, he said he gives them double and sometimes triple the regular dose of Superfood. He gives it three times a day. He tells them to sprinkle it on everything.

14 The Parmesan cheese that goes on pizzas and other foods is dehydrated and comes in a shaker. Those little shakers make great Superfood shakers. I don't know if you could just buy the shaker on the market, I suppose we could. Maybe we'll have it where you can just buy a shaker full of it.

15 If you don't make it available, you'll forget to use it. If you put it aside or put it up in the cabinet, it might be a week before you think of it, especially if you're always in a rush like I am. If I can't have it sitting out where I see it in the morning, I won't use it. I set it in a place where I'll stumble over it if I have to. It's right there where I can get to it and use it the first thing every morning and the last thing in the evening. Now, that Superfood gives you a lot of energy so don't take it and go to bed. If you're like me you won't be able to sleep if you do that.

16 *...My sister and I are putting together an information packet on energy healing and how to change the DNA. We are working at putting together a step-by-step guide on how to recode our databanks...* This is what I wanted to do. This is wonderful that someone else is getting in the field and starting to put these things out. Soon, we'll have book writers all over the world who will be doing this stuff and adding to The House of Yahweh Work. I think this is really great. Praise Yahweh. May He inspire more people to take this same line of thought.

---

**Speaking of children, there are going to be some children in The House of Yahweh and children born after the Kingdom has come, by you and your wives, who will be like little Yahshuas.**

---

17 This is what I wanted taught in the science class, if we could get it taught. I want them to make experiments and set up our own lab. We could teach our children.

18 Speaking of children, there are going to be some children in The House of Yahweh and children born after the Kingdom has come, by you and your wives, who will be like little Yahshuas. They won't suffer the setbacks of this world. Their minds will be clean and their bodies will be clean. It wouldn't surprise me if Yahweh doesn't send a six-year-old to rule Jupiter or any of the other planets out there. This is what we were formed for. This is what we should be pushing for: to create the holy seed. Do you remember those sermons I brought on the holy seed? It's very important that we take that into mind and push towards that.

19 There are women in The House of Yahweh who, along with a holy man whose character and DNA are changed, could produce holy seeds. From this group right here, you could bring forth children like Yahshua. That's what Yahweh wants. That's exactly what we're going to do in the Kingdom. I can hardly wait for those sermons to come out if I can ever get through this bull crap that I'm having to plow through that Satan has created. Praise Yahweh.

20 By the way, the doctor used that word too! I didn't intend to use it! I was going to say baloney from now on, to kind of soften the blows for the weak tender-ears who listen to these sermons.

21 *...how to recode our databanks...* If you remember, I didn't go into it deeply, but I showed how our minds are like computers. I've said this for years. Now, we're seeing the receptors in our bodies that allow certain things to get through to the databanks. I'm speaking computer language. I know what computers do; I don't know how to operate the things! I punch the wrong buttons all the time. By the time I get through in the evening working on a computer, I have white-out all over the screen trying to get rid of my mistakes! Are you that way?

22 We have the best computer ever in our heads right here. They're throughout our bodies, our hearts and all. They're just now finding that out. We have brains all over our bodies that we're

now finding out govern certain groups of armies. They say, "We need this much tincture over here in the knee or in this rib or in his heart." They're all throughout your body. Yahweh has set them there working. When they work perfectly, you'll live forever.

23 ...*This will include charts that could be used by anyone who would like to change their DNA in order to make a connection with Yahweh...* If you remember, I told you we have to make this connection with Yahweh. We're doing it. We're getting one step closer every sermon.

24 ...*They will actually be able to see their progress and how far they need to go to make a connection. This will be done by keeping Yahweh's Laws of course and with hard work of course...* I fully agree there!

25 *Pastor, we have learned all this from you by listening to the sermons over and over again...* Brethren, that's what you need to do. Everyone in the House needs to keep these sermons going over and over again. ....*and most importantly, listening to your every word is what got us to this point...* Now, these are lab technicians who have seen this. They've made tests on it and they know we're right. They're putting together charts to put this thing into a book so they can actually teach.

26 I can see how this would be a great weight among the doctors whose hearts are truly wanting to keep that vow they make to the snakes that they will harm nobody. They're harming a lot of people out here in the world right now.

27 ...*My sister and I have dedicated almost all of our time researching this information that you have given that came from your sermons because we would like to have a part in Yahweh's Kingdom...* Praise Yahweh! May Yahweh inspire many, many more.

28 You need to be true to these cleanses. I'm up to my thirteenth bottle on this tea. I think it was the sixth bottle that I was on that I started seeing a black liquid come out with my bowel movements. The bowel movements were almost totally black for about a week or so, maybe two weeks. Then,

it started clearing up and the bowel movements are back to the normal color now. I've seen a lot of changes take place in my body on this. I wanted to see for myself what it would do, brethren. We do have a winner here. It's like the RC oil, the essential oil, this Buffaletic Tea is a real winner.

29 I think if you tried to make this on your own without chemistry education behind you, I don't think you would do it correctly. It's something you have to watch continually while you make it. If you leave it, you may as well throw it in the dumpster. We've learned that from experience. It's a hard thing to make, but it works.

30 We have people who have dedicated their lives to it. We've had people who were about ready to collapse until we got some more help because I told the workers, you can't leave this. You can't turn your back on it for a minute. You have to keep it this temperature. If you don't it's ruined.

31 Anyway, you could go out and make yourself some on your own, but I think you may do harm to your body in trying. That goes for the tea and the tinctures. I know that you want to save money but you should be more interested in saving your health than your money. It's really better to get this where it's perfectly made.

32 Everything I read shows me that with each cleanse; the aging slows down. I read about the people in the Scripture and I see this in them. At that time, before so many of these parasites got there, they were living long lives, like Methuselah. His is the longest record of life that we have, but others lived nearly that long.

33 The parasites that are in your bodies are gathered daily. You can't let up on this. If you feel any aches, pains or headaches, you need to get on the Plague Defense. They're out there and they're getting closer to us all the time. I'll read you some articles to that effect in just a moment. The viruses and STDs are being spread all over.

34 I was just reading an article last week about this one man who has kind of devoted his life to showing the filth in the world. He was on one of the special shows. He has a book out that someone sent me. It was showing the filth everywhere you go and how it's on the doorknobs. It took us into the motel rooms and there were feces and men's semen on the walls, doorknobs, mirrors and rugs.

35 Now, imagine what you're doing when you go to town in this filth now. I think you ought to limit your trips. I'm wondering if we couldn't come up with a plastic rain shoe that we could slip over our shoes and throw the things away when we got back to our cars. Some of you guys could invent something like this and make it cheap where we could slip it on and wear it into the stores.

---

**There are women in The House of Yahweh who, along with a holy man whose character and DNA are changed, could produce holy seeds. From this group right here, you could bring forth children like Yahshua.**

---

36 Think about when you first put your foot to the pavement when you get out of the car. I think about this every time I do. What am I putting my foot into this time? I see people clear their throats and spit. I see them pouring out drinks from cups. This guy in his book said not to hold your urine but to take a cup with you and use it in the privacy of your car. Well, where do they pour that out? You've got a sewer line out there in that parking lot that's running every which direction. The people have colds and viruses. Any saliva that comes from a man with a disease or virus contains that virus. The viruses are in the saliva, including the AIDS virus.

37 You're sticking your foot in that if he pukes or clears his throat and spits on the ground. I'm probably making you sick just before dinner, but it's just so I get the message across. There's no telling what all you're sticking your shoe in when you stick it out the door. It's the same thing for your car tires. I hate to think about taking them home with me. I would that I could change tires before I take off!

38 It's getting that filthy. The filth is all the way in the store. People go in and they touch different things. They found these same things in the stores that they found in motels. They find it on coat racks and dress racks. Remember this. If you buy something in a store, it needs to be koshered and this includes clothing.

39 There's this new bug now that they have that's made a home in the little pieces of linen. They've made themselves some cocoons there. They come from all over the world. They enter a person's body and then they're there permanently until you're cleansed. That's why it's so important to stay on these cleanses.

40 Cleansing will help protect against any abuse of your body from the wrong kinds of food. The doctors and scientists just can't distinguish between clean and unclean food yet. They're still putting everything in the same pot, so to speak, in their brains. Then you have the illegal sex that is getting worse. It's all over.

41 One man told us he had his daughter with him and some boy tried to approach her and talk to her. He followed them all the way out of the store. The daughter was with her father. Think of that when you want to turn your children loose in the mall and let them play around. Also think of this filth because it's getting worse every day.

42 Then, there are the drugs. I'm not talking about street drugs, I'm talking about pharmaceutical drugs that you get prescriptions for. They're killing more people now than the diseases that they're supposed to be curing. The first letter that this doctor

wrote me said the same thing about these drugs.

43 There is information about a drug named Vioxx, I think, that killed about three hundred and thirty-nine thousand people. That's just one drug. This book I was reading the other day shows the warning of each drug. They put this book out to the doctors. I don't think the doctors read these warnings because I think if they did they would stop giving these drugs. There are about thirteen or fourteen new drugs on the market that they suspect or have proven cause cancer.

44 This is another little glitch here. They don't really cause the cancer. This is what we're going to see as we continue this study. The drug doesn't really cause the cancer; it stirs up a virus that's already in your body, a bug that's already made its home there. They stir up this virus and then you have ten million or billion volcanoes in your body.

45 You've got this problem already and you've already put it there through illegal sex, illegal food and the abuse of your body in many different ways. Mostly, these things come through illegal sex. Some types of illegal sex are a woman having more than one partner or having sex with animals. The bugs are already there. These drugs don't cause these things in everybody, but they cause it in that one person who has his body properly attuned for it. Then, it gets stirred up with the emotions and this is the movement of sin that the Scriptures talk about. Together, the drug brings this out and you have full-blown cancer or tumors where the cells just won't stop growing.

46 I hope to tie this all in today with **Revelation 17**. Whether we do or not depends on how fast I can go here.

47 I think I told you that the kimchi will cure bird flu. They've known this for about two years. I don't know why they've kept it such a secret for all that time. Remember, I told you that you need fermented food. I told you this several years ago, long before they found out that it cured bird flu. I found out the benefit of it and I told you about it. I told them to make it available in the Cafeteria for everyone. I want it available for anyone who asks for it. I think we ought to just have it where you can help yourself to it when you get a meal. I want to have it where you can reach in with a pair of tongs and get a little bit of it.

48 You don't need much. Even a teaspoonful will do the trick. Each teaspoon full has about ten billion bugs in it. I'm talking about beneficial bugs that you need in your bodies. These are beneficial enzymes that will attack and kill almost anything that is harmful to your body, especially bird flu.

49 They ran this test with three groups of thirteen chickens. One group of them was given plain water

and the other two groups were given kimchi. One group was given the juice and the other group was given the whole thing, like we eat it.

50 I told you just to take a teaspoon or a tablespoon of it and eat it. It's fermented. I love the mustard greens. I love the curly-top mustard greens because they're the strongest. I used to eat them out of the garden when I was a child. Mother told me that they would de-worm me. That's the way she put it at that time. She told us that we could pick up worms in different places and we needed to eat so much of these mustard greens.

51 As you eat the greens, they go through a fermentation process in your body. They actually create this somewhat in your body but not as much as when you put them in a jar and you ferment them properly. Now, this is something else. You can't just take mustard greens out of your field anymore and put them in a jar. You'll have a stinking, rotten mess. You've got to know how to do it.

52 I told you a little story about how I saw this being done. I knew a woman who was in her eighties and she had eaten these greens all of her life and fed them to her children. It was a thing they practiced. She said if they hadn't practiced it, she and her children would have died. She knew they would have died. It was something that was done on a certain group of islands all the time.

53 One day, her daughter, who was in her forties, along with some others, was learning how to ferment these greens. The mother kept telling them how to do it. I would watch her, in secret, to see what was going on. The elderly woman would get so aggravated she would go over and grab the things out of her daughter's hands. She would say, "I told you, you can't do it that way." I didn't know what they were talking about at the time, but I found out later because we had some people who weren't too careful about these mustard greens.

54 The mustard greens have a little white bug on them. You could call it lice. You can see these with your naked eye. I don't know how many things it has on it that you can't see with your naked eye, but I know I could see these. You have to get these off and you have to get the eggs and the larva off. If you don't, they start a rotting process that turns the greens into something that you don't want in your body at all. It has to be done right. It's painstaking.

55 The daughter finally caught on and now she's teaching the others. She's having the same trouble with them now! Sometimes I see her go over and grab the mustard green out of somebody's hand and say, "You've got to do this right or it's all going to ruin and you're going to be poisoning our people." So what the mother taught is back in operation with

the daughter and a few others we have working in the house.

56 Let me go back to this article. ...*after giving this to the chickens, one week later all chickens in the first group died...* Those were the ones that were just given the plain water. There were thirteen in each group. All the ones that were given the plain water died. ....*Eleven chickens out of each thirteen package in the second and third groups survived...* Only two died out of the thirteen that were given kimchi. It's the fermented food that I've been trying to get you to eat for forty years here in the wilderness to keep you from dying.

57 I know you've slacked up on it, but you need to start again. It is available in the store. It's very cheap stuff. You can't afford to be without it. If you try making it on your own and you poison yourself or your family, that's your doing. You really have to take pains with this stuff using salt water, lye soap and other things. Yes, you've got to use lye soap or you won't get rid of the larva. You can't just put it in there and soak either. You've got to scrub it to get this larva off. If you leave them on there, they multiply and they out do the beneficial enzymes.

58 If you remember, we're talking about the movement of sin. We're talking about things that are in the blood of animals. You find this even in the clean animals. They're getting worse because of the parasites that are invading our earth. The chickens and the clean fowl that we could eat are becoming unclean. It's very important to kosher these properly and remove this blood. It's more important now than at any other time in history.

59 You can clean this stuff up. You can clean up the vegetables but it's not an easy thing to do. Don't just think that you can bring them in and dip them in some water. You'll get some bugs. Don't forget the tinctures. The tinctures will get rid of them and cleanse your body.

60 I was talking to one of the doctors about this tea. I think the normal dose recommended is used for six weeks. Then, they recommend a maintenance dose of less than half that amount. It's two to four ounces regularly twice a day. Then, after that, there's a maintenance formula of one tablespoonful if you weigh less than a hundred and fifty pounds and two tablespoonsful if you weigh more than a hundred and fifty pounds. They have a chart that will give you the actual amount, but that would cover it if you could just remember that. If you weigh more than a hundred and fifty pounds, use two tablespoonsful once a day after that to maintain this cleansing and keep these things from getting started in your blood and body again.

61 We were talking about the Gods newly come up. These are Gods that the people followed. AIDS

is the product of a God so if you follow that line, you're worshipping that God and serving that God by doing what she did and practicing what she did or what she instructs you to do. When you do this, you bring about a defilement of your body that we covered in detail. I went through this more than once showing you the defilement that we suffer in our bodies.

62 I read you the information we have and how science is now proving our work true. This one doctor in this letter says: *As Americans led increasingly unhealthy lifestyles; the pharmaceutical industry is feverishly producing stronger and stronger drugs to chemically counteract the damage being done from our modern degenerated lifestyle...* The man who wrote me this letter is one of the ones who hasn't distinguished yet between the clean and the unclean food.

63 He made the statement to me, "All foods are unclean now." I said, that is true but there are things you get from pork that you don't get from beef, if beef is properly koshered. For instance, trichinae cannot live in beef or sheep, but they can live in pigs and humans. That means humans have things in their bodies that will support the family life of the trichinae but they can't live in cattle or in chickens. They can't even get through into the meat of chickens. A chicken could eat a handful of trichinae and they would never get through the craw of the chicken. They would be ground up and destroyed. Only the best would cipher through into this.

64 How did this other mess come about then with the bird flu? Well, there are ways of making them sick. A man sticking himself in one of them is one way. Then, he spreads it from there to some human. That's what has taken place.

65 I don't know if you saw this on the news, but they showed one of the poultry companies. They showed the boys working in there and how they would actually get hard-ons while they were torturing these chickens. I don't know if they climaxed or not. These are the degenerated minds we're dealing with in the world out here right now. I would that we could come totally out of this world right now and never have to go back into it again but we can't. We have a work we have to do. One of the apostles said, "You can't come out of it now," but we will later. We'll change this mess that they've created.

66 They showed these boys torturing these chickens. They do this and then they go to the back room with one. This is going on with the animals. This is the way you defile inside the body of these animals. On the outside of your penis, you have this filth. Can you imagine then what occurs when you stick

it into these girls and women? Now, listen to me closely. Some of this is washable; some of it is not. A breeding ground is created inside the man under certain conditions, more so with the uncircumcised. In this breeding ground comes forth such a thing as bird flu. It breeds in the backsides of the chickens too.

67 I hate to be this blunt but you won't remember it unless I am. We have articles and scientific reports that have been sent to me which prove what I'm saying here.

68 In the penises of the ones who stuck their things in the chickens, these same parasites grow. One of them is called chlamydia. That's how that disease started. I think the first case of it was found in New York City and it's spread throughout the whole world right now because of a bunch of queers who had no better sense. Their minds are so screwed up right now from the parasites that are in them that they have created all these new Gods and God worship. These have newly come up. We didn't know them and our fathers didn't know them, but they're killer Gods.

69 ...*This is a very bad strategy...* What he's saying is it's a very bad strategy to try to create a chemical that will kill what they've created. There's no way you can do that. One chemical might kill one bug, but it won't kill this other one over there. It might even make that one stronger. It's like when a trichina is put into mankind. It becomes stronger because the larva mutate with something else in your body.

70 If you ever get to watch this film on how chlamydia multiplies in the body, changes and mutates, watch closely and you can see that the chlamydia is a sexy little bastard that latches onto anything and everything he can get his little penis into. He latches onto the enzymes or whatever he can find. He's like the geep (the man-made genetic combination of a sheep and a goat), he wants to have relations with everything he can touch or see. He wants to find someway to have a climax with it.

71 When you watch that film, keep what I said in mind and you'll see it taking place. They don't say that on the film. They don't say this is what it's doing, but that's what it's doing. It's having sex with anything and everything. It's a goofy little bastard, like a lot of men today who are always neighing after everything they see. Like the ones today who do this not only after every man's wife, but the animals. He looks on them with lust and thinks, "How can I get myself into this animal and come to a climax?"

72 This won't last long because man is dying. His body is getting weaker every day. His mind is so confused that all he can think about right now is sex,

hatred and war. This is why we're seeing these things take place. They wouldn't take place in a healthy human being who didn't have the confusion that's being brought on by sin. This is a gradual change that we will see. The Hebrew words describe this. The scientists know this is taking place too. It's a gradual pace that has taken place for thousands of years. Now it's coming to its peak.

73 ...*creating a chemical to take care of something we have created...* Putting a chemical in your body is only going to do more damage, like the Vioxx. That was one of the chemicals he's talking about that they created.

74 ...*This is a very bad strategy to make stronger drugs to try and offset the damage that an unhealthy lifestyle created. Fighting chemicals with even more powerful chemicals, common sense should tell you that something in the middle has got to blow and it has. This something in the middle is you...* He's referring to your body.

75 He almost describes what the Hebrew words there show about the movement of sin and how it builds in the body. It also mutates and comes out with the new Gods newly come up. The dictionary that was sent to me is called *Mirax* and it describes many of these drugs. You probably don't need one of these dictionaries unless you're thinking about going into a different field to add something that we're bringing already.

76 This dictionary lists about thirteen other drugs that are on the market now that have already been proven or are suspected of causing cancer. Like I said, they don't cause cancer. The cancer is already caused and he's already hibernating. It's made just enough room in your body with this tumor to house him and his family. The bigger he gets, and the more toxins that are stored there, it would soon blow by itself. The drug just causes an emotional trauma to go through your body and those that are ready to blow or are ready to get out of hand, they do. Then, they start spreading.

77 With that in mind, I want to go to this article on chlamydia. *Chlamydia linked to heart disease...* It's linked to it. ...*Sexually transmitted chlamydia infections trigger heart disease scientists have claimed. Chlamydia is a bacterium that affects the reproductive...* This is your genitals, your semen, your prostate and so forth. This is the reproductive system that you use to make babies. That is why these things pass from you to your children when you have these things in you.

78 Brethren, first off, you need to stop sinning. You need to get this crap out of your mind. I don't know of a better way to put it. Your mind is full of it right now. Some of you have cleansed, some of you haven't, I'm sure. I hope that you'll all get on these cleanses and get this out of your minds. If you do, Yahweh will use you in the greatest breeding program ever. The first program was brought forth to bring Yahshua and His ancestors before him, starting with Abel and going to Abraham. From that seed, with Yahweh guarding it and keeping it, we had a totally righteous Man come forth Who was without sin and was able to pay for our sins.

79 We could have the same thing. We're going to have the same things. Yahweh is producing this same thing in you right now and in our children. They're going to be exactly like Yahshua was: born without all this crap that's in the world now. Their minds won't be confused at all. They will be able to go instantly into the use of their subconscious mind, like Yahshua did. At six-years-old, you will see them ruling planets. I know that because the Scriptures show it. They've set you the perfect example if you will keep that in mind and start watching for these things as you study the Scriptures.

80 ...*Chlamydia is a bacterium that affects the reproductive and urinary tract organs of both men and women...*

81 *The List Of Cancer Causing Agents Growing...* You have to keep in mind that these things don't actually cause the cancer. What occurs is when they give these cancer causing agents to the person, immediately what was already there starts to grow. It's like saying, "You have bad DNA that causes cancer," or "You've got a bad gene that causes cancer and if we could just operate on you and get this bad gene out of your body, you wouldn't have cancer." That's not true. What has caused it is that it's gotten mixed up with a little horny chlamydia that actually changes the genes. That's the reason we have to get these things out and cleanse our bodies so we won't have them.

82 You could probably take a ton of this Vioxx and they wouldn't hurt you right now if you have gone through these cleanses. That's the reason Yahshua said if they drink any deadly thing it won't harm them. That's because their bodies are cleansed and are fighting this stuff off. You could probably do it successfully without it causing cancer in you.

83 ...*For the first time ever, viruses are listed...* I've been telling this for years and science is now

---

**Brethren, first off, you need to stop sinning. You need to get this crap out of your mind. I don't know of a better way to put it.**

---

making tests on it and they're proving it. This is exactly what The House of Yahweh has brought out. Yes, it is true. This is the ancient wisdom of the ones they call the Stone Age people who they say couldn't write. It's the greatest Work on earth and it's rejected and Darwin's Theory is put in its place. I understand that's blown to hell now with a little bug they've found.

84 *...For the first time ever, viruses are listed in this report of cancer causing agents... Yes, they do. That is the real cause of it. ...Hepatitis B virus, Hepatitis C virus and some human papilloma viruses that cause common sexually transmitted diseases... They also cause cancer.*

85 This is what I told you before, if you remember. I went through all this study on the enzymes and the little things that you can't see. What causes it is they're getting them from different directions. They're getting something from a llama's backside and mixing it with something from a chicken's backside in their bodies. These little things are causing new Gods to come up. Each one of them has to have a home, so they build a home in your body. They cause a hundred different kinds of cancer. There are over a hundred and twenty five sexually transmitted diseases now that you can take and deposit into some girl's body or an animal's body and from these some more of these Gods will be created that your body can't cope with and then they're fed back to you.

86 This is what's going on in this world of creeping things that one day you'll have full control of. You'll make sure this mixing of the species never occurs again. That's what our children are going to do when they go out to the planets. They'll be sent out to the people, the nations, the planets, and the universe to teach and train them in what caused all of this to begin with.

87 Yahweh has proven everything. He has painstakingly taken millions of years to get everything right. He has a Plan to actually bring this about. What you're learning now and what science on earth is just now finding out, He knew millions of years ago.

88 *...Other new listings include lead and lead compounds, X-rays... Yes, you don't realize how harmful X-rays are. They try to tell you it's the same radiation you get from the sun but they know that's a bunch of bull crap. If you compared the radiation, you would see the short stroke and what it does to your body. The only way you can see it right now is with these machines they have. You can see the difference in this radium. What you get from the sun is beneficial, what you get from this crap with these*

X-rays causes damage to the cells. It also can go in, as this article proves, and multiply these viruses in your body. It gives them something new to work with and to mutate with. It's food for them.

89 The sunshine benefits man but the X-rays from the doctor's office or the dentist's office don't. They've known this for years. They've known this but they'll tell you, "No, you'd get more radiation from the sun walking to your car than the radiation that's put out by this machine."

90 That is, unless they're just damned fools and they don't study what's sent to them; all this information is sent to them. If I can get it, they can get it. The fact is, they probably don't want to get it and they don't want anyone to know about it. A great article came out in *Reader's Digest*, I believe, about the harm that these X-ray machines do.

91 X-rays are now added to the cancer-causing list. *...compounds found in grilled and bloody... Unclean. ... meats... This is meat that's unclean and not koshered. When you grill this pork, you don't realize how many eggs are hatched out and how many worms are sent to a happy hunting ground in your body. They revive in your body, come to life and start hunting homes inside your body. They don't separate the clean from the unclean meat here. That emphasis was mine.*

92 *...and a host of substances used in textiles, dyes, paints and inks... That's the reason that if you read the warning label on a garment, they say to be sure to wash it before you use it. I advise you to wash it in lye soap and mix some salt water in it too.*

93 *...Among U.S. residents, one in two men and one in three women will develop cancer at some point in their lifetime... This is growing. This number is not even near what it really is. It's more like one out of a hundred may not have cancer; that's how much it has grown since this information was put out.*

94 *...Researchers show that environmental factors trigger diseases... That's just what I've been telling you. ...like cancer, especially when someone has a family history... Now, the family history is what the Scriptures show. You pass it from your generation to your children. The sin that you committed resulted in a disease that you got from the animal or some woman, Lucy, or whatever her name was, who was very loose, who let more men than her husband enter her body. You got it and then you passed it on to your offspring. Each time this occurs, it weakens the body a little more. We're now finding out that what your family has put in your body makes you more susceptible and*

makes it easier for a child to get cancer than it would have been if the child was born by parents who didn't have these things in their bodies and didn't pass them on to him.

95 The two doctors who wrote this article were the directors of the National Institute of Environmental Health and Science and the National Technology Program. Let's go on and discuss this HPV. I have to show you this one thing before I quit.

96 *X-radiation and gamma radiation are listed in the report...* We'll come back and I'll explain all of this thoroughly. They're finding out what causes cervical cancer. If you remember, I spoke to you about cervical cancer once before and I showed that this is caused when a woman takes multiple lovers into her body. It affects the cervix because the bug makes its home in the cervix. So when you have sex with this woman who has these bugs in her body, you can take them and put them in another woman. If you stick your tool in that woman, it comes out defiled and then if you take it and put it somewhere else, that other person gets those bugs too. In this way diseases spread.

97 This article is about cervical cancer and we'll study it thoroughly when we get more time. *...X-radiation and gamma radiation are listed in the report as known human carcinogens because human studies show that exposure to these kind of radiations cause many types of cancer, including leukemia, cancer of the thyroid, breast and lung cancer...* Now, it says studies show this causes cervical cancer in women.

98 The **cervix** is the neck, back part of the neck, a constricted portion of an organ... Which is the woman's organ. *...or part, especially the narrow, outer end of the uterus...* Do you have that? That's what is affected. Are you with me boys? This is what takes place with the woman who's in this loose condition.

99 *...Exposure to radiation and gamma radiation also has been shown to cause cancer of the salivary glands...* That's this part of your mouth and lower jaw. It's even down to your thyroid that hangs right in here. The doctors want to cut the thyroid out when these little bugs invade it, which occurs from having illegal sex. That means when a woman has sex with more than one man.

100 These things are in a woman's mouth and in her body when she does this. Cleansing, the way Yahweh tells us to cleanse, is the only way I know of to get rid of them. Drugs will not get rid of them. Surgery will not get rid of them. They only cut out one piece, but that's not the only piece that has them.

101 You have salivary glands throughout your whole body and these things love them because they don't like oxygen. I've told you this before. There is one bug and the only thing they've proven so far about it is it causes your breath to stink like a sewer line because of what's been stuck in your mouth from an unclean man or an unclean woman. I'm making it plain so you'll understand.

102 They've found this in the salivary glands. *...stomach, colon, bladder, ovaries, central nervous system, and just underneath the skin...* Now, think of this when you go to kiss somebody with this so-called French kissing that came forth from Hollywood a few years ago.

103 They use the words sublingual and submandibular and submaxillary glands. These are all salivary glands. Now, the saliva is this sticky substance that your body produces. It's a heavy acid that causes your food to start digesting. It's a necessary thing for you. Now, when you stick the wrong things in your body, you come up with something that's totally ill for you.

104 I'm going to skip a little more because I've got to get to this one part here. I've got to finish this. They've got a drug to doctor this with and I've got to show you that drug. It would be better if you knew some of this other stuff before we get up to that part. What I've shown you is taking place in your body that you get from illegal sex.

105 They've come up with a new one and I want to show you how they use Satan's name in order to describe it. I'll have to read you just a little bit.

106 This gets into the lymphatic system and some of it is even called lupus. It's very interesting when you start looking up this stuff and what it causes because you see the Gods' names in it.

107 *These scars may interfere with normal functions of the brain...* Did you get it? These scars that chlamydia causes interfere *...with normal functions of the brain, of the urinary and gastrointestinal systems and lead to severe illness or death...* We'll get all of this later, but the initials for it are LGV. *...LGV is diagnosed by a clinical examination plus several laboratory tests and is effectively treated by a three-week course of antibiotics such as doxycycline...*

108 I called the doctor about this doxycycline. I asked, did you ever look back to see what doxy meant, and he said no. This is what doxy means, which is what they named this drug after. This drug will only go in and kill one portion, it doesn't get them all. In the process of using this drug, as I pointed out to him, what takes place is you kill some of them but some of them you only wound.

What I mean by wound is that it changes its breeding process and it makes a different God out of them. When it breeds and crossbreeds with another chromosome, another enzyme or another virus, then you've got a whole new God again. This is a God that doxycycline won't even touch.

109 **Doxy** means *opinion, doctrine, religious views, extracted from herodoxy or orthodoxy. Doxy is an immoral woman...* This is found in *Webster's Dictionary*. It's an *immoral woman, a prostitute*. Did you get that? It's a *prostitute, a mistress*, all the things that Yahweh showed describe Satan herself.

110 Look with me over to **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore...** The doxy.

111 Remember, I brought you a sermon to lead you up to this point right here. I showed you this sentence. It wasn't like, "I found this to be this way, so I'm going to pronounce this judgment." That is what the courts do and say, "I'm going to punish you with this." This is not the way it was. Yahweh set this judgment in advance. He said, "If you go this route, it is My judgment you're going to bring this upon yourself."

112 Yahweh determined this judgment in heaven already. Satan put it there along with the Gods who followed her with her illegal sex attitude. All the males and all the females have brought this same thing about that Yahweh is correcting in you right now before you take over the universe and start bringing protection to the universe so it will not be a diseased, cruel mess like we see here on earth. It's going on in heaven right now. That's the reason we have the confusion and the wars where Yahweh has to have armies to keep certain control and has to actually kill some to keep them from destroying the whole universe. That's what's taking place here on earth. We're going to see it come to a head.

113 Yahweh is holding the destruction back in heaven right now. He would rather the beings there went the other way so they could live healthy, peaceful lives. They're living the same way the world is living right now, and it's a mess there too.

114 As you saw on the news last night, they have

people who are on the beaches preaching Jesus and then afterwards they go into the huts and commit fornication. It shows the lifestyle of today that has come forth from Hollywood. It's come forth from the teachings of this great whore, doxy, and she's got a drug out called doxycycline that actually kills one portion of this disease she's caused.

115 **Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication; practiced idolatry: God worship (the worship of elohim), and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk...** Or confused. Their minds are confused. They don't even know the right way to bring health or peace. **...with the wine of her fornication.**

116 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshippers (worshippers of Elohim)...** The worshippers of these new Gods that have come up. **...and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns...** These are the seven mountains on which the woman sits; remember?

117 **Verse 4, And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color...** Half naked, showing her breasts and other parts of her body to create lust. She was rich and famous, like all the Gods in Hollywood are today who are teaching you to lust., She's rich. **...and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness...** Filthiness that makes you sick, makes the body sick. **...of her fornication.**

118 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery Babylon the Great, the Mother of the Harlots and of the abominations of the earth...** She is behind the doxycycline and the bugs she's trying to kill with it.

119 **Verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** I can hardly wait to bring you the parts that actually tie in with this showing what the queers have done by going into the anus with their penises. They've created these diseases and now they're trying to use this doxycycline to get rid of them.

120 Until two weeks from now, may Yahweh bless your understanding. Praise Yahweh. I love you, brethren.

---

**Yahweh is holding the destruction back in heaven right now. He would rather the beings there went the other way so they could live healthy, peaceful lives. They're living the same way the world is living right now, and it's a mess there too.**

---

---

# *Chapter Eight*

## **It Was Allowed In Yahweh's Plan: Turning Back Into Sin Our Forefathers Of Deuternomy 32:17-22 Turned To New Gods—Kindling Fire In Their Bodies And Eventually Death**

### **4/09/05 x-rated**

1 Praise Yahweh! Man, we have a crowd today! You may be seated. I have a few important things to say before I start the sermon! In getting ready for the Feast, we need a wider pulpit. There's no way you can hold all your notes on this one. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 The green ears were sighted on Mount Zion. Praise Yahweh. Before I start, what do you think of separated services during the Feast? Praise Yahweh! It's unanimous then, right? That's great.

3 We have a brand new dining hall for the men, but the prices have tripled on the food! I told you what you were asking for was what you were going to get. No, I'm just kidding. We only doubled them! No! I was noticing the prices they were advertising for some of the places in town and their prices are almost double of what we charge here. They're making money; we're not. That's the difference.

4 The men have two new dining halls. One is down there in tent city and one is over by the Northeast corner of the Sanctuary. The men have their own private parking over there. It's all painted blue for you and pink for the women. That will give you a signal; stay away from the pink buildings!

5 I hope we can keep sin totally out of the camp this Feast; I mean totally out. Praise Yahweh. I believe that we need to sprinkle on the 19th. If you guys have your calendars with you, pull them out.

6 We normally sprinkle after sundown, which would be on Monday, the 18th. We have to be sprinkled on the 19th. There are some people already here but I think the rest are going to arrive on the 17th. Then, on Friday night, Sabbath, the 23rd, we'll sprinkle again. This way we'll have a few days of

cleanliness where the Sanctuary and everything will be clean. Then, we can be with Yahweh and have Yahweh here during that time period.

7 If you'll look over to Pentecost, we'll decide now what we'll do. Pentecost is on June 13th. That is on a Monday, unless the moon changes some way. If we're going to celebrate Pentecost in a clean state, we can do it by sprinkling on the 6th at sundown, which will be the 7th, which is also the new moon. Then, Friday night, Sabbath the 11th, we'll sprinkle again. If we can stay clean through that Sunday, we might just receive some gifts this Feast.

8 You're getting just about ready for the gifts, I think. It's been a long haul, but you're just about ready! I don't know if you've seen the *Song of Mosheh* yet, but you need to pick up a copy. The Scriptures have been corrected; what a blessing that is. The song has been corrected and we'll sing it this Feast. The beat and music are the same as before. The tune that we worked out years ago on this thing fits right in with the correct translation. There are a lot of Scriptures that are different in it. We have a copy of the words available for you. I don't know if Kahan Yahodah has the music put to it yet, note for note, but hopefully we'll have it out before the Feast.

9 If you haven't eaten the ice cream yet with the Superfood in it, it's terribly delicious. It's wonderful. Superfood is in the milkshakes too. The Superfood makes it taste better. You don't taste it much but you taste it just a little bit. The taste is so delightful in the ice cream, it amazed me the first time I ate it. You need to try some of it. You really need the Superfood at least twice a day. That's what is recommended.



10 I take a lot more Superfood than only twice a day and I've seen great results from it. I believe that the Superfood is helping me. I don't know if you remember what a bad situation I had with my sinuses. Sometimes they got so bad I could hardly speak. They are clearing up, after fifty years of suffering with them. They're almost better now. Praise Yahweh.

11 You need to get the tape on cleansing, if you can do it before the Feast. Maybe we can put it on the radio so everyone can hear it. Those who don't have it need to get it before the Feast. Try to remember all the things you did wrong in sprinkling before when you defiled the Sanctuary. I know you defiled the Sanctuary; we all slipped up in that. You need to try to remember it and try to start thinking before you do something. It's like the electricity commercial which shows the man touching the wires after the highline was down and it fried him. His hair was standing up on his head! The commercial said, "Why do they do things like that? They just don't think." That's the way it is when we defile the Sanctuary too: we just don't think.

12 Brethren, I don't know if you realize how important it is that you get this Plague Defense. It's going to prepare you to get through these seven last plagues that are coming. The worst ones are still yet to come; remember, they're going to build up. Like pains on a woman with child, so will the wars, sickness, and disease epidemics build. The last ones that come are going to be the worst ever in history. Believe me, you really need to get your bodies defended against the coming plagues. It doesn't hurt if you take Plague Defense every day. That's what I'm doing. Many people have told me that after a meal they would start feeling heartburn and things like that. They would take Plague Defense and it would kill the pain instantly. It's a very powerful thing that Yahweh has given us.

13 The main ingredient in that is garlic; you get the full strength. Don't let that stop you from eating garlic. You need the raw garlic also. I'm eating about twelve cloves a day now. I hope to get up to twenty-four by the Feast. If you don't eat garlic, you'll smell me from way back in the Sanctuary. I'm going to fill this Sanctuary with fumes. If you smell garlic, don't think it's chili I'm cooking; it's me! You need it too.

14 You also need Vitamin E. Don't forget when you're taking Buffaletic Tea to have cranberry juice. There are hundreds of thousands of cases of kidney failure. These are not taking place because of the Buffaletic Tea, but the Buffaletic Tea gets the toxins out. When these things come out, if your kidneys are not healthy, they can shut down. Once they're shut down, they're hard to get going again. The doctors are getting rich right now from the money that comes in because of so many people on kidney dialysis. There are actually millions of cases a year

on this. They're having kidney failures throughout the world.

15 Everyone, even the quacks, know that grape juice and red wine, are healthy for your body. Mix that with cranberry juice at one-third cranberry and two-thirds pure grape juice. You can buy it already mixed now; you couldn't when I first started telling everybody they needed it. You can now. It's twenty-seven percent cranberry juice. You need it. It will keep your kidneys and bladders healthy. Bladder cancer is on the increase; prostate cancer is on the increase.

16 Everything is increasing. The sicknesses and diseases are increasing. You haven't seen the worst of it yet. Pay attention to the articles that Kahan Yedidiyah brings. He brings those for that purpose so you can see how the world is going down. Just like Yahweh said, it occurs like pains upon a woman with child. It's slowly getting worse, but in the end you're going to see it big time. It's something you won't forget throughout all eternity.

17 You need the Vitamin E oil. This will help to keep your blood vessels and your heart healthy. You need the cod liver oil and the flax seed oil. When I first told you about these, I know a lot of you started taking them and then you quit. Of course, your hearts have gotten unhealthy again and your blood vessels have gotten clogged. They will without these. You can't do without them. Science is now finding out you need these oils.

18 The wheat germ oil is the best Vitamin E you can get. I drink it right out of the bottle. I take a tablespoon full every night, along with a tablespoon of cod liver oil and one of flax seed oil. That's the last thing I do before I go to bed, if I possibly can. If I'm in a television station off somewhere, I don't take them, but I do otherwise.

19 The Buffaletic Tea is one of the best things you can put in your body that I have found in my life. I know that Yahweh gave it to us in this time period. I've already told you what the doctor's report said it would do. It dissolves tumors they say and turns them into black liquid, which your body then flushes out. In the tests that they ran, they cut into the tumors and drained the black liquid after it turned into that, but they were already diminishing. They didn't have to drain them at all. The Buffaletic Tea and the Superfood are the best things.

20 The Superfood is a supplement. It's a super food, yes, but it's a supplement. You need other foods. You need a strict diet of healthy foods. It doesn't have to be like the quacks say to eat out here. You need to eat healthy clean foods, without blood, like Yahweh tells you to do.

21 Turn over to **Deuteronomy 14** and we'll answer some questions about second tithes. It seems like we're being asked the same thing over and over again. You have to get the same answers. This is the

way it's supposed to be and this is the way it has to be if you want to follow Yahweh's Kingdom. The Kingdom is what we are here for.

**22 Deuteronomy 14:21. Do not eat anything you find already dead...** The roadkill. Can you use them for any purpose? Can you take their grease and slick down your hair? No, no, no. You have to use some sense there too. It's better to pass them up and let the buzzards have them for food. They'll take care of them for you. You won't have to mess with cleaning them up. Remember that.

**23 ...You may give it to a foreigner...** Give it to a foreign buzzard; just let them eat it. **...But you are a people holy to Yahweh your Father...** It would be best if you don't touch these dead things right now. They are so contaminated it's pitiful.

**24 ...You must not boil a young goat in its mother's milk...** That's literally.

**25 Verse 22, You must truly tithe all your income—grain, money you are paid, animals—year by year...** If you're a farmer, this means grain crops and so forth. Ten percent of them belong to Yahweh. If you're a rancher, this means the animals and everything that passes under a rod. If you're a wage earner, it's ten percent of your wages.

26 Then, you have a second tithe that Yahweh allows you to use to keep His Feasts. The first tithe is holy to Yahweh. The second tithe is described in **verse 23**.

**27 Verse 23, Eat the Second Tithe of your grain, your new wine, your oil, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks, in front of Yahweh your Father in the place He chooses to establish His Name...** If you're living here at The House of Yahweh, that's about all you need to read. If you're not living here at The House of Yahweh, then it tells you what to do.

**28 Verse 24, But if the way is too long for you, so you are not able to carry it, or if the place Yahweh your Father has chosen to set His Name is too far from you, when Yahweh your Father has blessed you;**

**29 Verse 25, Then you are to exchange it into money, take the money into your hand...** You're not required to take anything else. You're not required to take any other money, but the tithe in your hand. That's all it states there. You are to exchange it into money, take the second tithe in your hand **...and you shall go to the place Yahweh your Father chooses.**

30 That means you can use second tithes to travel to and from Yahweh's Feasts.

**31 Verse 26, Then...** After you get to the Feast. **...you shall spend that money for whatever you desire to have: for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatever you desire to have. You shall then eat there in front of Yahweh your Father, and you shall rejoice: you and your**

**household...** Don't send your wife to the Feast without you or without the children. Don't come yourself without your wife and your children. Your whole household is to come and keep the Feast if they are believers.

32 Now, if you have an unbelieving mate who refuses to come, that's a different matter. There's another Law that covers that which says, "Let them go their way."

**33 Verse 27, And do not neglect the Levite who lives within your cities, for he has no part nor inheritance with you...** That is, you use the leftover tithes. There's another Law that covers the leftover tithes, which we have covered many, many times.

34 Now, what can you spend it on? You can use it for travel. Listen, I've said this many times. If you say, "I don't have any way; I don't have any money to get this oil and if I don't get this oil, I'm not going to be able to make it to the Feast." Then, by all means, take that tithe and get that oil so you can make it to the Feast because you're required to go to the Feast. The money is to get you there also. Keep that in mind. That's the only way you can do it. If there's any other way of getting that oil or Superfood without using second tithes, get it the other way. That should be plain enough.

35 I want you to get Yahweh's Kingdom in mind. We seem to not be taking it seriously what we've been blessed with here. There's a condemnation for it when we don't. The pope's funeral with all the splendor and glory that was bestowed upon that man a few days ago, are nowhere near the glory and honor that will be given to you. The Savior said even Solomon in all his glory will not even come near to comparing what will be bestowed upon the lowest slave in the Kingdom.

36 Compare Yahweh, Who is the Creator over all, and the pope with the splendor, honor and glory he gets from mankind. The pope is nowhere near the glory that Yahweh has due Him at all times. Even the pope had admiration for the knowledge, wisdom and understanding that this Being has Who created the whole universe. Yahweh created mankind and everything in the universe. This Being has you in mind as an individual. He's worked it out where you would be called to His House. Think of the honor that He's bestowed upon you in calling you to His House. There truly is no comparisons to Great Yahweh.

37 The entire universe is looking at each one of you and envying your positions. Yes, they're envying you in this training school that Yahweh has set up for you to become like Yahweh Himself. If you'll get that in your mind, you'll probably understand this sermon, if I get that far into it this time. I had to drop the other for the time being. I'm going to continue into another field of explanation, but we'll get back to it, Yahweh willing, during the Feast.

38 Get this in your mind. All the universe is aware of this Plan that Yahweh has made for mankind. He's bringing sons to be like Himself, to rule and to give power over the entire universe. The entire universe is aware of it.

39 I don't know what you're going to do first. I know you're going to bring back the dead planets that have destroyed themselves. You're going to bring these planets back to life and restore the old waste places. If you look that up and study it, you'll see what is said. I can't wait to get into that sermon, but it's way down the line, maybe a year and a half from now. If you really want to put some time into it, you'll see these old waste places are not these houses that are a hundred years old, but these old planets that may be ten, fifteen or a hundred billion years old. You're going to restore them because Yahweh built them for a purpose. He put them there in the heavens for a purpose.

40 Right now, they're hanging around empty and all the life on them are dead and gone because they went the way of Satan and the rest of the Gods in destroying themselves. All of this is shown in the Holy Scriptures. I didn't make this up on my own; I'm not that smart. Remember, I'm an Okie. It's shown in the Scriptures that this is what has taken place. You're going to restore these, eventually. This may take a billion years or ten billions years, I don't know. I do know that what you're created for is a tremendous job.

41 I know the heavens are aware of your existence. If you're one year old, if you're two years old, if you're still in your mother's womb, it makes no difference. Yahweh has a Plan for you if you're here in the Sanctuary right now. You have a Plan in that Kingdom. All the universe in its glory and richness and everything that's going on outside this earth, they're aware of this. They admire this Plan. They admire what Yahweh's trying to do to bring peace.

42 There's no telling how many trillions of beings (that's as high as I can think of. I can't think of a trillion things, but I can think of the word trillion) there are who are saying, "I would that this suffering would stop. I would that these wars would stop." It's like it is here on earth right now.

43 If you remember, I told you the first time I spoke at the U.N. I met some people who were survivors of the atomic bombs that were dropped on Hiroshima and Nagasaki. They have nuclear bombs now that are thousands of times more powerful than those two, little bombs that were used there. There were some people who survived. They had their bodies covered up but there wasn't a place on their bodies, that I could see, that wasn't scarred. It looked like they had been in a fire for days. You could hardly believe what they looked like and what their faces looked like. They were there as a display to say, "Never again; please don't let this ever occur again."

44 It is going to occur again. It's going to occur here on earth. It's already occurred in heaven; there's nothing new under the sun. It is going to occur on earth as a demonstration. Listen to me and remember those words.

45 I bet you didn't hear me did you? If you'll listen to these words, it's a demonstration that's taking place on earth. I'm going to show you this in Scriptures.

46 I want to back up here and show some things that I probably should have spent some time on before, but I was anxious to get into the microorganisms and what they're doing to the human body and mind, why they're so out of kilter and why the world can't even comprehend what peace is. Go back to **Deuteronomy 32** and keep that in mind.

47 Yahweh set you here as a demonstration for the universe. The Plan was revealed long before He ever created man upon the earth. What Yahweh was planning on doing was revealed and written out for all to see. This was His Plan. There are kingdoms in heaven and there are super kingdoms in heaven, but Yahweh's Kingdom is the super, super Kingdom that's over all the other kingdoms. It's trying to teach and trying to guide. It's keeping the planets up there from getting out of control and destroying the whole universe. That's what could be done if it wasn't running like a clock.

48 If you've ever seen a clock run, if one little wheel gets out of kilter, it shuts down the whole clock. The whole clock depends on that wheel. Yahweh can make adjustments, yes, but if the universe was following His Law, it would be so much more enjoyable. It would be without death, without suffering and sickness. There wouldn't be beings begging, "Please don't let this occur again." There are people who say, "We have no future; we can't even look forward to a future for our children or grandchildren." That's the shape the world sits in right now. You are the only ones on earth who even have futures right now or are promised futures. You're the only living beings on earth who are actually promised that.

49 Now, here in **Deuteronomy 32**, we've read this before, but let's start with **verse 17**. This is part of the motions of sin, if you remember, that we brought a few weeks back.

**50 Deuteronomy 32:16. They provoked Yahweh to jealousy...** That's a fib. I'll be glad when we get this whole *Book of Yahweh* corrected. Praise Yahweh.

51 Here is Yahweh with this super, super Plan that is so magnificent when you can see the whole thing and see it coming together. When this took place right here, He was talking about the Children of Israyl. They came out and then many of them went back into sin. Many of them died in the wilderness. All of that was explained, not only from history, but by the apostles later in Book Two. The apostles explained how the Children of Israyl went

back into God worship, but they didn't provoke Yahweh.

52 You can't provoke Yahweh. Yahweh is unprovokable. You can't alter Him in any way. He's looking with a wonderful expectation on His Plan being completed. It's almost done. We only have two years left of this Plan before we actually take over the earth. Yes, praise Yahweh. Two years, brethren. Praise Yahweh. He couldn't be more joyous. He couldn't have been more joyous back then because everything that occurred was part of His Plan. That is said in **Yahchanan 1:1**, if you remember.

53 Anyway, the Children of Israyl turned back to abominations. If you remember, I talked to you about astrology and how they played one God against another. They do this in getting Gods to do what they want them to do. Yahweh is far above the level of a God. There are no Gods that are like Him, as the **Psalms** say. Yahweh is in full control at all times. Nothing has ever occurred in this Plan that was not planned in the beginning.

54 When something like this takes place, it doesn't surprise Him. He's fully aware and He says, "I will allow this." He said it before it ever took place, as we'll see in just a little bit.

55 **Verse 17, They sacrificed to demons (Gods, elohim)...** That is, they sacrificed their own bodies to demons. Yes, they probably offered them some animals, too, but this is not speaking of that. They sacrificed their own bodies by partaking of fornication, adultery, having relations with animals, and things like this. They weakened their bodies and their minds. They came down to a point less honorable than what Yahweh had given them. Yahweh knew this was going to take place before it ever took place.

56 He brought them out and showed them what they could be before they turned back. He knew that some would turn back. Not all of them turned back. If you'll study, you'll see that many of the prophets of old were in these generations that came through this era. They went on through in total righteousness. Nehemyah and his crew went back and started building everything again, getting ready for the latter plan for Yahshua. Yechetzqyah and all of these prophets of old went through this time period and partook of nothing but righteousness. They kept talking and encouraging the others to be righteous also. Some of the people sacrificed their bodies to the Gods, that is, worshipping and following them in their unclean foods and sex acts that bring the bodies down.

57 **...which are not of Yahweh...** These things were against Yahweh's Laws. **...to Gods (elohim) they did not know; to Gods (elohim) newly come up, to Gods (elohim, teraphim) your fathers did not worship...** That is, the forefathers before them did not worship. They took on new ones and they're

taking on new ones today. The seven last ones are going to be the seven last Gods that they're going to take on. Those are going to destroy them. They are going to be the finishing touches that destroy the bodies by the millions.

58 **Verse 18, You are unmindful of, and you forgot The Rock that begot you...** Yahweh, your Rock, actually had this Plan for you and this promise for you. You forgot Him. You pushed Him aside and went to some damned Gods that were having relations with animals and committing fornication and adultery. You followed them in your dress and in your activity.

59 I fear to say that there are some still among us who are doing the same thing. I heard the other day of someone who said, "We'll be talking to women in the Kingdom." I'll bet you a thousand dollars to a hole in the donut that you'll never talk to one of Yahweh's wives. Do you want to bet with me? I bet you there's a malak standing in front of them right now who would flip your head off and throw you out of the Kingdom even if you got near and just wanted to lust after one of them.

60 No, it won't be that way, brethren. You won't be there unless you change your mind and get this damned attitude out of your mind to go and trespass against anyone, even if it's the lowest Okie on earth or the lowest slave on earth. No, you won't be able to trespass and you shouldn't even want to. You should be trying to keep it in your own pocket and your own family; drink from your own well. Give all that lust and attention to your wife, not to somebody else's wife or sister, not to somebody who belongs to somebody else.

61 I fear there are still those who are lusting after things they should not. Do you know where you're getting that from? You're getting it from the Gods. It's coming to you from television. Are you sitting there and looking at the breasts of this woman and how the dress comes way down and shows it to where the nipples are shown. Sometimes they even open the dress up, like Michael Jackson's sister did. I don't know why they condemned her. All the stars in Hollywood are showing them all the time, along with all the other body parts too. For some reason, to them she went too far, even for a God of heaven.

62 Anyway, they forgot Yahweh and pushed Him aside. It's the same way they did when Mosheh left for forty days and forty nights and Aaron went back to the bull Gods of Egypt. They started acting like a bunch of geeps, a bunch of horny bastards who couldn't control their appetites again. All it was, was going back to the same thing that is shown in Hollywood today.

63 **Verse 18, You are unmindful of, and you forgot The Rock that begot you; our Father Who formed you...** Who formed you for this purpose. You forget that for one minute and think, "It's going to

be different in the Kingdom.” No, you won’t be in the Kingdom, brethren, if you don’t stop and start paying attention. Be obedient to what Yahweh says right now.

**64 Verse 19, When Yahweh saw them, He abhorred them...** No, He knew it was going the way He planned it to go. He knew it would go that way. He saw their abhorring state. It should read: “When Yahweh saw them, he saw the abhorring state of them...” **because His sons and daughters...** Now, here is the mistranslation again **...provoked Him...** No, they didn’t provoke Him. His sons and daughters tried to provoke Yahweh with the Gods.

65 Astrology is the teaching of the Gods to provoke one against the other one. You try to get one to do what you want him to do, so you threaten to go and worship another God. You go to another God and let him know, “I can get this from that God, I don’t have to have you.”

66 The favor of the Gods was what they tried to obtain with astrology. The people who created astrology were very brilliant people and very learned. I can tell they were intelligent from some of the things that are shown in the Hebrew words. They were learned people. Astrology probably came from Egypt because Egypt worshipped every God. I don’t just mean they got down on their knees and held their hands together in front of their faces. I mean, they served the Gods and used them to get what they wanted. The images they made in Egypt were powerful things from powerful Gods in heaven. They are still used throughout the whole earth.

67 They were trying to provoke Yahweh, yes, but you can’t provoke Yahweh. Yahweh is carrying out a Plan. He’s very calm and unexcited about it. The only excitement that I can see in His body right now is His love and excitement because you’re worshipping Him, that is, you’re following His teachings and you’re overcoming. It’s coming to the end where you’re going to receive great power and authority and the great honor that He promised you from the beginning.

**68 Verse 20, And He said: I will hide My face from them; I will see what their end shall be...** No, not that at all. That word means *show*. “I will show them what their end will be.” They translated it *see*, but that’s not what it is. It means, “I will set them up as a demonstration.”

69 In the interlinear, it says, *Because of anger of sons of Him...* He wasn’t angry. He saw the hatred and bitterness. What the hell do you see out here in the world today but hatred and bitterness? I was listening to the article that Kahan Yedidiyah read earlier about a man who trespassed and kissed a girl on the cheek, and they beat the hell out of the girl and put her in the hospital. I think that’s what

he was reading; I didn’t get to hear all of it.

70 Look at the wars and fighting, brethren. As the Apostle Yaaqob said, “What brings this hatred and what brings the wars but the lust.” This is the unrighteous lust that you shouldn’t have to begin with. What’s causing you to want to lust after someone’s property or possession? You shall not lust; you shall not covet anything. This means you should not covet after a donkey, not after an ass, not after a daughter, and not after a servant, a manservant or a maidservant. You shall just not do it. In that way, there will be friendship.

71 Yahweh saw the anger of His sons. He saw the hatred and anger that had built up in their minds because it polluted their minds at that point. This didn’t occur overnight, like it’s demonstrated in the *King James Version*. The Scriptures are very condensed. This took years. They turned back to it slowly. It built up to a hatred and an attitude of “All is fair in sex and war.” That’s the same attitude that is going on today.

72 Yahweh saw the anger in His sons and His daughters. He saw this in them. This is from the interlinear: *I will hide the face of Me from them and I will let them see...* Or show them. This word, *see*, means *shown, to bring or put in sight, to point out, to reveal as by behavior, to prove or demonstrate...*

73 So He’s putting them up as a shining example of what their sins brought into their lives. Before this, they had love and companionship. They had proper conduct. Before this, they had kept the Laws of Yahweh for a while and then they turned back to this. All you could see then in their minds and hearts is as you see in the world today. Watch your television sets and you’ll see it. Look at the stupid shows, like the soap operas, and you will see the lives of mankind today.

74 My daughter, who left The House of Yahweh, told somebody the other day, “Everything that dad told me was going to take place in my life is now taking place in my life. My life is a wreck because I did not follow the Laws of Yahweh.” Will she ever? I don’t know. It sounds like some repentance there coming forth. Maybe she will.

75 He’s putting them out as an example to be noticeable. He put this out to be noticeable to show you what it will do.

76 *See* means a *showing or demonstration, public display, exhibition...* That’s why He allowed it here. He could have kept His sons and daughters from doing this, but He said, “You want it, I’m going to let you go that way.” He backed off just as **Romans 1** says He would do.

77 There’s another verse I want you to see. Let’s go back to **verse 20**. This is from the interlinear. *I will show them what the end of them will be...*

The end of this perverse generation. ...*they are children not faithful...* To Yahweh. ...*among them. They tried to provoke Me to jealousy by Gods they angered Me...* It says they angered Him, no they didn't anger Him, they turned to anger themselves, being like the Gods.

78 Verse 22, *for fire she was kindled...* Now, in the *King James Version* and also in the *Book of Yahweh*, they make it sound like they kindled a fire in Yahweh's brain and made Him very jealous and angry. Like He was a raving maniac. That's the way the *King James Version* paints Yahweh. That couldn't be further from the truth.

79 The fire was kindled in them. These were the motions of sin that I've been talking about for several weeks now. The motions of sin were kindled in them.

80 ...*for fire she was kindled by wrath of Me...* It should have been *her* instead of *Me*. ...*and she burns to the grave below and she will devour the earth and the harvest of her she will devour. She will set afire foundations of mountains...* This is showing you just a little bit of how they twist it to make you think and set it in your mind that Yahweh is jealous, and irritated because nothing is going right for Him. Brethren, don't let them fool you this way. Yahweh is in full control.

81 I want to go just a little over. We're just about out of time. I won't take much.

82 Go over to **Galatians**. If you remember, we talked about **Romans 7:5** and the motions of sin. Then, **I Kepha** translated it **afflictions** but it also means *infections*, just like we're seeing in the world today. You could easily translate that *infections* because this is what it brings. It also stirs up the mind and kindles the fire in your mind. Then, you're a raving maniac who beats girls to death or wants to drop a bomb on Hiroshima or Nagasaki.

83 Then, **Galatians 5:24** speaks of the evil emotions or passions that take place in the body. Let me read you what the Hebrew dictionary says about the word **passions**. *The Hebrew words show that the connection between the two meanings is that the emotions, whether righteous or evil, were regarded as consequences upon external interference...* That is, outside interference, that is, an inspiring of the mind.

84 These things didn't come on man alone; they were given under an inspiration, as you see in **Genesis**. It's an inspiration that came from the outside forces, but they yielded to it. Our forefathers yielded to it.

85 ...*influences exerted on the mind...* That's what the Hebrew dictionary shows here. ...*The two meanings of the English word, passion, expresses senses, the uncontrolled nature of evil...* This is uncontrolled nature. It doesn't say it isn't possible to control or it's uncontrollable, it was uncontrolled.

You can control your nature. You can decide what you want to do, whether it's righteous or evil. You can decide to steal if you want to. This will cut you off from Yahweh, so that His inspiration will not be coming to you and you're left on your own.

86 You can decide to commit fornication and look upon a woman with lust or with a lustful desire to help her. What for? Why would you be doing this? Why not let it occur properly according to the guiding Laws of Yahweh and His House and let it be done the way Yahweh says to do it? She'll still get her help; you won't need to do it and you won't receive glory from her, will you? You don't need that from her, do you?

87 ...*It expresses senses, uncontrolled nature of evil...* They didn't control it. They could have but they didn't. ...*of evil desires in contrast to the Lawful desires, the general and comprehensive term literally...* That is, the Lawful desires that Yahweh gives us. ...*what you set your heart upon...* This is exactly what the Hebrew dictionary says this means. ...*The uncontrolled passions bring afflictions, and suffering. Signifies affliction and suffering.*

88 In **Romans 7:5**, it says motions of sin. Now, remember Cain had these same motions of sin. They were controllable and Yahweh says you can overcome them, but Cain didn't. You're born with these desires, Yahweh says. It's you who must train to desire only healthy food and healthy actions. That's up to you to desire that.

89 Turn back to **Genesis 4**. Here is the rage. Yahweh saw the rage, the anger, in **verse 6**, in Cain also. This was the same thing that He saw in our forefathers who didn't hold true to Him.

90 Verse 6, **Yahweh said to Cain: Why are you angry? Why are you downcast?...** This was not the way Yahweh created man to be. "Why are you downcast? Why don't you see what I've been trying to tell you to see?"

91 **Genesis 4:7. If you do righteousness, will you not be accepted?...** Or acceptable for His Work, for His purpose, for His Kingdom.

92 Cain had degraded himself and he was getting deeper all the time. He was falling farther away all the time. Finally, he showed the ultimate result there by killing his brother. This was coming from the outside influences that are putting pressure on the mind from the sickness that is taken in from the illegal sex acts and the unclean foods they eat, or maybe even the doctors' drugs. If you watch the news today, you'll see this.

93 The drug pushers, to me today, are the doctors and the American Medical Association. They're killing more people with their drugs than the people on the streets who are selling marijuana, hash, cocaine and stuff like this. The doctors are killing far more

people and the drugs they're putting out seem to be far more dangerous than the stuff the street dealers are putting out. The government doesn't get it's share of taxes from the street junkies so they have to do something about them.

94 **...And if you do not do righteousness, sin is crouching...** Or it's ever with you in your mind if you don't control it. It is controllable but this takes place if you don't control it. **...at your door. The desire to sin is with you, but you must overcome it!**... It can be overcome. That's exactly what He was saying in **Deuteronomy** and also in the passions of sin.

95 The passion of sin is *...leaving the sound reasoning, and the sound judgment...* that Yahweh gives you. Don't tempt yourself with anything. Keep what is said by The House of Yahweh in your mind at all times.

96 *...and giving in to lust and emotions...* Or things that you know are going to lead to other things if you do them. *...emotions or motions that can bring harm...*

97 Notice, again in **Romans 7:5**, it says sins or sinful lusts. Sinful lust is with you. This is referring to sex. We need to go back to this word again. I've got to have you understand this.

98 This is caused by outside influences, that is foreign Gods, influence of Gods, as Yahweh said. They turned back to the Gods and new Gods that came up. Remember that. If you'll look at **Genesis 3:1-6**, they got the same thing that we're getting right here. It's going on over and over again. As **Revelation** says, she has the whole world deceived.

99 **Genesis 3:1. Now the serpent was more subtle and crafty...** This is what is said about this next pope who we're supposed to have. We're supposed to have another pope and Daniyl described him in this same manner. He's going to be crafty and he's going to understand trickery. He's going to be the mean one.

100 **...than any beast of the field which Yahweh had made...** That is, the governments of the field. **...And she said to the woman; Has Yahweh indeed said: You shall not eat of every tree of the garden?...** Satan's the crafty one who led Eve into this sickness that she's suffering at this time. The sickness is the outside influence.

101 I want to read you the original of **Romans 7:5**. *When for we were in the flesh...* Now, this is reading from the interlinear. *...When for we were in the flesh, the passions...* That is, yielding to the passions of the flesh. This is not like what the Christians teach, that you have a spirit inside the flesh, and when you were living by this fleshly body, you were not living by the spirit you were supposed to live by that's in the body. Then, they say once that

body is dead, that spirit will go to heaven where you can live with God. That's where they say the pope is now. One of them said he was with God, one said he was with Jesus and another said he was with Mary. I don't know. Maybe he's with the Holy Ghost. I don't know.

102 I admired some of the things the last pope did. I even wrote about him in the newsletter this time. One thing he did was condemn homosexuality, which Yahweh does. The pope stood up for some Scriptures there. He also condemned the murder of children through abortion, as Yahweh does too. There were some things that he did. He wasn't totally righteous. He didn't condemn the breaking of the other Laws that would have showed obedience to Yahweh, one of them being the keeping of the Sabbath.

103 *...When for we were in the flesh, the passions...* Or following the passions of the flesh or the evil desires of the flesh. *...of the sins...* Remember sin is the breaking of Yahweh's Law, **I Yahchanan 3:4**. *...For when we were in the flesh, the passions of the sins, those through the Law, worked in the members of us in order to bring forth fruits of death...* That's exactly what they're bringing forth right now. These deaths are increasing tremendously.

104 The modern version translates this phrase **sinful caused passions**. Remember where we left off right there with these sinful passions. The next time I speak will probably be during the Feast. Remember, we'll have the separated services.

105 I think we have about two weeks until Yahshua's Memorial and the Feast starts. Start looking forward to the Feast and cleanse your hearts and minds. Get any thoughts of trespassing out of your minds. Unless you get permission, it is trespassing. The Scriptures show it's trespassing. Unless you get permission to pick up or take something that doesn't belong to you, it's stealing. The Scriptures say, "Ask and you will receive." If the answer is no, you don't receive it. Ask and most of the time you can receive.

106 Get these sins out of your mind. Get your mind totally straight with Yahweh's Laws and the teaching of The House of Yahweh. When you go against The House of Yahweh, you're putting yourself back in the danger that we saw there in **Deuteronomy 22**. All it leads to is lust and then deeper lust. Once you start it, it will just keep getting worse and worse. The deeper lust will eventually lead to the sins of death. That's what we saw in the last part, the sins of death.

107 May Yahweh bless your understanding. I will turn the services to the next speaker. May Yahweh bless you.

---

# *Chapter Nine*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #1**

### **Feast of Unleavened Bread**

#### **4/24/05**

1 Praise Yahweh! I know Yahweh's enjoying that applause, but we better quit and sit down! I thought you all got enough of that last night! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. That's a wonderful welcome. I know you're welcoming Yahweh and I know that the praise is all going to Him.

2 We're making a lot of mistakes on cleanliness and keeping ourselves free from death. I would like for you to write down the mistakes you're making. We're going to put them into a book to have available for everyone to study over before Pentecost. Yahweh willing, we'll have this Sanctuary cleansed and we'll have a clean day with Yahweh there on Pentecost. We may even receive the blessings that the apostles did, which are also prophesied for these Last Days.

3 The cafeteria is a great blessing. They tell me the only thing wrong is people rush over there and swarm it to get food. They get a little behind so be patient with them. You might offer your help; I think they're short-handed over there.

4 The speed limit: The reason we have a ten miles per hour speed limit is to be different from the Christians. Do you remember the commercial where they have these sport cars and the guy goes down the road saying, "Eat my dust," and tries to stir up all the dust he can? To me, that's the ultimate showing of selfishness. You want somebody to breathe the dust you're throwing up with your automobile. It's very disrespectful to campers and others who live nearby a dusty road. If you've ever lived on a dusty road or near a dusty road, you know what I'm talking about.

5 We set the ten miles an hour speed limit because at that speed, your tires do not stir the dust

up and throw it up in the air where it takes a long time to settle. If you'll notice behind your car, you hardly stir up any dust at all at ten miles an hour. At fifteen miles an hour, you stir up dust; at twenty, you stir up more. At thirty miles an hour, the dust can go thirty feet high sometimes. If there's no wind to carry the dust away, you have to breathe it. Right now, I think I'm breathing some of it from some of these Christian drivers who came down the road trying to pass me.

6 You really need every sermon. I notice some people are coming in late. I see people walking around. I hope they get the sermons because every sermon that is going to be brought this Feast is absolutely necessary for you. You really need to get it on tape. Get the taped sermons and listen to them over and over with your children. Talk about them.

7 We really need to talk about these things with our families. If you would, there probably wouldn't be so many mistakes made on the uncleanness from death. If you would talk to your family about it, inform them and get their feedback on it, you could get them interested in what we're trying to accomplish.

8 What we are trying to accomplish is to be like Yahweh and have the greatest love you could possibly have for one another, along with the greatest concern. If we can develop that, we'll be in Yahweh's image. That's exactly what He wants in His Kingdom. That's what I want to talk about today. I want to start with Scriptures in **Isayah 42** and in **Luke**. We're going to be teaching this to the entire universe and that's what we're training for right now.

9 If you could, imagine Yahweh's Kingdom. Yahweh created the heavens and the earth, as **Gen-**



---

**Yahweh's Kingdom is what He is showing us now. He's training a people to present a way that will be a way of love, mercy, kindness, thoughtfulness and caring for other people. When you have this and everyone's in unity on it, you will not have wars, fighting and hatred. It will all disappear when you get this Law perfectly in your heart. Yahweh's Kingdom is a mighty Kingdom that can't be disrupted, that's for sure. The Scriptures speak of that. It can't be penetrated or broken down.**

---

esis says. That's about as far as most Christians get. They never go any further. They never think about looking in the Scriptures for the details of this. The details are in the Scriptures. There are many kingdoms out there. Some of the planets we know are occupied. Some beings have been killed off by their own stupidity; the same thing that man is following today with nuclear activity, wars, fighting and chaos. This has gone on for probably millions and billions of years.

10 Yahweh's Kingdom is not like that. Yahweh's Kingdom is what He is showing us now. He's training a people to present a way that is a way of love, mercy, kindness, thoughtfulness and caring for other people. When you have this and everyone's in unity with it, you will not have wars, fighting and hatred. It will all disappear when you get this Law perfectly in your heart. Yahweh's Kingdom is a mighty Kingdom that can't be disrupted, that's for sure. The Scriptures speak of that. It can't be penetrated or broken down.

11 There's no possible way that anyone out there has the power to destroy Yahweh's Kingdom. That's the reason Yahshua said unless heaven and earth pass away, these Laws are not going to pass away; they are going to be taught. Yahweh is building a Kingdom of Priests who are going to teach these Laws, with all the details of the mercy and loving kindness that Yahshua Himself had, which the Laws bring in. We are going to teach this way to the universe.

12 To picture Yahweh's Kingdom, if you can think of it, try to put into your mind the gran-

deur they had for the pope's funeral. Think about Yahweh's Kingdom at the same time. Or, think about when the president was elected and given an honorable position. Yahweh's Kingdom is so much better than either of these. Yahshua made the statement that Solomon in all of his glory would not even be near the lowest slave in the Kingdom of Heaven.

13 Now, think about the honor Yahweh is going to bestow upon you as slaves and me as the lowest slave in the Kingdom. How is He giving that honor? He has broadcast what He's going to do. He hasn't kept it a secret. He's told all the kingdoms in heaven, throughout the universe, what He intends to do to bring peace.

14 You can preach peace here on earth, but you've seen what preaching peace does: they kill the preacher. That's what they did; that's what Yahshua said in His parable. He said the Kingdom of Heaven is like a nobleman who put people over the great vineyard he had built. The people wanted to take the vineyard, so they took it. So he sent his son and they killed him too. This is the way it's been given to the earth right now, to humanity, so they will more or less act out a play for all the universe to see.

15 This is the same way it is in heaven; this is what's going on in heaven right now with most of the Kingdoms there. They're practicing the same thing as the earth. They're inspiring human beings. There's no telling how long ago their rebellion began. They have been inspired more by Hillel's attitude towards Yahweh when she rejected His Way. Nevertheless, when you see Hillel, you can picture what has been taught by Christianity. That's the same thing that she's bringing forth, but she's brought it forth in heaven too.

16 They're skeptical. One leader in Israyl said, "Yisrayl Hawkins is a dreamer." Well, yes, I am. Praise Yahweh. But Yahweh gave me this dream, it's Scriptural and I can see it working. I know it's going to work. I can see how it's going to work in the universe too. The more I find out about this Plan Yahweh is giving us here, the more I see that is it going to be a success with the way Yahweh has it lined up to teach.

17 Yahweh has called men and women out of every generation, to prove that His Laws bring peace. He opens their minds to understanding and lets them see what Yahweh's Way brings contrary to the way that the other kingdoms are going. Yahweh has broadcast this to all the planets and had said, "Here is what I'm going to do."

18 Well, there are haters of Yahweh. There are

haters of Yahweh here on the earth. You can see men who hate the Name of Yahweh. You can see men who want to destroy the prophets. Everyone He has sent has suffered persecution. We have suffered tremendously in these Last Days with threats of death. They've called for our death many times. Yahweh has always protected us from it.

19 They hate being told, "If you would turn this way instead of following this way of fornication, you wouldn't be bringing these diseases." That's just one example. Fornication and disease go hand in hand. Adultery and disease go hand in hand. You'll see the full extent of this. Science is now showing where this comes from at last, praise Yahweh! I think they got the information from us, which is the reason I say that.

20 We're the only ones who have brought this information against fornication and adultery for a long time. Now, others are coming out showing the results of practicing them. The preachers still won't dare say anything against them because if they did, they would get fired.

21 Back to this Kingdom: Yahweh's Kingdom can't be penetrated. If you'll notice the way Yahweh Shammah is built, nuclear bombs wouldn't have any effect upon that Kingdom. Hailstones or anything that could be thrown can be diverted because Yahweh does control the powers of the universe. Yahweh's desire is that no one should perish but that all should come to see this great light that's taking place here on earth. It has taken place.

22 In every generation, very righteous men have come out of the world. Abraham was one of them; Abel was the first one. As you're going to see in one of the sermons, every Work started at Abel and it's going to end at Abel. Yahweh prophesied that they would hide this fact. They took it out of the Scriptures in many places, but we've found their mistakes.

23 Don't get me wrong, Yahweh allowed this. He allowed it for a reason and He says so. We'll cover this in the Scriptures and I'll make what I'm saying clear. It was all in Yahweh's Plan to do this.

24 The people He's teaching here right now are the remnant of this great Kingdom that Yahweh is putting together. In the start of it, there was a breeding program that actually brought forth a perfect Man. It had to be very closely guarded and it was. Yahweh even allowed some people to be killed to keep them from putting their seed in this bloodline.

25 Right now, I have many articles showing how sicknesses are transferred from a man to a woman, and from a woman to a man, and then go into the

children. The lab technician sent me some information that is really marvelous to see. The scientists are picking up on this now. They're seeing that what the Scriptures teach is actually true.

26 When you sin, this goes into the children. Yahweh had to set up the perfect breeding program and bring it down to Yahshua from His mother and dad who were brought to perfection. His kinfolk before them were protected so that no sin got into His genes and a perfect Man could come forth. An absolutely perfect Child was born. He suffered at the hands of the world, but never once turned to sin or hatred of any kind.

27 You see in that, the image of Yahweh. You see people twisting the Scriptures to make out like Yahweh is a wrathful God of some kind Who is waiting to show vengeance and zap people because they're not doing what he told them to do. That's not Yahweh's way. Yahweh's way is just exactly what Yahshua did. He called out twelve disciples, and He taught them. They weren't bred perfectly like He was. He taught these twelve disciples and brought those twelve disciples to perfection with the Laws of Yahweh. After Yahshua's death, those twelve disciples went on working.

28 In these Last Days, the breeding program has not stopped at all. In the Kingdom, there's no telling how many Miriams and how many Yahshuas there will be. Miriam Magdalene was deeply involved in sin, but Yahshua taught her also and healed her. She became a perfect woman.

29 Yahshua was the perfect Man. There will be many, many more born in the Kingdom. Remember, Yahshua said, "Of such is the Kingdom of heaven." You don't get this teaching from Christianity, but it's in the Scriptures.

30 This great Kingdom that Yahweh has, that He's training you for, is going to take over the world, the earth we're living on. Most of the time, brethren, where you find these words **world** or **earth**, they do mean that, but they also mean *universe*. The authoritative books will tell you that. They mean *the whole universe*.

31 **Isayah 42:1. Behold! My Servant... That should be servants. ...Whom I uphold! My Elect... Ones. ...in Whom My soul delights! I have put My Spirit upon... Them. They ...will bring forth judgment to the Gentiles...** The way they have this written, they thought it was talking about Yahshua. I definitely don't want to take anything away from Yahshua, but Yahshua didn't bring the judgment to the Gentiles.

32 This House was prophesied to bring that judgment to the Gentiles in the Last Days. That's whom

---

## You have to set yourself up to push for that goal.

---

this is speaking of here; it's this House in these Last Days. Of course, this is under the leadership of Yahshua and under the inspiration of Yahshua as the High Priest over The House of Yahweh, as Hebrews says. He's High Priest over The House of Yahweh.

33 In **verse 3** it shows Yahshua and how meek and humble He was. It also shows how humble and how meek you have to become with no retaliation and no hatred.

34 I don't remember the Scripture exactly, but the Prophet Yereymiah was getting so aggravated, you could almost hear the aggravation in his voice. He said, "Why don't you just pull them out, line them up like people to be slaughtered?" Yahweh corrected him on it, but he was getting angry. You could see the frustration he was going through. The man was thrown into a cistern, up to his waist in mud and up to his neck in water and they left him there until he was almost dead before someone pulled him out. Don't say you're better than he was and that you wouldn't say the same thing.

35 You have to set yourself up to push for that goal. Later on, Yereymiah overcame this and was more like Yahshua and more like the apostles. Kephah, for instance, said, "If you're going to crucify me, hang me upside down because I don't deserve to be hanged right side up like the Savior." That's the attitude to have.

36 That's the attitude of Yahweh too. Yahweh is not going to let Himself be killed. There are many who would like to, but Yahweh is well protected. He has power unlimited, but He doesn't want to use that power to hurt anyone. That's what we see in the Scriptures but they've been changed. They've been changed to show Yahweh as a hateful God, a God of war Who wants to slaughter and kill everybody who doesn't agree with Him. That's not true at all. We'll see this, if we come to understand it properly, in this sermon today, Yahweh willing.

37 **Verse 3, A bruised reed... They. ...will not break, and smoking flax... They ...will not quench... They ...will bring forth judgment in truth....** We will bring forth this judgment, as this is speaking of a future date. It's the same judgment that you are having today; it's the Laws of Yahweh, which are being presented unto you. You're going to be judged on how you react and how you handle the knowledge that's given to you.

38 **Verse 4, They ...will not fail nor be discour-**

**aged, till... They have ... established judgment in the earth...** That word, **earth**, according to the Lexicons means earth, yes, but it also means *universe*. **...and the isles; countries will wait for His Law.**

39 If you look in the very next verse, you see it's also speaking of the heavens. **Verse 5, This is what Yahweh the Father says, Who created the heavens...** And the earth. We see that in the next verse, so that sets you up. Even in the *King James Version* you could get this hint and know right then. This is the way I got a lot of the knowledge that Yahweh would inspire me to see. A lot of it you can see in the *King James Version* and see how they covered it up to begin with.

40 **Earth** means *world*. This comes from *Gesenius*. It means *world, earth, heavens and the earth, the whole universe*. That was just *Gesenius*. Every lexicon we looked in, and we looked in a number of them, probably every one we had, and they all said the same thing.

41 Keep that in mind. There are a couple of Scriptures that you will really want to put with them. Take your pen and put them at the side, along with the corrections on this here. It's speaking of us. We are the remnant who will bring judgment to the Gentile nations. We're already working to do so. Two billion people are going to come out of these Gentile nations in the Last Days. Yahweh is going to prove that He can do that, too, with His Laws. We're not going to bring it by force.

42 I remember reading something about the word **force** from one of the commentaries; it might have been a lexicon. They added the word **force** there. Some of the translators used that word but it was a rabbi who added it. The commentary or lexicon that told about this said, "It seems needful for this to be added to show the force they used." There's even one place in **Daniyl** that, the way it is translated now, says we will take the governments by force; that's not true. They're going to destroy themselves. A child could take them over by the time they're through. I think they'd be begging for his help.

43 That's what they're going to do. Yahweh is going to allow the governments to destroy themselves. That's plainly shown in **Daniyl**. If you look at **Psalms 118:26**, He has a little more that you need to add to this right here.

44 **Verse 26, Blessed be He... Or they. ...Who comes in the Name of Yahweh! We have blessed You out of The House of Yahweh!...** Get this be-

cause it's saying unless you're blessed out of The House of Yahweh, you're not coming in the Name of Yahweh.

45 Those who are coming in the Name of Yahweh, Yahweh has forecast in advance saying, "I will make man in My image. I will give him the authority." Remember that. That's the Kingdom of Priests and kings who He is building that everyone right here can have an opportunity to be a part of. You can have an opportunity to be in that Kingdom, if you set your mind to do righteousness.

46 They get their blessings from The House of Yahweh. Well, what is that blessing? Of course, it's the Law; it's the teaching of Yahweh's House. He's always taught His Law at His House. The answers are at Abel.

47 The sermon Kahan David Yahodah is going to bring, you certainly don't want to miss that one either. He's going to show how every Work actually starts at Abel. They took this out of the writings. We found where they had taken it out. They just deleted a few words. The authorities know this. We have copies of their work.

48 Go over to **Luke 19** and keep in mind what you just read there. Yahshua was the firstborn of many brothers. He was the firstborn from the dead; He was born from the dead. He was born over and actually received this transformation from the blood to spirit. He was the first to do that. He's the first-born of many. The ones who follow Him are going to have the same thing. He was the perfect example others have strived to follow.

49 I wouldn't want to think of ever dying like Yahshua died or suffering what this Man suffered. No one has ever suffered that much. He was awake for every minute of it. He experienced it for hours and hours, agonizing the death that He suffered to pay for these sins. In all of this that He went through, He never once used power to harm an enemy, not in any way. He could have because He had received power at that time before He died. Keep in mind that He's the firstborn of many. You are the remnant of this many.

50 **Luke 19:38. Saying: Blessed be the King... Or the Kings. ...Who comes in the Name of Yahweh!...** This is what we read in **Psalms 118. ...Peace in heaven...** Did you read over that before? This is what it's going to produce: Peace in heaven. **...and glory in the highest!...**The highest is Yahweh's Kingdom.

51 The glory is what we're going to bring to Yahweh's Kingdom, once we receive the power. And we are going to receive this power that Yahweh has promised. He's not slack concerning His promises. We're going to receive a lot more than that, but that

is a foretaste of what you're going to receive. You'll have authority going out because Yahweh will send you out of Yahweh Shammah to the nations. If they kill you, He'll merely put you back in shape again and send you out again. You will have protection at that time.

52 It's a myth that no one will die. There will be deaths; there will be accidental deaths, probably. Most of them will be accidental deaths; most of them won't be deliberate like they are today. You are going to have enemies for a while before you get this thing changed over, but you will also have the power. Every one of us is going to have the power to create and maintain flesh. So, if they kill you, it's a matter of just putting you back together, however you were to begin with. That is shown in the Holy Scriptures.

53 The power that Yahweh is going to give you is enormous. You can't imagine what you'll be able to do at that time.

54 **...and glory in the highest!...** Right now, Yahweh has enemies. I would say there are billions of them; maybe even billions of kingdoms for all we know. We know we haven't discovered the full length of this universe. We're discovering that it's much larger than anyone has ever imagined.

55 Yahweh has set us way out from the rest of the universe and He's somewhat guarded earth to keep them from destroying it. There have probably been many times they've tried to destroy earth in guiding asteroids and so forth towards the earth. Yahweh has that taken care of. An asteroid will never destroy the earth. All of that is under control by Yahweh and He shows that. He's even kept the planets in order like a ticking clock, although He has worlds of enemies.

56 We, as a people, and this is what this is saying, as a Kingdom of Priests, are getting down to it and working to accomplish taking over the universe. That's why we're trying to overcome. You don't

---

**We, as a people, and this is what this is saying, as a Kingdom of priests, are getting into and working to accomplish this. That's what we're trying to overcome for. You don't overcome sin intellectually; you do it by determination of righteousness. This is how you qualify for this Kingdom.**

---

overcome sin intellectually; you do it by determination of righteousness. This is how you qualify for this Kingdom. Then, you obtain what you've learned in Yahweh's Laws, which are mercy, truth and the righteous judgments of Yahweh. Remember in **Yechetzqyah** where he said, "They will use My judgments." Yahweh was saying that of His priests and the priesthood. He said, "They will use My judgments in the situations. They will guide My people by My judgments and teach them My statutes and My Laws."

57 The testing is all to qualify you right now for a position in Yahweh's Kingdom. You can obtain a position in that Kingdom, no matter how stupid you think you might be. I hope you think you are stupid so you'll humble yourself and be taught. Overcome stupidity and sin, as Yahshua did, and stand before Yahweh as a righteous person.

58 *Herman Kramer's Biblio-Theological Lexicon* shows there was something left out of this sentence here in **Luke 19:38**. He shows this is the way it should be read: **Crying: Blessed and celebrated with praise...**

59 If you could put yourself in the Kingdom of Heaven right now, you could see the Kingdom of Heaven broadcasting what is taking place on earth to the other planets. The work of that Kingdom is being done right now by ones who Yahweh has not chosen to rule His Kingdom for all eternity. To which of the malakim has He offered this priesthood? To none. He said, "I will make man in My image." The other was tried and tested and didn't work. Yahweh is making man in His image where He can never be destroyed. He could be killed, yes, he could lose his life, but He can resurrect him. You can; you will be able to resurrect mankind.

60 ... **Blessed and celebrated with praise are the**

---

**The testing is all to qualify you right now for a position in Yahweh's Kingdom. You can obtain a position in that Kingdom, no matter how stupid you think you might be. I hope you think you are stupid so you'll humble yourself and be taught. Overcome stupidity and sin, as Yahshua did, and stand before Yahweh as a man, as a righteous person.**

---

**Kings who come in the Name of Yahweh...** It's not talking about earth this time. This is talking about the heavens. Remember, it said **peace in heaven**. It's talking about the heavens. He says **Blessed and celebrated with praise are the Kings who come in the Name of Yahweh...** Or who Yahweh sends out to the nations or the planets of the universe or whatever.

61 The old waste places that it's talking about in **Isayah** are some that are probably destroyed. There's probably no life there at all on those planets or inside them either. That is because of wars, fighting and chaos. I'll show you how I know this in just a moment. We see from our telescopes that there is chaos in heaven.

62 NASA is getting great at seeing this from their telescopes now. They can see where rivers used to run. They can see where forests used to grow at one time. They think, "Well, maybe there's some life." I have my doubts about it. I think they probably were destroyed like earth would be destroyed if Yahweh didn't step in and stop it. They're the examples. Yahweh is going to show how following His Laws would stop all the hatred, bitterness and fighting. The ones who go out or whom Yahweh sends out, will show that yes, this is definitely true.

63 **Blessed...** This just says blessed, but this lexicon says this was removed and should have been put back there. ...**Blessed and celebrated with praise are the Kings who come in the Name of Yahweh...** Or who are sent out in the Name of Yahweh. Remember now, this is talking about a Kingdom here that Yahshua was the first to enter.

64 If you go back and read a little before that, you'll find out that He sent His disciples and told them to go find this donkey that was tied up in a certain place. It was a young ass. They were to tell the owner that the Ruler had a need of that ass. They put Yahshua on the ass. They did this before with kings, if you remember in Book One. They would put their coats on top of the ass and set the man on it. In the same way, they put Yahshua on the donkey and this same custom was followed. They even laid their coats and garments down and let the ass walk over them. They were celebrating Him as King.

65 The reason that most of this was going on was because there was a misunderstanding that Yahshua was going to start the Kingdom then and there and it was going to take over as all the promises in the Holy Scriptures said it would. It wasn't meant for that time period; He had to die. Many people, even His disciples didn't understand that He was going to die, be resurrected and sit on the

right hand of Yahweh, even though it was written in the Scriptures. They finally understood it later and understood that there would be a great nuclear age that would take place before Yahshua and the priesthood that Yahweh promised in the beginning would take over.

66 It's talking about the heavens and a Kingdom, a Kingdom of Priests, Yahshua being the firstborn into that Kingdom of Priests.

67 **...who come in the Name of Yahweh. Peace in heaven!...** This lexicon has it the same as we have it but they removed the rest of it. **...Peace in heaven! Freedom there in heaven from all the distresses that are experienced as the result of sin...** Praise Yahweh! It means freedom from the result of sin in the heavens.

68 The Hebrew word that this word, **distresses**, comes from means *to cause misery and suffering, pain, affliction, state of danger or trouble*. What do you see now from the articles Kahan Yedidiyah is bringing? There will be more. I told him all I wanted was the wars shown today and how they are proceeding right along in this path that Yahweh said they would. They're getting to this point of total destruction, if Yahweh doesn't step in and stop it. That's exactly what he was bringing to you today. These are the distresses.

69 These distresses are in heaven too. There is no freedom in heaven from these distresses. It means *worry, the state of danger or trouble*. We see this all over and they're building. Yahweh says they're going to build to the point where nuclear bombs will be used. They're already threatening First Strike with these nuclear bombs. Every nation is trying to get them. We see this is fulfilling the prophecies He's talking about.

70 We've created a state of misery, suffering and pain. I was just reading an article to you recently that a doctor from California sent to me. The article said the biggest dope pushers seem to be the American Medical Association. They're killing more people with these drugs than they're helping. They're dying by the thousands and it will reach into the millions. They know these drugs are dangerous before they give them to you. The Scriptures have something to say on that, too, about the pharmacists and the doctors who use things to help you that cause harm. They do this instead of preventing it to begin with.

71 The word also means *worry and anxiety*. Right now, the earth is so uncertain. This is what I heard at the U.N. the several times we were there to speak. Many nations were striving to never allow the wars to take place again and to stop the wars.

They wanted to stop the people from coming in and taking their land. They have no hope for their children. They have no hope that they could ever build anything that their children could inherit. This is what they're facing today and what this word means. It's going on in the heavens at the same time.

72 Yahweh is letting it occur here on earth because we're going to stop it. He's going to show the heavens how the priesthood is going to stop it here on earth.

73 It means *worry, anxiety, misery, sorrow, wretchedness, pain, dejection, irritation, suffering, aches, headaches...* Boy, I've lived that one! It seems like I've had one for fifty years! I've suffered with sinus allergies. It even mentions headaches. *...heartaches, ordeals, desolation...* We're soon to see that. We've been somewhat free of it here in the United States except for the destruction of the Civil War that was fought on horseback just a hundred years ago. It was fought with horses and canons pulled by horses.

74 It means *desolation, destruction, anguish, affliction...* They have nuclear bombs right now that are billions of times more powerful than the weapons that were used in the Civil War. They can destroy whole cities. The atomic bombs that destroyed two large cities, Hiroshima and Nagasaki, we have bombs thousands of times larger than that. Other nations are aiming bombs all over the United States in strategic places to try to threaten this country.

75 The United States has a president who can't be threatened now. They have a pope who can't be threatened. I don't know if you've learned about this pope, but he wants to be righteous and bring forth righteousness in his own way. His own way is sin; it's breaking the Laws of Yahweh. You can't leave any of these Laws out. If you leave any of these Laws out, you disqualify the whole set and it will start bringing in infection and so forth that confuse the mind and then turn to hatred and war. You can't leave any of it out.

76 This pope is set against homosexuality and against abortions, just like Pope John Paul II was. I greatly admired the stand that Pope John Paul II took with a whole church against him. Malachi Martin wrote about this. He never once gave in. There will probably be an opportunity for this man one day, not in the Kingdom of Yahweh, but there will be an opportunity probably of eternal life one day.

77 To go on, it means *desolation, anguish, affliction, woe, torment...* Whether this is tormenting people by the use of force or tormenting them in

their minds by the threat of death, fear or sickness, it's there. It's all over this world right now. This torment is going on in people's minds.

78 You see the fear of getting the Social Security shut off or having the Social Security system weakened with the hospitalization. You have people crying, "How am I going to pay my bills? I've got to have my medicine or I'm going to suffer." Kahan Yedidiyah has some really great articles on how America leads the world in the use of drugs. I'm talking about drugs you get from the doctor that you buy just to stop the pain. There are a lot of over-the-counter drugs, too, but you have to go to the doctor to get the higher priced drugs to stop the really bad pain that comes before you die. It seems like this occurs with cancer. These drugs are very expensive.

79 You see them crying out on the news when something is about to go wrong with their Social Security System. You see them crying out. Imagine this taking place in heaven. These very things that we're seeing right here on earth are taking place in heaven, Yahweh says.

80 It means *embarrassments, disappointments, tribulation...* Now, He uses the word, **pain**, here. The only place I know of where that word was used in the *King James Version* is **I Thessalonians 5:3** where it says this tribulation is going to come on as pains upon a woman with child, slowly, but creeping in, then worsening.

81 The saints, as Daniyl called them, are being called. They will bring this judgment to the earth and to the universe. Remember **Isayah 42**. Maybe we ought to turn back to that.

82 **Isayah 42:4. He will not fail...** Or they will not fail. **...nor be discouraged, till...** They have **...established judgment in the earth...** Daniyl calls them saints.

83 The word for **saint** means *one who keeps the whole Law*. One calls them kings in **Luke**, but it still comes from this word, **saint**, which means *one who keeps the whole Law*. Daniyl called them saints and said the judgment will be given over to the saints of

Yahweh.

84 In **Luke** He says this judgment is going to be for the heavens. He says they will publish judgment to the nations. The word, **judgment**, means *to rule, to form order, model...* This is the model Yahweh gives us now. It's not just anybody's thoughts on a subject, like, "Maybe I can do it this way. Let's try this. Let's try sending a nuclear bomb here and see if that will stop it. Let's send a bunch of troops there and see if that will stop it." There won't be any guesswork. We'll follow the model; we'll follow the Plan of Yahweh.

85 It means *rule of right or religion*. This is a religion now that's different from the pope's religion. The pope is strictly following his religion. He's very strict on his religion. I think they put him in there because they think he is a very righteous man, or at least the strictest person in the whole group to follow their laws.

86 The word means *ordinance, institution, judicial process, cause, trial, sentence, acquittal, deliverance. It certainly means in this place...* I'm reading what it says. *...It certainly means in this place the Law to be published by The House of Yahweh...* Imagine The House of Yahweh actually publishing this in the heavens to bring forth this great peace.

87 This is what the universe is looking forward to right now. They're looking forward to this. One Scripture says they're actually groaning for it. We'll get deeper into it as we go here. I know it's all new to you. I've mentioned it a few times and thrown hints at it.

88 Brethren, there's a great position awaiting every one of you. Yahweh showed by making a six-year-old king that no one is too young for this job. When you get your subconscious mind, if you prove worthy of getting it by keeping Yahweh's Laws, then you'll be smarter than Solomon in all of his glory. You'll be far smarter than Solomon at that time. You will be able to have power, but you will never use it to hurt someone else.

89 May Yahweh bless you and I'll turn the services back to the song leader. I love you, brethren! Let's have a great Feast. Everybody, make it a great Feast!

---

**Brethren, there's a great position awaiting every one of you. Yahweh showed by taking a six-year-old king that no one is too young for this job. When you get your subconscious mind, if you prove worthy of getting it by keeping Yahweh's Laws, then you'll be smarter than Solomon in all of his glory. You'll be far smarter than Solomon at that time. You will be able to have power, but you will never use it to hurt someone else.**

---

---

# Chapter Ten

## The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #2: Following The Gods And Altering Our Food Supply

### Feast of Unleavened Bread

#### 4/27/05 x-rated

1 I'm trying to direct traffic up here! Can you pull that curtain back a little? I've got to see my people! I can't talk to you without seeing you. You may be seated. We'll get going here.

2 As you can see, the reason I wanted Kahan Yedidiyah to bring these articles was so that you could see the Plan of Yahweh is proceeding. All of this is necessary: the wars, fighting, sickness and diseases that are taking place right now. These are necessary to be done in order to prove to His Kingdom of Priests that what He's saying is actually true and the way to prevent these things is actually true. This is to prove it to you so you'll never forget it, never go back the other way and never allow any inch of sin into Yahweh's Kingdom at all, whatsoever.

3 If you remember, we talked about what we must do in order to stop the diseases and disasters that are taking place. We saw this in the last sermon I brought. The priesthood was planned in order to stop these distresses in heaven, among the planets and throughout the universe. That's what's going on there. It probably went on for billions of years before the earth was created. In order to bring this to a stop, Yahweh is creating a priesthood in His image. Yahshua was the first One born in the image of Yahweh and the firstborn from the dead to enter that Kingdom.

4 The **distresses**, if you remember, were *worry, anxiety, misery, sorrow, wretchedness, pain, dejection, irritation, suffering, heartache, ordeals, desolation, anguish, affliction, woe, torment, shame, embarrassment, disappointments, tribulation, pain*. They use the word **pain** in describing this

word, which is the same word used in **I Thessalonians 5:3** where it describes the troubles in these Last Days. They're going to think they have peace and it will come upon them as pains upon a woman with child, which will slowly come about.

5 We can see it in the news and we can see Yahweh's Plan taking place in the news too. We have a clipping we're going to show today if I get to that point in time. I brought the information out to you several weeks ago. I think the news media is listening to us, checking us out and bringing stories to that effect.

6 I'll try to slow down here. I have so much to cover I try to speed through and then I end up hurting other people because they miss half of what I say. Speaking of that, you really need to get every word. You need to get every sermon. If you miss one phrase, you may miss the key point to make you understand what is brought next.

7 In **Luke 19:38**, it shows Yahshua's disciples knew the prophecy was being fulfilled. They knew He was going to be King. They were bringing Him in on a donkey and they were laying their coats down for the donkey to walk on.

8 **Verse 38, Saying: Blessed be the King...** You could translate that kings. **...Who comes in the Name of Yahweh!...** Who come in the Name of Yahweh. **...Peace in heaven...** I brought out what a lexicon shows on this. It was *Herman Kramer's Biblio-Theological Lexicon*. He showed that some verses were left out here. You can see it in the following sentences, too, because of the fact that it shows the peace brought in heaven. Some other things are listed there that were left out that show



these distresses are brought about because of sin. That's what the Savior preached.

9 Well, here come the Christians who say the Savior did away with the Law, so there is no more sin. That was how they solved the problem. You would have the distresses, but you wouldn't call it sin any more because there was no Law against these distresses! That's the stupidity of the world. That's the reason Yahweh allowed the flood. He said, "These people are too stupid; they will never keep My Laws." So He allowed a flood to wipe them out and started over with Noah.

10 Now, Yahweh let them go a certain way. They killed the saints and then He let them go a certain way to show them how fast the world would deteriorate without His Laws. So after He allowed it to be wiped out and started it again with Noah, He brought His Laws along with civilization. They're still benefiting a little from the Lawkeeping of their ancestors; even Christianity is still benefiting a little bit. They're not benefiting much anymore because they're slowly wiping any Lawkeeping out.

11 *Herman Kramer's Lexicon* said this Scripture reads: *Saying: Blessed, celebrated with praise, is the King Who comes in the Name of Yahweh. Peace in heaven, freedom there from all distresses that are experienced as a result of sin.*

12 **Verse 39, Then some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said to Him; Teacher...** They call Him Teacher, that is the Pharisees do and they want Him to reprove His disciples for the racket. **...rebuke Your disciples!**

13 This is **verse 42** from *Kramer's Lexicon*: *Saying: If you had known personally, even at least in this, your day, the things that make for peace! Freedom from all the distresses that are experienced as a result of sin that's come upon you...* There again, they wiped out the verses that talked about sins.

14 This is speaking about Yahshua; these are Yahshua's words. He was being glorified as the King Who would bring peace to heaven. He is the firstborn of a priesthood of many brethren, which is coming to a close now. We're the remnant of that priesthood, which was promised as early as **Genesis**.

15 Turn over to **Genesis 1**. I want to show some things that I brought you years ago. We see them being fulfilled today. Here in **Genesis** was a glimpse of the distresses in heaven.

16 **Genesis 1:1. In the beginning Yahweh created the heavens and the earth...** That is the universe.

17 **Verse 2, Now the earth became without form and empty...** Notice, empty. **...and darkness...** If you look over, we have a side note there from a sermon I brought years and years ago. The word

**darkness** means *to be led astray because of false doctrine*. The *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, and the *Hebrew Dictionary of Strong's Exhaustive Concordance* show this word means *misery, death, destruction, ignorance, wickedness, sorrow*, which cover all the things that are under this Hebrew word, **distresses**.

18 If you look over to **verse 19**, it starts showing how Yahweh starts forming the earth again, forming the sea and pulling back the water. That water was from the first flood that covered the earth. He pulled back the water so land could appear. If you remember, they've found remains of dinosaurs that were on the earth before that time. They all disappeared and not one of them lived. I'm going to show you how that took place. Science is right on the verge of finding it out, as we'll see in this clipping in a little while.

19 **Verse 19, So the evening and then the morning were the Fourth Day.**

20 **Verse 20, Then Yahweh said: Let the waters bring forth an abundance of living creatures...** Now, remember that word, **creatures**, because it's used also in **Revelation** where we receive our power.

21 This word, **creatures**, is used where it shows The House of Yahweh, the priesthood that Yahweh is forming, actually receives power over the living creatures that Yahweh created and put in order. It's not enough to create creatures if they get out of control, which is what's taking place now because of the scientific tests and changes, the inserting of genes, and the mixing of genes. It's getting out of hand.

22 They see the problem; they see the destruction it's going to bring. Some scientists are now warning what these things are going to bring. It's kind of like when I was hollering about the Mad Cow Disease and feeding the dead animals back to the cows fifty years ago. I was saying, this is going to cause us tremendous damage. They're paying attention to these scientists about as much as they paid attention to me then. I was trying to say then that we should pass a Law against this before it gets out of hand.

23 We see in **verse 21** that Yahweh created great sea creatures. We get the idea from the way that verse is written that these were big sea creatures, instead of "a great many." "A great many" is what He's talking about here. There are big ones as well as little bitty ones that you can't see with your naked eye. There are some you can see under a microscope. I don't think we can see all of them even with the magnification we have today.

24 The way that waste is broken down, we know it's broken down smaller than the enzyme itself. So we know there's something there breaking it down after it goes through that last enzyme. We haven't

found out what it is yet. When I say we, I mean science hasn't found it yet.

25 **Verse 21, So Yahweh created great sea creatures...** A "great many," more than you could possibly count! He put them in order. This is what we see taking place right here. He's doing all of this to put mankind over these things, to train him and show him what has taken place before this, so that the priesthood that He is creating won't allow it to take place again. They will be in charge of the Kingdom and given authority to see to it that rebellion never occurs again. That's the authority you're going to be given.

26 **...and every living thing that moves, with which the waters abounded, according to their kind...** He fixed these in an environment, in kind of a bound state where they would not mix with other things. They would do their jobs without mixing with other things. They would do their jobs.

27 In raising your corn, for instance, these creatures He made actually cause corn to grow. They cause corn to germinate. Bees have a part in germination. There are billions of little things, much smaller than bees, which make your ear of corn come up, form a cob and tassels and start putting on grains to bring forth a food you can eat off that cob. If it weren't for these little bugs, these creatures that Yahweh created for our food, there would be no food supply. We wouldn't have a food supply here on earth and you would have never lived long enough to reach this moment.

28 He did make these things and He made them for man. He also had these things in heaven, as we are told. These same foods that He placed on earth, He had them in heaven before they were put here on earth. He made the earth to bring these things forth. He made the creatures to make the things come forth for food upon the earth. He could do the same thing, or we'll be able to do the same thing, on or inside the planets Mars or Venus or wherever we want to do it or wherever it's needful that we should do it.

29 **...with which the waters abounded, according to their kind...** Remember that, it's according to their kind. You need to get the first tapes I brought on this subject. I showed how Yahweh made everything after its kind and then how mankind started mixing the species. Man has brought forth dangers from mixing the species. You're going to see the dangers grow because these things were done in heaven also.

30 **...and every winged bird according to its kind. And Yahweh saw that it was fitting...** It was beneficial. I'm told that even the poo-poo from a buzzard is needful. This is this same subject.

31 The buzzard eats food; he eats dead animals

and cleans up the earth somewhat. He deposits a waste with necessary enzymes that bring forth the other enzymes from the earth and draw them to that waste until they keep breaking it down and breaking it down where you can't see it. Then, later on, you'd be out there working in the garden where a buzzard poo-pooed and you'd never know it. There would be nothing harmful left because of these enzymes Yahweh created that would actually clean this up.

32 **Verse 22, And Yahweh blessed them...** That is, put them in motion and blessed them with a protection at the time so they could work. There was an environment that they could work in. **...saying: Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas...** Yahweh commanded this.

33 Now, can you imagine commanding an enzyme? That's what He did right here. If you want to study into it deeper, this is exactly what you'll find.

34 **...and let birds multiply on the earth...** The word **let** means it's required. Let there be this or let there be that. Yahweh said, "Let there be this or let there be that." That word **let** alone has deep meaning to it. It has to be this way; it's required that you do your job in this way. He's saying this. You'll be able to do this too.

35 What we're doing right now is training for righteousness, to qualify us not to do what our forefathers did before us and what scientists, Christians and all the other religions are doing today. That training will qualify us for this power that Yahweh is going to give us. It's authority over the enzymes where you can tell an enzyme to do a certain thing and it will do it.

36 Now, an enzyme couldn't take a cow and milk her. An enzyme is designed to only do a certain thing and Yahweh commanded that it be that way so it is that way. It keeps forming, producing, multiplying and doing its job. If He commanded it not to, it would stop. He has that power. This is what is shown in this verse. Even the birds and the poo-poo of the birds are shown here in the Hebrew words if you really want to go into it. Roll up your sleeves and really get into it if you want to.

37 **Verse 23, So the evening and then the morning were the Fifth Day.**

38 **Verse 24, Then Yahweh said: Let the earth...** Here's another one. He commanded; it is required that the earth does this for mankind. **...bring forth the living creature...** We saw it in the sea, in the waters a while ago. The sea couldn't operate without what's in those waters.

39 You can't imagine what's in the sea to keep it cleaned up until you get a saltwater aquarium and start studying what goes on in that aquarium. If you've ever been scuba diving, especially in a place

like the Bahamas, you would know how they take you on a ship and introduce you to it. They have glass-bottomed boats and everything too. You can look through these glass-bottomed boats, or if you want to go scuba diving, which is the best way, you can examine these things up close. They look so beautiful. You can't imagine the color and the beauty that Yahweh put in the ocean. He made it to where it won't change.

40 Man has made it to where it will change. He's destroying it and destroying the beauty of it. The ability for the earth to produce is being destroyed too. That's changing too. They're destroying the life that keeps the other life going that we actually use for food, which are the clean fish. The unclean fish have a job to do, just like the enzymes do. The clean fish are made for man to eat.

41 Here we see this same thing taking place on earth. Let the earth bring forth these creatures also. **...according to its kind...** They have to be after their kind. Then He names some things you can see, but He also names creeping things. That should be translated, "with which the earth creeps," or "with which the earth moves."

42 I said yesterday at one of the meetings that I think we should have a short study in biology for everyone. If there's somebody here who could do so and produce it this Feast, it would be great. It's great what man knows about biology. It's hard to believe but it's provable and they know it is.

43 Like those steel beams up there, you wouldn't think they're alive but they are. They are actually moving. If you could make yourself about the size of an enzyme and place yourself on that steel beam, these things would be hitting you in the face and all over your body. You would feel them and they would feel you; if an enzyme can feel, which I'm sure it can. That's just an example. I read that example in biology; I didn't make that up myself. It's provable that this is the way it is.

44 Yahweh made every living thing. We think when we dig this ore out of the earth that it's a solid material. We make it into a solid material. It's so compact; these little bugs that make up this steel beam are so compact and so heavily pulled together that we think they're solid. They're not, but they will actually hold weight. They will start giving way if you put too much weight on them. The bugs will start breaking down and giving way.

45 It's like a huge swarm of ants who make a bridge out of themselves to keep from drowning. The enzymes hold themselves together so strongly that you have to take extreme heat to get them separated. Anyway, they're very much alive. If there is somebody here who could teach a class about that, it would be most appreciated.

46 This is what we're dealing with here in **Genesis 1**. Yahweh made the earth to bring forth these creatures.

47 **Verse 24, Then Yahweh said: Let the earth bring forth the living creature...** We think of this as birds and flies and things like this but it's not just that. It is that, too, but it's altogether the things we use, even gold and silver and things like this. They're very much alive. Yahweh created them for our use.

48 **...according to its kind...** Then he names them. **...the cattle and creeping thing, and beast of the earth, each according to its kind. And it was so...** They followed the instructions.

49 Imagine a group of enzymes or other things that we give other names. Imagine a bunch of tumblebugs; I'm sure everyone's seen a tumblebug work. He rolls his food to his hole for his offspring. Imagine seeing a bunch of enzymes like this doing their jobs, as the tumblebugs are doing. It's one of the things that takes the manure after the buzzards or the cows put it out and starts breaking it down for your benefit.

50 If you could imagine seeing that, you could imagine what I'm talking about where Yahweh gave command to start putting flesh together. It can be done from the dust of the earth. That's the way Yahweh did it. He did it with these creatures that He's also going to give you power to command. This is what He's promising to mankind right here in **Genesis 1**. Yahshua was the first to qualify for it. You'll be the remnant of that great priesthood that is being formed.

51 **Verse 24, ...according to its kind. And it was so.**

52 **Verse 25, And Yahweh made the beast of the earth according to its kind, cattle according to its kind...**

53 **Verse 26, Then Yahweh said: I will make man in My image, according to My likeness; they will have rulership...** Look back and compare this to **verse 2** where He says He made the heavens and the earth and they became without form and void, with ignorance, depressions, destruction, wickedness and sorrow of all kinds.

54 Then, He allowed a flood or brought a flood, wiped it out, cleaned it up, reformed it, put mankind on it and all of these things. He started mankind then, along with what He sees here, and He said, "This time I'm going to give them authority." He's commanding them here. When He says, "Let," He's telling mankind it's required for your sake that it remain this way.

55 **Verse 26, Then Yahweh said: I will make man in My image, according to My likeness; they will have rulership...** Over all these things. **...over the**

fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, over the cattle, and over all the earth and over the things with which the earth creeps.

56 Verse 27, **So Yahweh created man in His own image. In the image of Yahweh...** Speaking as if it's already done. ...**He created the man. Then He created the woman from the man.**

57 Verse 28, **Then Yahweh blessed him, and Yahweh said to him: Be fruitful and multiply...** The word there is replenish. ... **fill the earth and subdue it: have rulership over...**

58 Verse 29 shows everything here will be kept for your food.

59 In verse 26, you see the rulership that Yahweh intended when He reformed this. This was long after He created the heavens and the earth. He said, "I'll give them rulership," but He's not speaking of just any person. In fact, He let all the earth be flooded and wiped out except for Noah. He's speaking here of a special group of people who are trained to see the changes and see what changes will do when the species that Yahweh put here on earth for man's food are crossed with each other.

60 Do you have that tape ready? I brought you the information on this a few weeks ago and right away we see another one coming out on the news.

61 *In our Lifeline Report now, scientists are creating what might be called designer animals: part-animal, part-human beings, designed to provide replacement organs for sick people. NBC Chief Science Correspondent Robert Bazell has our report.*

62 *In ancient mythology, they were part-animal, part-human, imaginary creatures called chimeras that took many forms. Now, scientists are actually creating them, like these animals that might look like sheep, but are part human.*

63 *"They're sheep still, but they have significant amounts of human cells in their different organs. I'm really always amazed at how well they function with the human cells in them."*

64 *Dr. Esmail Zanjani creates the creatures at the University of Nevada Agricultural Research Station outside Reno. The main purpose is to make a source of organs, especially livers, to transplant some day into humans.*

65 *"By putting these organs back into the humans, we may be able to allow the humanized portion to regenerate into a full functioning organ."*

66 *To make the chimeras, researchers use stem cells; cells that can develop into many other kinds of cells. Here's how it works: The researchers take stem cells from the bone marrow of adult humans. They put these into the sheep while the animals are growing in their mother's womb. When the sheep are born, they have millions of human cells, stained blue on these microscope pictures, in all*

*their organs. These cells are genetically identical to the person who donated the bone marrow.*

67 *"In other words, if I needed a liver, you would take some of my cells and use a sheep to grow a liver of mine?"*

68 *"That's correct. Your body will vigorously reject the sheep part of the liver, but allow the human part to remain because it's your own cells."*

69 *The big ethical question is could there be a point where these animals have so much human tissue that society finds the experiments objectionable? This is a concern because the sheep even have human brain cells.*

70 *"That's something we have been very sensitive about. The level of human cell activity in the central nervous system is rather low. It's less than one percent. We have not seen these animals talk back to us or behave in any fashion as anything but sheep."*

71 *But many scientists believe this is research that will get increasing attention for its medical potential and its ethical dilemmas. Robert Bazell, NBC News, Reno.*

72 A few weeks ago I brought some information out on that. I mentioned a creature the Gods had created whose name was Centaur. He was half-horse and half-man. They're saying now that there aren't enough human cells in the sheep's brain where he will start taking on human features or start talking, or where you could actually teach him to talk like a human or think like a human. This will change as they keep crossing. As the cells keep growing and multiplying, then one is going to come out.

73 It's like the features on your face or in your body that you get from your genes. Once a person is bred: which through the multiplication of people being bred, eventually a color or a facial feature will appear in a person. You can take that same color or facial feature and you can inject it by breeding. I did this through the breeding of dogs. This is how I found out about it. I found out about it a little in the laboratory before I ever started breeding dogs.

74 They do it with cattle too. They breed cattle. They take the best features of one of their bulls or cows and they can reproduce it by breeding. Then, they keep bringing this feature across and it keeps multiplying.

75 What you see here is what brought forth Centaur. One of the Gods who was over him, and I don't remember if it was Romulus or Remus, confined him to a wheel because he was having relations with all the Gods' wives. All that Centaur had on his mind was sex. Have you seen people like that today? Yes, you see it. Centaur has brought his seed down to the ones in this day's time.

76 Does anyone here know what confined to a

wheel means? I told you years ago and you should remember it! When I was about eight years old, I think, I was confined to a wheel, but not for the same reason! Dad had a syrup mill. Do you remember me telling you about this now? This mule pulled this wheel and the wheel would crush the sugar cane. The men would throw the sugar cane in there and this big wheel would crush it. This mule was confined to go round and round pulling this pole. That's what this is talking about. They confined Centaur to a wheel and put him to work. They wouldn't let him get out with the wives anymore. Can you imagine a wife lying down to a creature like that?

77 Mythology talks about this mixture of the man and horse. This probably started off just like it is right now with the sheep. They probably had a great idea to cure some kind of sickness they were having then, horse manure fever or something. I've always said there are more horses' asses in Abilene than there are horses at these rodeos.

78 That's the way it is in science. They come up with great ideas, but then those great ideas seem to get out of hand. This is the reason Yahweh tells us not to let the species cross.

79 I don't know if you know what a geep is. A geep is a cross between a goat and a sheep. It doesn't cross naturally. You can keep goats and sheep in the same pasture and they will not cross. This has to be done by man. Man has to supervise a rape job in order to get it done. You may have to do it a thousand times before it will work. I think there have only been two or three born in the history of this taking place.

80 The farmer who had the last one destroyed it because it wanted to rape everything. It would run up and try to jump on and rape baby goats, baby sheep, even the fence post, I think. He shot the thing and got rid of it. That's mankind's doing.

81 This is the same way it was with Centaur. His brain was so mixed up. This is what you're seeing with mankind now. One of the prophets said in this time period they would be like stud horses, everyone neighing after somebody else's wife. There's another one that says their blood is as the urine of a jackass or a mule.

82 What's going to take place again is the same thing that has always taken place before. They won't stop with the experiments that we know about. They are probably already conducting experiments to create more genes. Did you notice that the doctor in the news clip said you couldn't use the liver as it was because your body would reject it. They'll increase the amount of stem cells they get from the bone. Remember Yahweh took

a bone and made Eve? This is the same process. You could do this yourself. It's very easily done in a lab. You could cross these animals and come up with all kinds of creatures. This is what they're doing; they're experimenting.

83 The trouble is, the experimentation gets out to other animals. You don't know they have it and pretty soon it will creep into everything out there. All the sheep will eventually get it if it goes long enough. They'll get man's genes and they will multiply. Pretty soon, you will see more of what the Chinese have now. They have these crossbred fish with the facial features of a person. They have noses and eyes and it looks like men's faces on them. This was on the news here recently. This is what takes place when we let this get out of hand or when we fail to enforce a Law that should have been kept.

84 I've told you there's no way Yahweh made the dinosaurs. This is how the dinosaurs came about. I said the Gods were playing with these things and crossing things. You could do this today too. If you look at the dinosaurs, you see man's features.

85 In the movie *Jurassic Park*, if you noticed, some of these creatures were very intelligent creatures. You don't find that in animals. You only find that in human beings or in those who are above the human beings, which are the angels or the malakim. We're made a little lower than the malakim right now, Yahweh says. The angels are the ones who were doing this with the dinosaurs. They were playing with them. You can see features of alligators and some other things Yahweh created. He created these animals for a purpose, like to clean up the sea.

86 Alligators do their jobs. If they were all removed, the environment would drastically change and the waters would have to change because of the contamination. They take care of the sick animals that get in the water and can't get out. That's just a small example of what one of Yahweh's creatures does.

87 You can see all these kinds of things that Yahweh created. If you notice, you will see these features in these dinosaurs. Many different features Yahweh created went into those dinosaurs along with the intelligence that had to come from angels at that time. They were hunters, killers and fighting machines. It's like what man has today, they have to use gasoline, oils, planes and bombs.

88 An article was shown to me yesterday. I won't tell much of this because the Kahan may want to use it in his sermon. This article was showing where they're using the radiation waste to make this ammunition that they used in Desert Storm. You

probably saw this on the news. Of the thousands of troops who went over in that area in Desert Storm, a certain portion of them got killed, but many thousands who came back from there were disabled. They're having children without arms. They showed this picture of a man holding his child who didn't have any arms and it looked like his legs didn't have any knees on them. His legs looked like straight bones without any knees.

89 This is what we're seeing. The government is saying, "No, it didn't come from this." It says in this article that they're actually threatening people who would expose this or bring it out. One group is bringing it out; I don't know what they'll do to us.

90 They experiment with these things on people during war. That's what you saw in the dinosaurs. They were just killing machines that they were playing with. They just kept growing and getting out of hand. It got to where the angels who formed them couldn't live on the earth so they left it.

91 We see another thing taking place that I brought out years ago, how the crops were being genetically altered. They didn't intend for this to get out of the laboratory, but somehow or another, it got out. It spread throughout the land with the wind currents. We have plants now that the bees will swarm around but they don't know what to do with the pollen that is in them because the pollen is strange. It's like putting some pollen on your face. The bee will swarm around it but he won't partake of it because it has flesh there too.

92 That's what we're seeing in a lot of the plants that are coming up now. That's the reason that there are many nations that won't allow these genetically altered grains to come into them. The United States is pushing them to accept these into their countries.

93 Here we have a new virus that's broken out now. This is a new God that's come up. *Engineered pox viruses...* Has anyone heard of this yet? You will really soon. *Genetically engineered pox viruses in cell cultures recombined with natural viruses...* Now, this is where the trouble comes in. When they start crossing these sheep like this, then these stem cells and the genes will start combining with the natural ones and there's no telling what will come out a few years down the line.

94 There may be a half-horse, half-goat. The alteration will be done. Would you eat a half-human? Would you slaughter a goat that had a human head on it? That's what they're coming to with this kind of stuff. The earth is being so contaminated right now. I'm glad we started buying food a few years ago. Praise Yahweh. We're going to start seeing more and more of this. We're going to see all of this take place

before this comes to an end. It's really multiplying right now.

95 *...In what may be the first experiment of its kind, scientists infected cell cultures with two related viruses. One was genetically engineered poxvirus (vaccinia virus (VIC) with a transgene from the influenza virus). The other was a naturally occurring relative of the first virus, isolated from Norwegian wildlife. Both were orthopox viruses. The two viruses interacted and created many new hybrid viruses by recombination. The characteristics of some of the new viruses included traits not expressed in either parent virus...* Now, that's what you're going to see in the sheep.

96 What they've shown here in the sheep is not actually what they have. They've done a lot more experimenting than this. They're trying to get public acceptance on this or they wouldn't be showing it at all. It's either that or somebody found out about it and they're trying to cover up what is already out there. There's no telling how many sheep now have been dispensed into the sheep herds of the world at this time. There's no telling right here how far this has gone.

97 *...The characteristics of some of the new viruses included traits not expressed in either parent virus...* They don't even know what to look for now to see how fast this is going to grow with the mixture of the sheep. They have this in horses, and they have it in pigs. They have human viruses in fish. Believe me, they are pushing this to see what they can come up with to be put down in history as the scientist who came up with this joke to play on people. That's what I would call it.

98 *...Some viruses, for example, spread faster than either parent, while others produce different, more serious cell culture changes. A single virus multiplied into hundreds of thousands of viruses in a few hours...* It's like creating a monster or letting the genie out of the bottle.

99 *...with unpredictable consequences...* There's no telling what this will cause right here.

100 The altered plants spread in one area. The bees wouldn't have anything to do with those plants. They talked about this in this article. They reported that it wiped out about seventy percent of the bees in that area because of the lack of food for the bees to eat.

101 *Genetically engineered crops damage wildlife...* That's another article that I will read to you later. I want to go back to **Genesis** again.

102 Yahweh showed this same thing took place. He also showed that the Gods who came out from this kind of creation were produced and used. They were bred. They bred with other angels. This Cen-

taur was infamous for this and that's the reason they confined him to the wheel. They didn't confine him to the wheel soon enough.

103 This is what Yahweh was guarding against: to keep this kind of breeding out of Yahshua's blood-line. It doesn't take much for it to start multiplying and going from one person to another or one being to another.

104 I don't know how fast it can spread when you put it into your mouth. I know that when Mad Cow Disease started, no one thought it would spread as rapidly as it did. Now, it seems like they're trying to cover it up according to some of the articles I've read. This one guy who wrote the book called *The Mad Cowboy* gives a lot of information. I called the guy and I said I wanted to find out how deep and how widespread this thing was. He said there was no stopping it. The way this is going right now it could wipe out humanity.

105 Even with all of that, I know that people throughout the world are still eating this meat. What the ranchers are trying to do is kill the cow by eighteen months old. There haven't been any cows found with it before the age of eighteen months. So, they're killing the cows and slaughtering them so they won't be found on the market. Once this thing is found out, they know their market is going to drop and they're out for the money.

106 Back to the main topic: Here's a Kingdom of Priests who's being created. Yahweh is creating a Kingdom of Priests. We're out of time and we'll get back into this later. He's creating a Kingdom of Priests who must look at this damaged world. Not only this, He's making it known to heaven also.

107 He's saying, "This is what you've done on all the planets and this is what we've got to do to stop it. I'm creating a Kingdom of Priests who we'll put as police officers or instructors and teachers, guardians, throughout the universe. They will show you how to solve the problems you're having and how to prevent them, stop them and keep them from taking place anymore."

108 That's what we're seeing right now. Yahweh's Plan is developing right on time, right along with all these wars and disasters that mankind is bringing forth. Surely, anyone can see that.

109 May Yahweh bless your understanding. One more thing: Listen! Every sermon this Feast is really important. Don't miss one! Encourage your family; encourage your children to really pay attention to what's going on. We only have two and a half years left. We really need everybody to talk about this during the meals and point out the news. It's on the news every day now!

110 May Yahweh bless you. I love you very much.

## Prophecy Is Rapidly Being Fulfilled

In the coming months, we will see the wars spoken of by the prophets increase, along with great hatred—nation for nation. In this same time period, we will see the Temple rebuilt in Jerusalem on the temple mount where it once stood. This time it will be built beside the Muslim Mosque with a dividing wall between the Temple and the Mosque. The outer court that normally surrounded the temple will not be included because of the Muslim faith that now occupies the temple mount.

I tell you these things now so that when you see them come to pass you will then believe and understand that the Father in Heaven, Whose Name is Yahweh, inspired these prophecies to be written, and in this time period inspired them to be proclaimed. These prophecies can be trusted. You and all who would turn to Yahweh could prepare yourselves and your families for these dark days ahead. They will be the worst time of trouble ever to occur among the religions and governments of this world.

The United States is shown in prophecy to try to bring democracy to other nations. Regretfully, she is not shown to bring peace to other nations. Hatred is what the prophets show will increase as the U.S., led

by two religions, attempts to bring peace. Instead, they will destroy many. For full details concerning the U.S. in prophecy and the results of their efforts to enforce the Christian religion and democracy, you need our books *The Mark of the Beast*, Volumes One and Two, as well as *The End*.

These books not only show you, in detail, the prophecies for this time period and the unmistakable prophecies of the U.S. and the Christian religions, but they also show what you must do to save yourself and your family, and to actually stand as a witness to what sin brings.

There is protection for those who will believe, repent, and be converted. I have told you of these prophecies in advance so when you see them coming to pass you will believe and understand that the Father in Heaven Whose Name is Yahweh inspired these prophecies to be written, and in this time period inspired them to be proclaimed by His Last Days established House.

The only hope and help is Yahweh. Our only hope is to repent and come out of this world's religions, this sin-sick generation.

4/05 newsletter

---

# *Chapter Eleven*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #3: The House Of Yahweh Will Replenish The Universe With Holy Children Of Man Feast of Unleavened Bread 4/30/05 x-rated**

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. I hope you're still that joyous when I get you in Yahweh Shammah and put you to work! I understand the Work is supposed to pick up when we get there.

2 I would like to caution everyone for the trip home. Don't sin before you go home. Pray before you go. Be careful on your way. Don't take any chances. Satan hates you almost as much as Yahweh loves you. Don't take any chances. People take chances and they die. Be very careful. Don't drive while you're sleepy. If you feel yourself going to sleep, pull over or do something. They have all kinds of things you can do like eating ice cubes.

3 There are some things you need to do. One thing you need to do is get on this tape list. Everybody needs to be on this tape list. You need it more now that the days are shortened and we're getting into times of trouble. You need your body built up to where it will withstand the plagues that are coming. The worst ones are still yet to come.

4 The worst plagues are yet to come. If you have a body function that's weak, you will be hit by it. It picks the weakest spots to hit you. I've been telling you for several Feasts about garlic and telling you to get on it. I know it's kind of hard for some people to swallow, but if that's the case then cut it into pieces. They tell you not to chew it because the saliva kills certain things. Crush it and swallow it with some water. You beer guzzlers can swallow it with some beer or wine! It goes great with beer and wine.

5 You really need to get on it. I heard about this

woman who got up to eighty-four cloves a day to get rid of a parasite in her lungs. I have bad sinuses, as I've told you. I injured them butting heads with bulls. You have to be dumber than a bull to ride a bull. It's the stupidest thing on earth I know of. There's no logical, healthy reason for riding a bull. You just get your sinuses torn up and your bones broken.

6 I started eating garlic and it started getting better. I got up to a hundred and two cloves a day and I actually thought I was well. I started cutting back then. Right after the Feast, Yahweh willing, I'm going to get back up there again and keep it up for a while. If you do it, you'll need to work by yourself because you'll have plenty of gas! It's kind of embarrassing! You'll feel like a volcano that's about to explode!

7 I've told them to put Superfood in everything they serve this Feast and to have it available. That Superfood, brethren, is a food supplement. It's the best food supplement that I know of that you can put in your body. There's a doctor in California who wrote us a letter saying he was putting his sickest patients on Superfood and he said it was bringing them back to life. That's what he said in his letter. He triples the amount that we recommend. We recommend a certain amount twice a day and he said he gives it to them morning, noon and evening. He also sprinkles it on every food. You can sprinkle it on a hamburger.

8 By the way, I have a surprise for those of you who want hamburgers to take home with you. So



many of you came crying when you found out the cafeteria was going to close at nine o'clock tonight, but they made a way to accommodate you. They called me and said they're going to have the hamburger meat fried and all your makings to go with it ready. They'll have it all ready for you to come for before they close tonight at nine o'clock. The buns will be here about ten o'clock and you can pick those up at the General Store. Then, you can make your own burger on the way home. I thought the ceiling would roar when I said that! I was joyous because they got me to looking forward to hamburgers a few years ago after the Feast of Unleavened Bread.

9 Don't forget that Superfood. Sprinkle it on everything. We put it in the ice cream here. It's very healthy and makes the ice cream taste better, I think! It goes well in soup, just don't cook it. Sprinkle it on after you get through cooking the soup. It has much strength. If I take it before I go to bed, it prevents me from sleeping.

10 You need these cleanses, as Kahan Yedidiyah brought out. There are no drugs that will get these parasites out of your body. It is proven that these oils will get these parasites out of your body. That is, they will get the parasites that are not housed in tumors out of your body. You may already have tumors growing the size of a pinhead or the size of a match head that you don't know about. If you played around when you were a child, I would say there's probably a ninety-nine point nine percent chance that you have tumors in your body somewhere, maybe even in your brain. If so, I would say that it's one hundred percent that you need this tea.

11 This Buffaletic Tea is a proven thing. The doctors are turning to it to get tumors out of the body. We have records on the tests that were run, that you can pick up from the health food stores. The tests show how the tea dissolves the tumors and dispenses the parasites' poo-poo that's trapped in the tumor also. That's what caused it to begin with. If you've gotten the x-rated sermons, I brought this out.

12 I've tried to make those sermons light enough for the tender ears. I don't want to hurt anybody's feelings and I don't want to say things that your child would go around repeating and get in trouble for, but I have to bring it out strong enough to make you remember and understand what this is doing to your body.

13 These parasites build homes in your body. They eat and put off waste, manure, poo-poo. This builds up. It's the fumes, the toxins, from the poo-poo that actually cause you the trouble. The more

it builds up, the worse you start hurting. It's like a volcano in your body, ready to blow at any time. Then, when the doctor's knife hits it when he operates on you, it spreads throughout your whole body. It starts the same thing in many different places in your body.

14 That's the reason the doctors have never been successful in killing these things or getting rid of them. They'll think they got rid of them and then later on they'll come back in another place and another place. There's just no cures for them in drugs.

15 There are cures in doing it the way Yahweh tells you to. There is no other way I know of that may get rid of these tumors except these teas. The doctors can't go in there and cut those little ones out; they can't even find them. There was one man who died of Mad Cow Disease. They told his wife, "Well, he's got a tumor on his brain, that's what's causing this." They operated and there wasn't a tumor on his brain. So they told his wife, "He may have a number of small tumors." He didn't; he had Mad Cow Disease.

16 This could have easily come from syphilis. Syphilis has been around a long, long time and more of you have it than you know. If you've played around, you probably do have it in your body. It's working and working, eating and poo-pooing, like the other parasites do. It will kill you eventually.

17 The tea is the only thing I know of, that you can get, that can dissolve a tumor. It's been tested and proven. You need it and need to stay on it. Even after you've taken it the full length of time, you need to stay on it after that as a maintenance program until we get into the Kingdom where we can get rid of all this crap. That's exactly what it is in your body; it's crap. Praise Yahweh.

18 The Plague Defense is just that; it's named perfectly. It's defense against the plagues that are coming. I don't know of anything that will build your body up like Plague Defense. I was watching them make this at the laboratory. I laughed when they said this. It used to be an old house we had no use for and now it's a laboratory. Don't get me wrong; it's very clean. Those women keep everything sanitized and extremely clean. They're extremely careful and they're devoted to what they're doing.

19 Anyway, I was watching them make this, overseeing it and making sure the recipes were followed. They knew much more about it than I did. We have people in there who have been doing it for years. We've added to the formula to improve it. Every improvement that we read about, we used it. I don't think it could be any better than it is right

now. You'll notice a difference in your body when you start this. You'll be surprised at the toxins that come out of your body. You'll see them and you'll smell them.

20 You need Plague Defense. At the first sign of anything, a sore throat or anything, you need to take some of it. Some of the guys told me that before the Feast they came down with something. I don't know if it's because of the government spraying, but we've had that occur. It comes through the air. You can see it. You see the planes as they fly over and you can see the stuff they leave behind. Then, this stuff floats down. It looks like spiders' webs and the news said that's what it was. Later on, we got the facts on it and they were actually chem trails that they do experimentations with. They passed a bill to make this legal. It's legal for them to spray any city in the United States with any test they want to and I think all they have to do is warn the mayor of the town twenty-four hours in advance.

21 The number one thing you must do is resist all sin. Brethren, it is a sin to eat contaminated meat. It's a sin that cuts you off from Yahweh. As much as we know about Mad Cow Disease right now, it hasn't gone away. People are dying by the thousands right now, or maybe worse than that. I think I have an article here on this. I know Kahan Yedidiyah read you an article on this. There are several books out on the market showing the cover up on Mad Cow Disease.

22 One book is written by Colm Kelleher. He's the former director of the National Institute of Discovery Scientists. His book is called *Brain Trust: The Hidden Connection Between Mad Cow And Misdiagnosed Alzheimer's Disease*. He started with the autopsies. He said, *In 1979, 635 people died from Alzheimer's Disease...* I think that was about the year that I brought this information to you on Mad Cow Disease.

23 I started fighting it over fifty years ago when some agriculture teachers came up with this deal of putting dead animals back into cow and sheep feed. I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories at that time. I tried then to get Dr. Hunter, who was over the laboratories, to try to stop this because of the danger of bringing forth sickness and disease into the cattle that would permanently wreck them. I was going by the Scriptures, some of which I brought you yesterday and the day before. Dr. Hunter said there was nothing we could do. He didn't pass the laws. There was something he could have done. We could have gone to extremes to advertise it to the congressmen and representatives

but we didn't. Nothing was done. Fifteen years after that is when they first started having these things take place.

24 *In 1979, 635 people died from Alzheimer's Disease in the United States of America. In 2002, 58,000 people died from this disease in the United States of America. This has been dismissed as changes in reporting methods...* This is the way they've covered it up. *...Between 1979 and 2002, you have a nine thousand percent increase in the number of deaths of Alzheimer's Disease. A couple of years ago was a study of a group of people at Yale University and another at University of Pittsburgh where they went into the autopsied brain of Alzheimer's Disease patients and showed that those patients had not died of Alzheimer's Disease, but had died from a brain wasting disease that is linked with Mad Cow Disease...* This right here shows you the thing is not only growing itself in number, but it's also mutating. It's the same disease that has come from eating contaminated meat. It's meat contaminated with this parasite, or eating the blood.

25 *...that was so hidden in the statistics of the four to five million people in this country as a group subset of unknown proportions that are dying from a human equivalent of Mad Cow Disease...* It's just another form of Mad Cow Disease in human beings. You see this mutation going on, not only in Mad Cow Disease, but in all the sexually transmitted diseases.

26 You cannot change the species that Yahweh has created. That's what He says. You have to guard them. Remember this, because we're going to get back into that sermon in just a little bit.

27 *...In the United Kingdom, the Minister of Health and the Minister of Agriculture persistently downplayed any possibility that the British public could be in any danger from eating Mad Cow infected beef. In fact, it was the media and press who really drove the sense of alarm by the time ten young people had died in Northern Ireland and in the United Kingdom from eating Mad Cow infected beef. Finally, because of the crescendo of alarm being drummed up by the media in Britain, the British government finally, after years of stonewalling, admitted that, in fact, eating Mad Cow was lethal. There were bureaucrats stonewalling between the late 1980s and 1993 so that's five years of stonewalling before they finally had to admit that this is a killer disease that we've created here.*

28 *In the 1980s, we saw only a few cows dropping from Mad Cow Disease. By the mid 90's, we're really talking about hundreds of thousands.*

*Between one hundred and two hundred thousand cows have died of Mad Cow Disease. The British public were happily eating hamburgers, tripe... Tripe should never be eaten. Yahweh tells you to throw that stuff away with the other stuff that you're not supposed to eat out of the cow. ...which is part of the stomach lining of the cow... By the way, they put this in processed food. They hide it because it's hard to get rid of on the market. People don't like it. They make beef pies and beef bologna and mix these things in them. It's beef by-products that they're putting in them. They sell them for the same price as the high priced beef.*

29 *...which is part of the stomach lining of the cow... Which you're supposed to throw away. ... They were eating all types of meat pies, which are partly low grade meat, and they were being encouraged to do so by the TV programs and the Minister of Health until finally the evidence was so strong that they could no longer deny it. Many people had died before the government acted at all.*

30 *More importantly, people are dying now and are going to die for many years to come because of the government's inaction on this... You could get this book, Dr. Kelleher's book. It's on the market. We've already ordered it and I'll be bringing highlights on it in the sermons.*

31 Don't think you can go to these markets and get beef. I don't know of any place except Texas where Mad Cow Disease has not been found. It's been found in California, New Mexico and all around us here. I've pointed out that Yahweh kept it off us with this wind current. It comes down but it turns and goes over Texas and back down. We see it on both sides of Texas. We even have maps showing every place Mad Cow Disease has been found, but they're still covering it up.

32 Brethren, Yahweh has made it possible for you to eat clean meat. All you have to do is join the co-op, join the House. It's clean; it's kosher. He's made it possible for you to get it and can it. No, we're not making any money off it. We've lost money on it, but we didn't go into it to make money. We went into it to get clean food for our people in the House and get you to a healthy state.

33 Just join us! Someone told me that a certain store here was producing eggs from chickens that roam free and have a rooster. I said that I found that hard to believe if they were mass-producing these eggs. So I got a carton and started reading it. It's so carefully worded. It says number one grade A caged free roaming. So I called a man who lives in the area where these are being produced. He went to the farm. They did have some free roaming

hens, about fifteen or twenty but they had pens and pens and cages and cages of penned up, caged hens. They have both listed on the carton, but it's so well worded that most people would not notice the lawful term. It's legal the way they're doing it because they have both kinds listed on there. There's only about fifteen or twenty chickens free roaming. You might get one of their eggs out of a hundred thousand.

34 Unless chickens can roam free and have a rooster to fertilize this egg, you're getting nothing but bad cholesterol that could lead to your death. We have people in the egg business who are making sure that these are correct and only have healthy cholesterol. You can pick up a few dozen while you're here to take back home with you to have between now and Pentecost. They'd last you between now and Pentecost and then you could pick up another few dozens then.

35 No, we're not making any money off the eggs. You'd have to be a dumbo to think you can make money out of eggs and compete with the market. We're lower than the market. We're lower than the ones who have caged hens. We have managed to get the cost down some because of the feed we're now getting. We're getting it straight off the ranches from the farmers so this is helping us a great deal in the production of the eggs.

36 You can't buy feed on the market and in any way compete with Walmart eggs. You can't do it. If you think you can, get some chickens and keep books on what you do. A bookkeeper saves a lot of people from wasting their money. Some people go out and buy stuff, never keep books on it and then think, "I'm making a lot of money on these eggs." They're fooling themselves. If you're buying feed from the stores, you're not making any money at all.

37 You can get the diseases through the contaminated meat, and through the contaminated fish. By the way, I don't know if Kahan Yedidiyah brought that article on the fish or not. Whirling Disease is increasing in the fish. That is the equivalent of Mad Cow Disease in cows. The fish just go crazy and whirl around. It's called Scrapies in sheep. I brought this to you twenty years go or something like that. I told you then, there was no way to stop it. It's been a while since I've brought it out.

38 They've been successful at covering it up, but the light of it is now coming out. People are going to start dying. In the next two and a half years, you are probably going to see this pick up so much, it will come to your attention and you'll know Yahweh is right. This would wipe out mankind if it weren't for Yahweh saving a few. The wars will wipe them out much sooner.

39 You've got to get ready to make your move to Abilene. I didn't say move to Abilene right now. Keep your jobs as long as you possibly can. If you're on the tape list, we will keep you informed. You do need to be ready to make the move.

40 The last stage of The House of Yahweh is the children. The children need a time period when we can teach them twenty-four hours a day for a little while. They need that time period. That's the same school Yliyah had. If you want to study what he had, that's what we need today. We can't do it until all of our people come here. Yahweh does intend to gather you here. If you don't come, you're going to die, so you better get prepared. You're not going to have His protection if you don't.

41 We need that time period for the children who are going to enter the Kingdom. In spite of everything we do, we can't get the manpower right now to handle this job. It is a job. It's a set example. Mosheh set it and we see the patriarchs coming out of it. Samuyl was one of the best examples I know of. Our children can have that same thing take place with them, when we get this school so that they can be taught twenty-four hours a day, seven days a week. You will see a great change come over these children. They will make a great connection with Yahweh.

42 It's a promise of Yahweh for these Last Days that these young children will receive this. There's a way of getting it and we're going to have to do it; it's a must. Right now, we're not capable under the circumstances of doing it. But when all of you come out of the world, we will have enough priests and deacons that we can run that protected school and get our children ready to walk through the doors of Yahweh Shammah.

43 Don't quit your jobs. I know so many women are concerned about that Scripture in Mattithyah, "Woe to them who give suck in those days." Are you familiar with that Scripture? Turn over there with me. What is said there doesn't fit into the Plan. I've never said anything about it before. We're up to the point now, with all your learning and education in The House of Yahweh, that you're ready for this right here.

44 There's a great breeding program that's going to take place in the Kingdom. It's going to start with us and our children. There will be replenishing of the planets with people of Yahweh, with sons of Yahweh, with the family of Yahweh. If you've ever looked out at the universe through a telescope or studied astrology or astronomy, you know there's a vast universe out there that Yahweh Himself created. Sin has persisted. Yahweh could destroy the universe,

but He would destroy something that is filled with overwhelming joy. We will have that joy throughout all eternity along with Yahweh. He doesn't want to destroy it; He doesn't want to destroy or see anyone perish.

45 This is the promise in **Genesis** that we may get to before the end of this sermon. We may not get to it. I'll send it to you if you get on that tape list. The original command in **Genesis** says to replenish the earth, but it means the universe.

46 What this is talking about in **Mattithyah**, there's no way this word could ever be translated "woe to people who give birth." It doesn't make any sense. This doesn't even fit in with the Laws of Yahweh. Here's a family who Yahweh says, "I'm going to protect in these Last Days," so this wouldn't fit into it. If you're going to be protected, why would He say woe? Why would He say woe to giving birth anyway? That was a Law that He passed.

47 I'm sure you've all had questions about this and if not, you do now, right! Sometimes you have to know the whole *Book of Yahweh* before you can recognize these things that simply don't fit in with the Plan.

48 The word, **woe**, in this Scripture comes from the Hebrew word **hawa**. This word is listed on page 338 of Volume One of the *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, which shows this word means *to come to pass*. There's quite a difference between the words woe and come to pass.

49 When you have this correctly translated, it actually reads: "And it will come to pass that they will have children and they will be nursing their babies in those days..." In the days of great tribulation. Praise Yahweh.

50 This nursing is done by priests. That should spell it out for you right there. It's not speaking of a baby sucking milk from the mother; it's a baby sucking knowledge from a priest. That's what he's doing. He's absorbing knowledge from the priest. That will be fulfilled. That's a prophecy that will be fulfilled before the end, the last part of the two and a half years, gets here.

51 Now, I can start the sermon and I have twenty minutes left! I've brought you up to this point. Let's go back to **Genesis 1** with that in mind. It will cast a different light and you'll see the Plan. Remember, as I brought forth before, Yahweh created the heavens and the earth and because of sin it became chaotic. The universe became chaotic.

52 Let me get this quickly because I don't want to misquote it. The word is **distresses**, which meant all the things we see today: *worry, anxiety, misery*, and so forth.

53 **Verse 2, Now the earth became without form and empty; and darkness...** I brought this out so many years ago. I had what this word **darkness** means marked in one of my old *King James* Bibles. I remember in college trying to show this to someone and he looked at me like I was crazy. He couldn't see the difference between when the sun goes down and it becomes dark and the ignorance and the sin that are going on in the world today. That is mostly because they love darkness more than they love light, Yahshua said.

54 The earth, the universe, became so miserable that the beings that Yahweh created were killing themselves. As I said the other day, there's no telling how many dead planets there are out there. There's no telling how many planets have become tombs inside because of this darkness that has come over them, as it's come over the face of the earth.

55 Then we see the waters come in and the first flood occur in those first few verses in **Genesis**. It shows that Yahweh allowed it to come to that point. The waters covered the face of the earth and killed out all life. That's where the dinosaurs went. If there are any scientists listening to me, I encourage you to investigate that and you'll find traces of them in the makeup of the earth. Yahweh drew the waters back. If you'll look for dinosaur evidence there, you'll find this plainly in the layers of the earth.

56 Yahweh got rid of it. He had not put mankind on the earth at that time. He did allow habitation of the earth at that time. The sins we see on the planets now are the same sins that were brought here to earth. Solomon said, "There's nothing new under the sun." All of this occurred before, but it occurred with the malakim.

57 Yahweh didn't say He was going to put the worlds to come under the malakim. He said He was going to create mankind.

58 In **verse 26**, He said, **Then Yahweh said: I will make man in My image, according to My likeness; they will have rulership...**

59 Then He tells them to replenish the earth. That word, **earth**, means *universe*. It means replenish the universe. This isn't with what we see today; if you replenished it with what you see in the earth today with Christianity, you would still see the chaotic conditions we see right here on earth. Man is dying of sexually transmitted diseases and Mad Cow Disease. You see it covered up so they can sell their diseased cattle. You would see the same things we're seeing right now on earth. Yahweh is allowing the ones left in the heavens to see this.

60 The replenishing is not just on this ball of dirt here. The replenishing is going to take place throughout the whole universe. It's going to be you who replenish the earth, along with the ones who have died before us in the Laws of Yahweh and who have come to perfection. This will be the greatest breeding program of all. We will be sending out Yahshuas and Mary Magdalenes and all of these to the different planets. Don't you see? Do you understand? Praise Yahweh.

61 Now, go over to **Hebrews** and we'll see that this is what the apostles were talking about. I know you've never heard this before but you can still see it. You can prove it if you will pay close attention to everything I say. We don't see any of this right now.

62 **Hebrews 11:3. Through this the faith...** That's the whole program, the whole Plan of Yahweh. If you remember, Yahchanan talked about this and they translated it **faith**, but it's **the faith**. It's the whole Plan of Yahweh to bring about righteousness to a group, a Kingdom of Priests.

63 If you think about what a Kingdom of Priests is, it's you and your families. A man doesn't work by himself; a priest doesn't work by himself. He has a wife to help him, a helpmate. It's not suitable to be in the Kingdom without a helpmate. It's not suitable to be a priest without a helpmate. It's not suitable to be a priest without having a helpmate. Yes, they're going to be in the Kingdom and they'll still be your helpers. They will still be in the same order that they are today. Yahweh gives the government there and shows that they will be faithful.

64 **Verse 1, Now the faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.**

65 **Verse 3, Through this the faith we understand that the worlds were formed by the command of Yahweh, so that things which were not in evidence, are now seen coming to pass...** He's speaking of this great Kingdom that He has prophesied and the end of letting these people or beings die off who will not submit to a righteous way of living, who cause chaos, trouble, war and death. Yes, they will die off. You are going to replace them. The sons of Yahweh and their families, with this great breeding program, are actually going to fill the universe.

66 If you can grasp what a huge Plan this is right now, it won't be fulfilled in nine months with just 144,000 priesthood and all their helpers, who might include billions. We know their helpers are going to be in the millions.

67 Yahweh said in **Genesis 6:5** that these men before the flood were not fit. They would never

keep Yahweh's Laws under these circumstances. He allowed this for a reason. He allowed Abel to be killed, not the Work that he did. Abel did a great Work before he died. He had a crew of men; such as we have today, putting this stuff together, as we do today. Noah preserved Abel's writings.

68 If you listened to Kahan Yahodah's sermon about where the ark landed, you know it landed at Abilene. The things were preserved and brought back there. Every prophet I know of came right from that area. They were trained and brought up at Abilene. There's more information coming on that. Kahan Yahodah just has to have time to bring it. I promised him that he could so I'm not going to interfere any more than that right there.

69 All the righteous prophets started in Abilene. Well, what about Yerusalem? Yes, it was chosen for a time for the Savior to be brought there and be sacrificed for us. After a time, the Work ended in Yerusalem, but it didn't end in Abilene. It went on for many, many years after that.

70 Now, back in Abel's time: he was slaughtered and then that Work stopped. It may have stopped out of fear or the pressure of propaganda put upon them, much like it is today. Yahweh allowed this to show how fast mankind would deteriorate without the Laws of Yahweh. When He saved Noah, along with the Work Abel had done, He started another priesthood, who taught Mosheh. Mosheh actually came there to be taught. His father-in-law was a priest of the Most High; remember? He was the one at Abel who actually taught Mosheh before Mosheh went back into Egypt and got the twelve tribes and brought them out of there. He brought them to the so-called promised land that they went to and inhabited, but not fully.

71 Now, look at Abraham who was taught at that place.

72 **Genesis 26:3. Stay in this land, and I will be with you and bless you; for to you and your seed I give all these lands, and I will confirm the oath I vowed to Abraham your father.**

73 **Verse 4, And I will make your seed multiply as the stars of heaven...** Did you get that? It's translated just a little bit wrong, but when we get it translated right it will say, "multiply in the stars of heaven," "on the stars of heaven," and "possess the stars of heaven." It's not a number He's trying to get over to you here, it's a Work He has planned through this righteous thing He saw in Abraham and his seed, which came down from Abel.

74 **...I will give to your seed all these lands...** I can hardly wait until we get this translated correctly for you. Just imagine this Scripture with what we've

seen with the others. **...and in your seed...** In your genes. **...all the nations of the earth...** All the nations in all the universe. **...shall be blessed...** They will be replenished with your seed.

75 **Verse 5, Because Abraham obeyed My voice, and kept My charge, My commandments, My statutes, and My Laws...**

76 Now, if you remember this God I told you about yesterday, I think his name was Centaur, who was half horse and half man. Remember what they brought out about the sheep also. They say there's not enough human DNA in the sheep for them to take on the human characteristics; they're still showing sheep characteristics.

77 This is what you saw before the first flood. Then, the second flood wiped out the ones who Yahweh said, "They will never follow My Laws." It was because of the genes, the buildup of the genes, the hatred and the lustfulness in those genes. These are the reasons Yahweh said they would never be able to follow His Laws. They brought these things upon themselves. They were not created that way.

78 He brought the Laws through Noah. He saved the Work of Abel, and brought it through Noah. Then, Abraham came, keeping the Laws of Yahweh. This came through his seed. His seed, his genes, have actually come down to us. Now, they won't save you by any means. You could be born of the exact lineage and trace your lineage right back to Abraham and if you don't turn from sin, you're not Abraham's seed. That's not the seed Yahweh wants. He wants the seed of righteousness. There won't be any seeds of evil in this priesthood that's going to bring forth the Yahshuas in this breeding program He is speaking of.

79 Now, remember, Yahshua was the first to achieve this image of Yahweh which is true righteousness. He was first to be born from the dead. He was the firstborn of many brethren; remember that. You're going to be part of this. You're going to be reborn, too, just like Yahshua was, reborn by Yahweh. We are the remnant who's going to be reborn.

80 Let's go over to **Colossians** now with all of that in mind.

81 **Colossians 1:3. We give thanks to Yahweh, the Father of our Ruler, Yahshua Messiah, praying always for you.**

82 **Verse 9, For this reason we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will...** Do you get that? The knowledge you receive is what turns you from being what you were when you came here to what Yahweh is and Yahshua

achieved. It's filled with that knowledge. You get it through the every day teaching of Yahweh's Laws in His House. You'd get it better if you'd get on this tape list, get some headphones to go in your ears and one of those things these guys carry around listening to that music that rattles their brains to where they can't think. You know the boom, boom, boom boxes! If you put Yahweh's tapes in them, you'd grow much faster. You'd understand it and remember it.

83 **...in all wisdom and spiritual understanding...** You're looking at it and reading it. You're reading this book that will give you spiritual understanding. If you put it in your subconscious mind, when you get the use of your subconscious mind, you will be able to pick out every word and use it at a moment's notice in Yahweh's judgments. When you go out to replenish the universe, if you cram these genes into your bodies, they will go into your children, just like they did with Abraham.

84 It's just like this Centaur. He committed adultery with the queens, which caused him to be confined to the wheel. His seed came down, multiplied from one person to another, down for centuries. It's come right into mankind today. These were the same genes that Yahweh would not allow into Yahshua's breeding, neither will He allow them into the children of the Kingdom. That's the reason you've got to make these changes today.

85 Fight fornication; fight adultery. One man wrote me a letter the other day, which I was so glad to get. Years ago, he confessed fornication to me. He said, "I saw how downcast you were when I said that and I couldn't understand what a big deal it was that I had committed fornication. Now, after all these years, I'm beginning to understand what you were talking about. That sin is a sin against your own body." Fornication puts defects into your genes and then they go into the child's genes. Then, the child is doubled with defects. If the child gets any from his mother, the defects are tripled or even more than that in him and then he has to fight the same lustful desires.

86 Start fighting these things yourself and get them out of you. Hate every sin you see around you and associate it with what you see in the world today. Then, you'll do your best to flip that television off to keep from lusting after somebody's wife who's showing her boobs, her butt and everything she has to make you lust after her. You'll notice, too, when you walk down the street, you won't be looking at these things and lusting, you'll start seeing it with disgust. You will notice how disgusting the world is and that it's not really the desirable thing that you

want in your life.

87 **...filled with the knowledge of His will... Of Yahweh. ...in all wisdom and spiritual understanding...**

88 **Verse 10, That you might walk worthy of Yahweh...** This is one of the apostle's teaching, brethren, to gather this so you can walk worthy of Yahweh. **...fully pleasing Him, being fruitful... That is, your body's fruits that go to your children. ...in every righteous work, and increasing in the knowledge of the Father,**

89 **Verse 11, Strengthened with all might, according to His glorious power, for all patience and long-suffering with joy;**

90 **Verse 12, Giving thanks to the Father, Who has made us...** That is, increasing our knowledge of Him and His Laws, statutes and judgments. **...qualified to be partakers of the inheritance...** The inheritance is the universe. The inheritance, first off, is the Law of Yahweh, which is the blessing that Yahweh promised Abraham. It's the Laws, statutes and judgments, which bring you to the perfection of Yahweh, as you're taught.

91 **Verse 13, Who has delivered us...** Delivered us how? Look back up to **verse 10**, the last part. **...and increasing in the knowledge of the Father...** That's the way He delivers you.

92 Back to **verse 13, ...from the power of darkness...** This word, **darkness**, is the same word used in **Genesis 1**. It's the same thing that brought the earth to ruin. Yahweh then took over and said, "I'm going to now create a priesthood and this whole priesthood will replenish the universe." It will do this replenishing in righteousness.

93 **...and has converted us for the Kingdom...** He has converted us for this reason: to replenish the universe.

94 **Verse 14, In Whom we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins.**

95 **Verse 15, He is the image of the invisible Father...** You are taking on that image; your children are taking it on.

96 I can see that our children here are much more spiritually minded. If you had seen The House of Yahweh a few years ago, as Kahan Shaul was talking about; when it first started, there wasn't much spiritual mindedness. Now, I see a whole new group of people, through the knowledge of Yahweh, who have come and taken on this great image of Yahweh.

97 **Verse 15, He is the image of the invisible Father**, the firstborn... Keep remembering every time you see that word that Yahshua is the firstborn of many brethren who are going to work with Him in ruling the universe and also replenishing the

universe.

98 **Verse 16, Because before Him all things were created that are in heaven...** It should be in "the heavens." Let me read that again. **...and that are in earth, visible and invisible...** Yes, they were created for you. **...whether thrones, or rulerships, or principalities...** Authorities. **...or powers; all things were created on account of Him...** That is, Yahshua and the many brethren who are going to follow in becoming the image of Yahweh. **...and for Him.**

99 **Verse 17, And He is over all things, and all things have been placed together under Him.**

100 **Verse 18, For He is the Head of the body, the called out ones, Who is the beginning of the firstborn from the dead, so that in all things He may have the pre-eminence...** That is, over all. Yahweh is over all and then Yahshua is under Him, then the rest of the brethren in order.

101 Let's go over to **Hebrews** quickly. I'm going just a little over, but I won't go long.

102 **Hebrews 2:5. For it is not to the malakim that He has subjected the world...** That should be "worlds." This is an inheritance, to inherit these worlds to come. It's not to the malakim. Yahweh created the malakim, but they turned to angels of sin and brought havoc to the universe.

103 Not all the malakim followed this way. We see only a third of them followed it. If you could just imagine one-third of the earth's population and what those people could bring to the rest of the world. Look at what the western world brought to all other nations. They say that today, "You brought your way of life here and now we have all these diseases." That's true, even in Iraq.

104 It's not to the malakim that Yahweh has subjected these worlds to come. **...to come, about which we are speaking;**

105 **Verse 6, For one brings testimony in a certain place, saying: What is man, that You are mindful of him, or the son of man, that You visit him?**

106 **Verse 7, You made him a little lower than the malakim; You crowned him with glory and honor...** Think of what He's saying here. He has crowned mankind with glory and honor. **...and did set him over the works of Your hands...** What is man? Yahweh set him over all the works of His hands. The works of His hands are all the universe.

107 The great honor that is bestowed upon mankind is already there. Two-thirds of the malakim know you're created to be sons of Yahweh. They're gladly looking forward to the day you're going to stop the hell that is going on in the heavens. Praise Yahweh.

108 **Verse 8, You have put all things in subjection under his feet. In putting everything in subjection**

**under Him, Yahweh left nothing that is not subject to Him—but at this time we do not yet see all things put under Him...** Not at this time, but we will.

109 **Verse 9, But we see Yahshua, Who also was made a little lower than the malakim, crowned with glory and honor because of His having suffered death...** It should be because of His way of righteousness and His willingness to suffer death because of what He saw in the Plan of Yahweh. **...in order that He, through the love of Yahweh, might taste death for everyone.**

110 **Verse 10, For it was fitting for Him—on account of Whom are all things and through Whom are all things, in bringing many sons to glory—to lead the Prince of their salvation to perfection through sufferings.**

111 **Verse 11, For both He Who sanctifies, and those who are sanctified, are all out of One—Yahweh; therefore, He is not ashamed to call them brothers...** I've gone a little over. I would that I had more time with you.

112 If you'll get on this tape list, there are some things I didn't get to cover that you need. You need this information desperately. We will get these tapes to you. I would gladly send these out free if I could. I can't; we have so many things we have to do to this land to finish getting it ready. We're working desperately right now and it's very expensive.

113 Let me give you one more Scripture. Look over to **Colossians** again.

114 **Colossian 1:19. For it pleased the Father that in Him all fullness; fulfilling, completion, should dwell...** That doesn't make a lot of sense and it never did. These are just some of the examples that you're going to see corrected in the next *Book of Yahweh*.

115 The word, **fullness**, actually means *to replenish*. Now, remember what I said about replenishing. The words, **should dwell**, mean *through The House of Yahweh*. It's almost like somebody deliberately hid these things. It's like the Scripture I told you about earlier, there's no way it could have been translated **woe**. That doesn't fit in with the rest of the Scriptures and it's not even the right word. You can't translate it that way. It's a totally different word.

116 This Scripture should read: "For it pleased the Father that in Him everything should be replenished through The House of Yahweh."

117 If you think about it now, Yahshua was taught at Abilene also. Do you remember that? That was before He was sent to be killed. All the Work has come through Abilene. In these Last Days, it's come through Abilene in a country that wasn't established at that time. From here, the Work will be finished.

118 May Yahweh bless you. I will turn the services back to the song leader. Praise Yahweh. I love you, brethren.

---

# *Chapter Twelve*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #4: The Meaning Of The Word “Priest” And Their Priestly Duties Feast of Unleavened Bread 4/30/05 Special Evening Service**

1 I asked for a little bit of time this evening. I hope you don't mind too much. Praise Yahweh. Yes, you may all be seated.

2 There was an announcement read and it shamed me when I heard some laughs. It just shows how easily our minds can still be diverted towards evil, to the sewer line, as Scriptures say. It shouldn't be that way. You should have minds like Yahshua. You really need to work on this and be prepared for things like this. Mistakes occur but you can get your minds prepared for them so they won't go in that direction. I know they've been trained to do so your entire lives, but it's now time to come out of this stupid world.

3 We're held responsible for the thoughts that we think, brethren. Thoughts can get you burned in hell. Yahshua talked about just thinking of illegal lust, which apparently this misread or miswritten announcement brought into your mind. Anyway, it just gives you something to work on. I love you and I'd like to see every one of you in the Kingdom, but you won't be unless you work on this.

4 Another thing you need to work on is holding up for the Word. If you deny me before Yahweh, I'm going to deny you before Yahweh. If you deny me before men, I'm going to deny you before Yahweh. Praise Yahweh. That's what Yahshua meant and He is my example.

5 The things I've brought out so far this week through the sermons are the things that are going to affect you the most in the next few months. It's already started and it's already building. I brought

this to you several years ago and told you that this was going to take place. We're facing the seven last plagues and they're the worst that will ever be recorded in the history of mankind or in the universe.

6 What is going on here has already taken place in heaven. They literally ruined what Yahweh created and made perfect for them. They're doing it here on earth in the same manner. They have ruined the cattle to the point where Mad Cow Disease could eventually wipe out all cattle. It could eventually wipe out all mankind. It won't because we're going to have nuclear war.

7 Right now we're suffering. I know many of you have suffered from allergies right here at the Feast grounds. They have some genetically altered maize, corn and wheat that are being raised in this country. I hate that they're being raised in Texas, but they are. They're doing test patches of this stuff. They are doing some testing. GM is the biggest one responsible for this. Here are some of the results of their engineering, as they call it. It's changing the way Yahweh made the food supply.

8 I've shown you before how you're going to be the ones put in charge of keeping the food supply. You will be keeping the animals and guarding them. You will keep it so nothing will change because it was made perfect. Yahweh made it and He made it perfect for mankind. What's brought it downhill is mankind himself. Why did he alter it? He did it under the supervision of Satan.

9 If you don't stand up for me in this, brethren, then you're not standing up for Yahweh. If you yield



or are ashamed to stand up for what Yahweh has told us in His holy Word, you're going to be denied when you go before that throne in heaven. Now is your time to stand up for it. If you go out there in these places and buy this stuff and eat it, then you're not standing up for what Yahweh has told you that you're going to have to guard and protect.

10 *Genetically engineered Poxviruses In Cell Cultures Recombined with Natural Viruses To Create New Viruses. In what may be the first experiment of its kind, scientists infected cell cultures with two related viruses. One was a genetically engineered poxvirus, (Vaccinia virus (VIC) with a transgene from an influenza virus). The other was a naturally occurring relative of the first virus, isolated from Norwegian wildlife. Both were orthopoxviruses. The two viruses interacted and created many new hybrid viruses by recombination. The characteristics of some of the new viruses included traits not expressed in either parent virus. Some viruses, for example, spread faster than either parent, while others produce different, more serious cell culture changes. A single virus multiplied into hundreds of thousands of viruses in a few hours, with unpredictable consequences... Now, this is what man gets himself into and then he thinks he can stop it and keep it under control. He can't. It's already out. Many are suffering from it and many are dying from it right now.*

11 *...in a few hours with unpredictable consequences. Since the marker gene in the transgenic virus was not present in some of the new formed hybrid viruses, it would not be possible to track transgenic viruses as the origin of the hybrids, if they were found in the wild... You couldn't even find these viruses. They're there now. They've already started to spread and they're creeping out. There's no way to stop these viruses from spreading. You couldn't find them and spray them to try to kill them out; there's no way you could locate them.*

12 *...In a second series of experiments, various mammalian cell lines were infected with avipoxvirus. In some cell lines, the avipoxviruses were able to perform full multiplication... Now, this was something they always kept in reserve because they said it could not multiply. They said it couldn't duplicate into another form. Now, they've found themselves wrong. This is always the case. They always find out that what they thought was safe is not safe.*

13 *In some cell lines, the avipoxviruses were able to perform full multiplication. This was previously considered to be impossible. The assumption that avipox viruses were incapable of*

*full multiplication were used as a basis for safety claims for vaccines... Vaccines they've been giving you and animals. Here again, it's spread. No one knows how far it's spread; they just know that it's already started to cause trouble.*

14 *...Based on the findings above, it is theoretically possible that if natural viruses similar to the rabies vaccine also infected those mammals, they may have become hosts to new transgenic hybrids. The hybrids might possibly threaten mammals, humans and the ecosystem. Transgenic avipoxviruses are used as vaccines. Several studies on avipoxviruses declare them safe, claiming they do not multiply in mammalian cells. This new finding contradicts the claim and calls into question the safety of using these viruses in humans and other mammals.*

15 That's just one. You can pull these articles up. I bet we have a library full of these on file. These are some of the mistakes they have made that they've found out about so far.

16 *Inhaled GM Maize Pollen May Cause Diseases... It's already causing diseases. The upper respiratory system infections have increased about a third or a fourth already. ...Virtually an entire village... Now, there was no one left in this village who wasn't affected. ...Virtually an entire village of thirty-nine people living adjacent to a large field of Bt-maize on the island of Mindanao... I'm not sure I'm pronouncing that right. ...in the Philippines were stricken by a disease with respiratory, intestinal and skin reactions, and fever. The symptoms occurred during the period when the maize was producing airborne pollen... Right now, they're having this trouble right here in our area.*

17 *...The IgA and IgM reaction in their serum indicate a recent exposure to Bt within the previous three months and are consistent with an interpretation that the disease might have been created by inhalation of the Bt-pollen from the field. Some villages said that they were never told it was a genetically engineered variety, and did not know that it was creating its own pesticide... Now, this was one incident where they actually used genetically modified seeds so the plant itself would create a pesticide.*

18 Now, it looks like any fool would know what would occur if you create a pesticide that would kill. The first things that touch that plant when the pollen starts coming out are bees. Other wildlife is being harmed too.

19 *...An additional finding from the study showed that the level of expression of the Bt-toxin Cry1AB varied considerably in the corn kernels,*

*even from the same plant. Soon after Monsanto's genetically engineered soy was imported into the U.K., for example, soy allergies skyrocketed by fifty percent. At a Russian press conference held on 11-December, 2003, a group of scientists announced that the number of people with symptoms of allergy increased by three times over the past three years...*

20 I've seen that here in Texas. I think the allergies have increased a little over that. I'm suffering from them right now, but I won't be for long. We know that we're building up to the point where they can't hurt us. Praise Yahweh.

21 *Genetically Engineered Crops Damage Wildlife. Things aren't going so well for farmland birds of Western Europe. Some species are at only one-tenth their population of thirty years ago and several have abandoned their old habitats altogether. Why? Chemically intensive industrial agriculture is killing the wild seeds and bugs they eat... It's killing the bugs that the birds eat to stay alive.*

22 *...This trend is particularly alarming in the U.K., where about sixty-eight percent of the land is used for agriculture. Dropping bird counts indicate serious environmental imbalance, a trend that the U.K. government has committed to reverse by 2020. Thus, when the largest environmental study of genetically modified (GM) crops indicated that farmland bird populations would plummet even further if the crops were widely planted... I'm skipping some of this. ...Of the one hundred and seventy million acres of GM crops planted around the world, almost three times the size of the U.K., about eighty percent have their DNA altered to survive applications of herbicide....*

23 I think they've turned the scientific research field over to the State School. I think they're about to reject it!

24 *U.N.: World Must Brace For Diseases...* Well, here come the diseases these things are causing. *...The world must brace for future outbreaks of diseases like bird flu...*

25 By the way, the kimchi is proven to stop the bird flu. It only takes about five days when you start feeding the extract from it or the vegetables themselves to do this. I gave it to you for free. I told them to put it on every plate; even if they throw it away, put it on there. I hope they'll eat it. I labored over a hot stove for hours to get this done and somebody threw it away? I can't believe it! It does take a while to make.

26 *...The world must brace itself for future outbreaks of disease, like bird flu that leaped the*

*species barrier from animals to humans, the United Nations health agency said Wednesday. Lessons learned from SARS, Mad Cow Disease and other illnesses have taught experts to be on the lookout for such outbreaks, but predicting the next epidemic will be tough, said Dr. Francois Meslin, World Health Organization coordinator for control of zoonoses—diseases that can cross species.*

27 *"Emerging zoonotic diseases are a global and regional issue of increasing importance and the current upward trend is likely to continue," Meslin told reporters...* The only reason this has started is because man himself has crossed these. Yahweh had a bridge in every species that mankind was not to cross.

28 Mankind has screwed it up now so that very soon all of your food is going to be detrimental to your body. It's either going to open the door for a new virus or cause death itself. This is what we're seeing already in today's news.

29 *...The transmission of disease from animals to people depends on many factors, including the interaction between animals and humans...* They're putting this politely. I put it bluntly enough for you in an x-rated sermon so that you'll know what this is talking about. You need that sermon.

30 *International experts warn of acceleration in animal to human diseases...* Animal and human diseases would not cross if it hadn't been for mankind and his uncontrolled illegal lust, which has come about over the years. He keeps continually feeding it, so it continually gets worse.

31 *...International experts warn that the emergence of new diseases that are passed from animals to humans, such as avian flu, was accelerating and that they were ill-equipped to counter the trend...* I'm just reading you parts of these articles.

32 *Human behavior was the key factor driving the emergence of the diseases, the scientist said in a statement, which listed pet ownership, global air travel, food experiences and poverty. They also highlighted environmental factors such as climate changes and farming practices...* I brought you some information last Feast about how they've polluted the lands.

33 *Genetically modified foods are inherently unsafe...* This gives a list of all the genetically altered foods. There are many. I forgot what it is they're putting in rice now; I think it's mice. Pretty soon, you'll be running around here squeaking.

34 *It is not known whether vaccinia virus is the product of a genetic recombination or if it's a species derived from cowpox virus or variola virus*

*by prolonged serial passages or if it is the living representation of a now extinct virus... This is deadly. ...Unvaccinated contact with a vaccinated vehicle was the usual mode for transmission...*

35 If you could get a picture of that right there, here's a baby with this on his throat. It looks pretty horrible, doesn't it?

36 These plagues are talked about in **Revelation**. I don't have time to go into them right now, but I do want to continue the sermon that I started during the Feast. If you have your *Books of Yahweh* (If you don't, just pay attention), turn over to **Hebrews 1**. Now, we got through this one here this morning. We covered **Hebrews 2:5** where it's talking about the priesthood we're going to inherit.

37 I want to show you something about the priests. I didn't get to that. You have to understand this right here before I show you that or you won't understand what it's talking about.

38 **Hebrews 2:5. For it is not to the malakim that He has subjected the world to come...** The malakim are the ones who started the downfall, if you remember.

39 One third of them started following Satan in this rebellion and in the same activities we're talking about here like changing the species and altering the food supplies. They're dying off and many of them have died off. The problem is they cause harm to others around them. That's the reason Yahweh will let them be eliminated. The ones who won't follow these Laws, He will let them die off and you will replace them in these kingdoms and in these planets. You will govern these planets, you and your seed. That's the promise to the entire universe.

40 He says He has promised this to man. He hasn't promised it to malakim. He said in **Genesis**, "I will make man in My image to follow My Laws. I will give him rulership and he will have rulership over the food supply for all eternity."

41 **Hebrews 1:1. Yahweh, Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past to our fathers through the prophets,**

42 **Verse 2, Has in these last days spoken to us through His Son, Whom He has appointed heir of all things... A Lawful heir, a Lawful owner of all things, being the firstborn from the dead into this Kingdom. ...for Whom He also made the world;**

43 **Verse 3, Who, being the reflection of the perfection of Yahweh, and the representation of Yahweh's Plan, by upholding all things concerning that which was spoken by Yahweh through the Law and the Prophets...**

44 **Verse 4, Becoming so much better than the**

---

**You have a subconscious mind, that He's going to give you the use of very soon, that has never forgotten anything that was put in it: not one thing. You will be able to draw upon it at any moment; just like you do your conscious mind now, only better.**

---

**malakim...** Which you are also doing at this time by practicing the Laws of Yahweh. That's how you become better than they. You have a subconscious mind, that He's going to give you the use of very soon, that has never forgotten anything that was put in it: not one thing. You will be able to draw upon it at any moment; just like you do your conscious mind now, only better.

45 **Verse 5, For example, to which of the malakim did He ever say: You are My Son...** To none of them, but He's saying it to you, if you qualify. All you have to do is follow these Laws and do what you're being taught in The House of Yahweh. That's what qualifies you.

46 **Verse 8, But to the Son... His sons. ...He says: The throne of Your Father is forever and ever; a scepter of righteousness... Righteousness is keeping the Law. ...is the scepter of Your Kingdom.**

47 **Verse 9, You have loved righteousness and hated iniquity; therefore Yahweh Your Father has anointed You with the oil of gladness more than Your companions.**

48 **Verse 10, And You, Yahweh, in the beginning laid the foundation of the earth, and the heavens...** That's what you're going to take over.

49 **Verse 11, Those who are wicked will perish because of their sins...** Did you get that? That means the malakim, too, not just the human beings. Many of them have already died. Some of them are reserved for a time period to test mankind some more and do certain jobs, but they, too, will be allowed to perish.

50 They're living in misery like most of the world. They're eaten up with cancer and they're hurting with pain. They're trying to find painkillers to ease the pain so life is bearable to them. When that one wears out, they get another one stronger than that and another one until they make their hearts stop. That's when they die.

51 **Hebrew 2:1. Therefore, we must pay more careful attention to the things which we have heard...** Pay attention to them, brethren. Keep them

in your minds and don't forget. Set your minds ahead of time to resist evil thoughts and evil connotations and everything that has to do with sin.

52 **Verse 2, For since the word spoken by malakim is steadfast...** That is by the messengers of Yahweh is steadfast; it can't be moved. ...**and every transgression and disobedience receive a just repayment of reward...** He said to the queers in **Romans 1**, "You did this and you're getting exactly what you caused in your body."

53 **Verse 4, Yahweh also bearing testimony, both with signs and wonders, and with various acts of power...** That's not exactly right. Let me see if I can get the original here.

54 It's actually: *Co-attesting the Father Yahweh by signs, both and by prodigies and by various powers of spirit holy, by distributions according to the of himself will.*

55 **Verse 5, For it is not to the malakim that He has subjected the world to come...** But to mankind.

56 Now, this next one is a little bit harder to understand, but you can if you apply everything that I've said this Feast.

57 Go over to **Hebrews 7**. Now, all of this is speaking of this priesthood, which you are the remnant of. He's been training you in the Law for years. You've trained in them and you know what you're doing now. You know where you're still slipping up. Write those things down and check yourself on them. Judge yourself, as the Scriptures say. Judge yourself and make sure that you don't waiver from any of these things.

58 **Hebrews 7:1. For this Melchizedek, king of Salem, priest of Yahweh Most High, met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings...** That's not in there. Abraham didn't slaughter any kings.

59 When you read the account of it, you see they ran when nobody was chasing them. They got caught in mud holes and killed themselves, but Abraham never killed anybody. There's no record of Abraham ever killing a person. They add these stupid words, like Abraham slaughtered these people but that wasn't there. Abraham is going to be in the priesthood. King David won't because he killed men. He'll be a king, but he won't be in this priesthood that you'll be in.

60 **Verse 2, And Abraham also gave him a tenth part of all. First, his name being translated means, King of Righteousness...** That's Melchizedek. ... **and then also king of Salem, meaning, King of Peace...** He was sent there to bring peace to that city for a certain length of time for a certain pur-

---

**We're going to be put over everything Yahweh created to guard them and keep them. We're going to keep them from being changed or being altered.**

---

pose of having a certain Man born, Who was our Savior.

61 He was also a priest to Abraham and taught Abraham in Abilene, before he went to Salem.

62 **Verse 3, Melchizedek's father and mother were not recorded in the genealogies, neither was the beginning of his days, nor the end of his life, but he was a representation of the Son of Yahweh...** Which was a representation of Yahweh Himself. ... **for the continuance of the priesthood...** That is going to continue throughout all eternity.

63 Keep in mind everything I've taught you in this series. We're going to be put over everything Yahweh created to guard them and keep them. We're going to keep them from being changed or being altered. We don't have that power right now. If I had the power fifty years ago, I would have made a dent in what's going on right now because I tried to stop Mad Cow Disease over fifty years ago and couldn't. I didn't have any power then and don't have any power now. About the only power I have now is the power to teach and preach to train Yahweh's people. Praise Yahweh for that.

64 I need to stop right here and explain something about the name and my birth. Kahan David Yahodah didn't remember all of it. He kept asking me questions off and on and I didn't know why. He didn't remember all of it. If you ever get the opportunity, get the tape *The Grapes Of Wrath* and watch it. I was born in that time period in that land.

65 The way I was born was the banker told my dad that if he didn't get out of Graham, Texas the government was going to take everything he had the next day. Dad loaded up everything that he and mother could haul in a covered wagon. They had a team of mules who pulled it. Dad had a saddle horse that he tied to one side of the back end of the wagon and he had a milk cow that he tied to the other side of the wagon. There was a young calf that followed its mother. That's how they left Texas.

66 It took several days, like twenty-eight days to get from Graham, Texas to Lexington, Oklahoma. When they got to Chickasha, Oklahoma there was a viaduct there that went over railroad tracks. This was all made by hand by the WPA workers because there was no work. WPA was Willing Peo-

ple of America or Willing Workers of America or something like that. They had lots of slaves at that time. They paid them from twenty-five cents a day to seventy-five cents a day, depending on whether you were a pusher or just a normal slave. They built this viaduct, the railroads tracks, and bridges over rivers, all by hand with mules and horses. There was no gasoline equipment at that time.

67 If you remember, the 1934 Model Ford didn't look like much. I had one. It was a very simple running car. It had a gas tank that was up high so it siphoned into the carburetor and didn't need a fuel pump. I think I overhauled that thing with a crescent wrench and a pair of pliers.

68 Anyway, they built this viaduct and it was pretty steep. When the covered wagon went over the viaduct, mother started having labor pains. Dad said she didn't have the baby right then at that time, but she started having pains and he thought she was going to have it. The mules couldn't hold the wagon back and they started slipping and sliding. He was afraid they were going to fall and go under the wagon, so he didn't hold them back, so he let them go. They raced ahead of the wagon to keep from getting run over. That started mother's pains.

69 Chickasha is about thirty miles from Lexington. She didn't have the baby; she went into pains, but she didn't deliver. They loaded up and went on. The pains would come and go. At that time, if you traveled really fast, you could get about fourteen miles a day. So it was about the third day later when they crossed a mile-long bridge from Purcell to Lexington. While they were on the bridge, mother started having the pains and when they got to the east side of it, they were in Lexington, Oklahoma. That mile-long bridge takes you over from Purcell to Lexington. That's where dad pulled off to the side and I was delivered in a cover wagon.

70 I think it was a while before daddy got the doctor out there. Daddy delivered the baby himself, and he and mother took care of me. Some of this is creeping back to me. I have a brother who is one year older than me. Have you ever talked to a one-year-old child? I know the children now are smart, but this was kind of unusual and this is what made daddy and mother think I was special and that they were getting my name from a higher power. This occurred as they were sitting around a fire one night. They were talking about what they were going to name me. Mother was holding me and dad was holding my brother who was a year old. They were playing with him, like parents do. They

asked, "What would you name your little brother?" And he said, "Buffalo Bill."

71 If you add that to what Kahan David Yahodah brought, then that will help your faith. It was somewhat of a miracle that a one-year-old could say that. He never said it again, they said, but everybody heard it. All my brothers and sisters and mother and dad all vowed to the fact that my one-year-old brother said it, and he said it plainly.

72 Anyway, you are to receive a Kingdom. We are the remnant of that Kingdom. This word, **priest**, means *heir, it refers to one who offers sacrifice*. That's what the priests do. They offer sacrifice. We're offering it to you right now: sacrifice that is holy to Yahweh. This is kosher-killed food that we can vow, as far as we know, is clean.

73 *Priests are to feed the meat in due season...* That is their job. That will always be the priests' job to give the food, whether it be physical food or spiritual food, in due season. *It refers to one who offers sacrifice and has the charge of things pertaining thereto and is used...* Did you get that? This goes for kohanahs, this goes for everyone in this priesthood in The House of Yahweh.

74 Let me read it again. *It refers to one who offers sacrifices and has the charge of all foods that are eaten...* Is that plainer? That's what it's saying. Praise Yahweh. That's what a priest is.

75 Now, if you'll turn to **Revelation 1**, we see this when it gets into the last stage of the remnant of The House of Yahweh. We see it here in **Revelation**.

76 **Revelation 1:1. The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah...** He's our High Priest. **...which Yahweh gave to Him, to show His servants...** That's us. **...things which must shortly come to pass; and He sent and signified it through His malak to His servant Yahchanan...** It must come to pass in the shortened time or time cut short. That's what that word **shortly** actually means there.

77 That word **must** means *necessary as binding, ought, must, needs to be done...* It's necessary to bind you; it's a necessary binding. That's what Yahweh gave it to us for, so we need to believe it. It's a necessary thing in binding His House together. *...ought...* It ought to be done. *...it must be done...* That's what the word **must** means.

78 **Verse 2, Who has testified to the word of Yahweh; the Law and the Prophets, and to the testimony of Yahshua Messiah...** That's Yahchanan. **...and to all things that he saw.**

79 **Verse 3, Blessed is he who reads...** And understands the motives and reasoning for these

words. ...and those who hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written in it; for the time is at hand... See, it's necessary for you to hear them, but it's also necessary for you to do them.

80 **Verse 5, And from Yahshua Messiah, the faithful witness, and the firstborn from the dead, and the Ruler of future kings of the earth...** That word, **earth**, actually means *universe*. It should never have been translated earth. ...**To Him Who loved us and freed us from our sins by His own blood,**

81 **Verse 6, And has made us a Kingdom of Priests to Yahweh our Father—to Whom belongs glory and power forever and ever...** That's what He has done if we are the seed of Abraham, who keep the commandments of Yahweh.

82 Now, remember, He's made us kings and priests. In other words, He has put you in charge of the food you eat. Did you get that? You're in charge of the food you eat, the sacrifices. If you don't stand up for His Laws, brethren, now, you won't get an opportunity to do it in the Kingdom.

83 Yes, it is sin to go out there and buy certain things because of the knowledge that you've received from The House of Yahweh. Praise Yahweh. It's a sin. We should be extremely joyful that Yahweh has showed us these things so you can guard yourself against getting these diseases. We really need every ounce of the energy and strength of our bodies to exist through this time ahead, this next two and a half years.

84 **Revelation 5:10. And have made us kings and priests to our Father; and we will reign upon the earth...** That's mistranslated.

85 *Gesenius* refers to the word **earth** here and in many other places. **Revelation 2:26** is another Scripture that uses this word. Let me turn over there and read you that one.

86 **Revelation 2:26. And he who overcomes, and keeps My works until the end, to him I will give power over the nations...** There's another word they translated **nations**, but it means *universe* also, if you want to look it up. We'll have it changed in the next version.

87 You can get the definition of **earth** from *Gesenius*. *Gesenius* has much on this. The other lexicons had them, too, so we didn't settle with just *Gesenius*. *Gesenius* shows it means *universe* and *the earth*. So this verse means reigning over the universe and the earth.

88 Now look at **Revelation 5:11. And I looked, and I heard the voice of many malakim surrounding**

**the throne, and the creatures...** Let me see if I have that. I told you what that meant but I don't have it with me so I'll bring it in a future sermon.

89 The word, **creatures**, is the same word that is used in **Genesis**. I think I brought that out to begin with. It's the same word used in **Genesis**. Watch me now; don't let me lose you now! Attention, Wal-mart shoppers! You've got a cheap speaker up here on the stage that you need to take advantage of. You'll never get another buy like this one, okay? Praise Yahweh.

90 The word **creatures** is the same thing that is translated creeping things of the earth in **Genesis 1**. It's all *the things with which the earth creeps*. I've got to bring you that very, very soon. It's magnificent the things that Yahweh is going to put you in power over, that you can actually control. There are bugs and microorganisms that you cannot even see. You will be able to command them to put things together.

91 It's like what they do in test tubes now. Every laboratory technician knows what I'm talking about and how you get the enzymes to do what you want them to do in a test tube. You'll have control over the earth they work in. All the things that Yahweh uses right now to invent planets, you'll have that power too. You could invent planets, maintain planets or create and maintain flesh. You will have that power.

92 That word **creatures** right there is actually talking about those things, the enzymes and everything that makes the earth move, even the steel. Then, you could say to a mountain, "Move over there," and it would move. That's what Yahshua was talking about. That's the power you're going to have. If you wanted to create an animal, you could do it, just by commanding them to put these parts together. They have to be put together exactly to perfection and these bugs can do it. It's their job to do these things and you'll have power to move them like you want them. Praise Yahweh.

93 **...and the elders; and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands.**

94 **Verse 12, Saying with a loud voice: Worthy is the Lamb Who was slain to receive power... Worthy is He to receive this power. ...and riches, and wisdom...** Notice, the riches and the wisdom. That's what you get from Yahweh by studying His Words and doing His Words. This is the wisdom and knowledge that is given you from the House. Remember, you're blessed out of The House of Yahweh? Remember that? All the kings of the earth

were blessed out of The House of Yahweh. That's what we read the first night at Yahshua's Memorial. You're blessed out of the House. That's what you're doing. You're blessed out of the House by receiving the knowledge that comes by the inspiration of Yahweh.

95 **...and strength...** Not only wisdom, but the strength. **...and honor...** Among the malakim, who are waiting for you right now, as Yahweh says, to receive this power. Why? They want to stop this hell that is taking place too. This honor comes from knowing you are going to be the sons of Yahweh and will rule as Yahweh, brethren. You can't imagine the great honor you're going to have among the malakim at that time. **...and glory, and blessing!**

96 **Verse 13, And every creature which is in heaven...** With which the heavens creep, if you could understand it better like that. Think of it as every creature with which the heavens creep. They're there too. There's nothing new under the sun. They're in the planets and they're on the planets. If they're not, we will put them back there and cause the planets to start working again, bringing forth life among those who are dead.

97 We'll be the builders of the old waste places. Did you think that was a building in Abilene or Jerusalem? Did you think it was that old house over there? No, brethren, it's much bigger than that. It's mountains that we're speaking of here, not little houses that somebody built. It's things that were made without hands. Did you ever think about making something without hands? Imagine forming a mountain, forming a rock house that can't be shaken? You won't even be doing the work yourself; you'll have it done by the creeping things, the creatures as they translated it here. These are the creeping things that put things together. They put everything together. Every different one has a part that it plays, whether it's putting the skin on one piece of your ear or whatever it is.

98 Think of this now: life all starts in a little bitty seed, in a sperm. That thing grows and puts this body together. That's the power you're going to have. Yes. Praise Yahweh.

99 Now, notice, it's in the heavens. **...and on the earth...** The creatures that you'll have control over are in the heavens and on the earth. **...and under the earth, and such as are in the sea...** Ev-

everything in the sea you'll have control of. These are things that make your fish supply. You'll be able to guard the fish supply and not allow it to be contaminated like it's being contaminated right now.

100 As Kahan Yedidiyah said this morning, you better hurry and get what you want. If there are things you're lacking that you would like to eat during the tribulation, get them now because the food supply is coming to an end. There's going to be famine among the world, while you grow fatter, as Yahweh said.

101 **...in the sea and all that are in them...** You're going to be put over them. **...I heard saying: Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power belongs to Him Who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb, forever and ever!...** Remember, that Lamb is the firstborn of many brethren.

102 I won't keep you any longer. I want to pray with you before we go. I want to caution you to be very careful. Satan hates your guts. Don't drive if you're tired. Don't take a risk on falling asleep at the wheel and getting killed on the way back. We've tried to provide enough food. No, I'm not making any money off the food. I've never taken a penny of it. In fact, there's never been a penny made off it! We've spent a lot of money making sure that you can get some kosher food.

103 Those who have orders, pick them up before you leave. Those who don't have orders, you can turn them in and you may be able to get them before you go. These are eggs that are healthy to be eaten and meat that is healthy to be eaten. Try to watch what you're eating. They even have some Buffalo Vienna Sausages and Buffalo Chicken Spread that is very healthy and very delicious.

104 You need to use the lye soap. If you make it yourself, it's easy to make, but they have it at the store also. You need to use that daily washing your dishes and your clothing. You will be surprised how much cleaner and free of parasites your clothes are when you use this lye soap. We didn't just put that there to sell.

105 No, I'm not making any money off that either. Yahweh gave me my living before this ever started. My living that He gave me is what built this Sanctuary here. I don't want money out of you; I want your work! I want you with me for-

---

**Hold up for these Laws. Be a part of it; use it. Make it a part of you. Stand up for it with everyone. Don't be afraid to tell people of these things. Praise Yahweh.**

---

ever. You have the opportunity to be a part of this Kingdom. Children have the opportunity too. Yahweh gave us an example of a six-year-old child who He made king. The man ruled. He was under a priest, but all the kings will be under priests at that time anyway.

106 Everything will be put under the priests. The priests are going to guard. They're set in charge of guarding the food, the basic things of life. That's what a priest is: a guard of the basic things of life. He's not to guard the ferris wheels and the make-believes, but to guard the basic things. That's what a priest does and that's what you're supposed to do.

107 Hold up for these Laws. Be a part of them; use them. Make them a part of you. Stand up for them with everyone. Don't be afraid to tell people of these things. Praise Yahweh. Don't be afraid to tell them that yes, Mad Cow Disease is spreading, we know it. Syphilis and all kinds of sexually transmitted diseases are spreading. Those alone could wipe out mankind. Mad Cow Disease could wipe out mankind. They just had to slaughter a bunch of fish that had the Whirling Disease. As if killing that little group of fish is going to stop it and clean it all up. Dream on.

108 Tell this to anyone you talk to. It's a great way to get their attention. If you've got a booklet, you can show them. We're going to have some booklets out on this really soon. We have some newsletters on it now.

109 If you'll all bow your heads and raise your hands: Our Father in heaven, Whose Name is Yahweh, this is Yisrayl Hawkins and Your whole House, Father, coming to you through Yahshua our High Priest, thanking You, praising You and blessing Your holy Name. We're asking You, Father, to please look down upon us with mercy. Forgive us our weaknesses, our stupidity, our trespasses, Father. Strengthen us, Father, and guide us in all of Your ways. Look at all of those, every one who is weak and those who are still suffering from sickness. Help us also, Father, to overcome that and become totally healthy and righteous in perfection. Help us to be perfectly righteous and totally perfect, Father, in all of Your Laws, statutes and judgments, Father.

110 Give us the strength and the courage Father. Many are weak in mind and afraid to stand up for Your ways. We ask You, Father, to give them courage and strength to do so. Also, Father, help everyone to get prepared for the move that will take place soon to Abilene to end this tribulation and to prepare

Your children, Father, for Your Kingdom before this tribulation is over.

111 We ask You, Father, to bless each one financially so that the Work will not suffer so much and the things can be purchased that need to be for the House to buy the necessary things for living here for the time period that we will be confined in this spot.

112 We ask you also, Father, to protect the people from accidents. Please send malakim with them to protect them from accidents and put it in their minds to be cautious and not lay a stumbling block in their own way or be led into a stumbling block by other people.

113 We ask you, Father, to lead them back here for Pentecost and help everyone to continue the count for Pentecost and look forward to receiving that great Feast as a friend, like You tell us to in Your holy Word, that we may receive that. Also, Father, we're praying for the great gifts that You have in store for us that come with the great amounts of power that you show that will help us in doing the Work in these Last Days. We're praying for those gifts, Father, for the Work only and for the furthering of Your Work to the world.

114 Also, Father, help us to get ready for the two billion people who You have planned to bring into Your House in these next two and a half years. We love You, Father. We love Your Laws. We see the righteousness in them. We see health in them. We see joy and love in them.

115 We've seen the love here, Father, among Your people and it's astounding how the people have come so far in Your Word. We see the love and joy in working together and the work we see the people doing, freely giving and freely receiving of Your Word and Your great wisdom.

116 We know, Father, that Your wisdom is going to be spread throughout the whole universe by us and we're looking forward to that and the joy that it brings. We love You. We love Yahshua, our High Priest, Who died for us. We ask all of these things in His Name, HalleluYahweh. Praise Yahweh!

117 These beams up here that you think are solid are moving now. They're crying out with joy because they're so joyous to see this taking place! I'm thinking that if you raise your voices really loud, they'll cry out even more and they'll probably shake just a little. At the count of three, I would like to hear a HalleluYahweh. One, two, three... HALLELUYAHWEH! Praise Yahweh! Yahweh bless you, brethren.

---

# Chapter Thirteen

## The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #5: Plagues Are Beginning To Increase; You Need To Be In Unity With The House Of Yahweh To Escape Them.

5/21/05

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 We're seeing Yahweh's Plan come together. Each time you watch the news, you see it a little more. It is His Plan to allow man to go his own way and carry out everything he has in mind. This is where it all comes in. At the same time, they're bringing destruction. I don't know if you saw this on the news or if Kahan Yedidiyah brought it out, but right now, they say there's something in the air, even in Texas. I know I've been coming out on television saying that Texas is protected because of The House of Yahweh. This article that came out said, "Even in Texas," so I know somebody out there has to be listening to bring these articles. We're actually breathing depleted uranium right now and it's causing all kinds of trouble. I don't know how much Yahweh is keeping it off us. It causes headaches, nausea, dizziness and in a lot of the cases vomiting. These are things that come with upper respiratory infections.

3 I want you to turn over to **Colossians**. Let me set the stage here by bringing this information. **Colossians 1**. Yahweh is building a House. He's putting together a body of people, who He's promised to protect. He'll protect you if you're part of the body and you're not fighting against the body. If you're working against the body, brethren, I can't present you as part of the body.

4 I'm the one who has to present you to Yahweh. That's a fact; that's a Scriptural fact. I'm

going to present you to Yahweh in these Last Days or you won't be presented to Yahweh. There's no other way you can get through. If you try to go a different way, you're called a thief and a robber. You've got to be presented by me, in unity with me and in unity with the whole body. Do you understand that? I'm going to read it to you here.

5 This in **Colossians** is speaking about the powers you're going to obtain. You're going to be set over all the powers if you cooperate. Nobody is going to get into that Kingdom, brethren, unless you fully put your heart into this and learn to cooperate and work with the body, not going against the body, but being in unity with the body. That's what I'm here for: to bring people into unity, a body that I can present, as Yahshua Himself. This is the way you have to become: like Yahshua, so I can show that you, too, are part of this body.

6 **Colossians 1:22. In the body of His flesh through death...** This is speaking of Messiah.

7 **Verse 21, But you, who formerly were aliens...** That's what you all were before Yahweh called you to His House. You were nothing more than a damned bastard. You were damned for death. Satan had you by the tail, with a downhill pull. There was nothing you could do until Yahweh called you into His House. Then, I started teaching you to come into unity with the Laws of Yahweh, which I am teaching. Those who fought against it and got really bitter and hateful, they left, not being able to be a part of the body.



8 They won't have another chance later. There are no other works after this one for the Kingdom. This is it. This is the final Work that completes the Kingdom that is going to repopulate and rebuild the entire universe, as I brought out during the Feast.

9 **Verse 21, But you, who formerly were aliens, being enemies in your minds...** This means two different things: in the way of your thinking and also in the confusion that is set there from breaking Yahweh's Laws: fornication, eating the wrong kinds of food and so forth. You're being straightened out and cleansed from these things right now. You should be, anyway.

10 If you're in unity with the Body, you're doing what I tell you to do, which is cleansing yourself by doing these cleanses. No, you can't do it another way, brethren. If you try to do it another way, you're nothing but a thief and a robber, trying to find a way into the Kingdom without doing what you're told and being obedient as a little child.

11 **... being enemies in your minds...** Because of the confusion in your mind and because you were rebellious in your mind. **...because of wicked works...** Because of your past wicked works. **...He has now truly reconciled...**

12 **Verse 22, In the body...** What is the body? Is He speaking of Yahshua Who died and is in heaven at this time?

13 **Verse 24, ...His body, who are the called out ones...** The House of Yahweh. Do you get that? That is His body. There's no other Body; there won't be after this one. This is the last one, Yahweh said. All the prophecies say this is the last one.

14 A beautiful Scripture was handed to me this morning. This will be in the next *Book of Yahweh*. We're working to try to get all these Scriptures corrected and fix all the places where they show Yahweh to be a hateful, gassy God. That's what they depict Him as. Yahweh allowed this. He's the One Who took His Word from them. He took it out of their hearts since they didn't want to obey, since they loved darkness rather than light and since they didn't want to be part of the Body.

15 Turn to **II Samuyl 22**. First, I'll read it the way we have it written now and it's wrong. We've known for years that these Scriptures were wrong, but I said there was no use in us trying to bring them out until we could correct them and get them all in a corrected version. Hopefully, we'll get it out before Tabernacles. I wanted to get it out by Pentecost and present it to you at Pentecost, but I don't think that's at all possible.

16 **II Samuyl 22:7. In my distress I called to Yahweh...** That's you. That's the first time He opened your mind and you were in distress. You

probably wouldn't have even called to Yahweh if you hadn't been in distress and knew the Christians weren't helping at all and couldn't help. You finally woke up to that fact. In hunting for Yahweh's House, in distress, you called to Yahweh.

17 **...I called out to my Father. He heard my voice from His sanctuary, and my cry came to His ears.**

18 **Verse 8, Then the earth quaked and trembled, the foundations of the heavens shook; they trembled because He was angry...** That really makes a lot of sense, doesn't it? He made a Plan and nothing occurs except what He allows in that Plan, but He's angry as well about it? No, it never did make any sense to anyone who knew the Scriptures.

19 **Verse 9, Smoke rose from His nostrils... Talk about an earthquake or volcano going off here! ... and consuming fire came from His mouth; coals were kindled by it...** Can you imagine this being standing there, throwing out coals of fire and breathing smoke and gas?

20 I told the priests, don't bring these Scriptures with guesswork. Wait until we can get them absolutely proven and once we get them proven, we will present them. There are several hundred we won't have time to present; you'll have to buy *The Book of Yahweh* when we get it done. You'll need it for your studies anyway.

21 Here's the way it should be, and Kahan Yahodah will bring this out later in detail in his sermons. I've told him to bring as many Scriptures as he can in an hour or an hour and a half speech.

22 **II Samuyl 22:7. In my distress, I called to Yahweh. I called out to my Father. He heard my voice from the most holy place in The House of Yahweh at Abel...** Now, they conveniently left out these words that all the lexicons say should be there. **...He heard my voice from the most holy place in The House of Yahweh at Abel and my cry came to His ears.**

23 Next, comes the prophecy about the Last Days' Work, which is presented in this Scripture. **Verse 8, Then the earth quaked and trembled...** We know from the prophecies that this is for the Last Days that He's speaking of here. **...the foundations of the heavens shook; they trembled when He contended with His enemies in His Heavenly Court...** This is the time of that final judgment of which He said, "This is what is going to take place; in the route you're going, this is what you're going to bring." He says He counsels with them and says, "You should be doing these things. What you're doing is going to cause the heavens to be shaken and the earth's foundations to be shaken. It will reel to and fro."

24 **Verse 9, Two prophets rose up to diligently teach His Word at Abel and The House of Yahweh was established according to their words in the generation that would be consumed by this fire...** Praise Yahweh. Every bit of that is shown in the lexicons. They just left out a word or two here and there so you wouldn't know it.

25 Back to **Colossians** now. We're seeing the final part of His House. We're seeing the final remnant that is chosen for His House before we are presented, along with all the others who have died before us who will be resurrected by us and then presented as one Body, in unity, with us.

26 In the original reading of **Colossians 1:21**, he says **But you, who formerly were aliens, being enemies in your minds brought forth by those wicked works, now indeed He reconciled in the body;**

27 **Verse 24, ...The body of Him which is the congregation...** I wanted to read you something else in this same thing.

28 **Verse 28, That we may present every man...** The Apostle Shaul was talking of himself at that time, as I'm talking of myself at this time, in this Work. **...that we may present every man...** Do you remember we had the calling of the names? We called them out and they were recorded in heaven, as well as here, for everyone in The House of Yahweh.

29 Yahshua says some are going to go into the Kingdom because their names are called. Others are going to be kicked out because they don't have the white robes. They will be in disunity, the same as they are now, unless repentance is done and they come into unity with the House.

30 **...that we may present every man perfect as Yahshua...** As the anointed one. **...for which also I labor...** That's what I labor for too. **...being solely knit together...** In this love of the Laws of Yahweh. **...in which are all the treasures of the wisdom and of the knowledge stored up in Yahweh...** Presented to Yahweh in this Kingdom where all the knowledge and wisdom are stored up and are being presented a little at a time to His House.

31 Yahweh tells us in **Revelation** that confusion will be multiplied in these Last Days. The confusion we're seeing has come down for the past 6,000 years and is multiplying at this time. We're seeing it in the news daily, like the depleted uranium that we're now breathing. This is part of the results of war and hatred.

32 I don't know if Kahan Yedidiyah read about the five-year-old child who was given permission to take a loaded weapon to the school. This is part of that confusion. I don't know how many five or six-year-old children or teenagers are doing the same stupid things. I was told this morning that someone

took a shotgun and shot a girl just down the road here from the Sanctuary, last night. This was on the news this morning.

33 The police officers have told me they're trying to work with the schools to bring some kind of organization. Where they're having the most trouble is in the high schools. They have hired police officers in Abilene. Some of them are moonlighting, trying to make extra money, but also trying to stop the violence. Most of the violence you don't hear about.

34 They're accusing the Merkel school board right now of hiding what took place in Merkel. That's been on the news. These are some extreme cases where the parents got so frustrated they went outside the school administration to try to seek help because it's not being taken care of by the school board who is supposed to do this. The parents are accusing them now of covering these things up and hiding the actual facts from the rest of the people. This is what's going on in Abilene.

35 The police officers say there is no way you can help these students. They told me the students play tricks on them. There will be gangs of a hundred or two hundred children who get together and block the hallways. They will have someone stand screaming at the other end and the police can't get through the hallway because the children block them. They don't know if someone is being raped, killed or murdered and they can't get through. If they hurt the students, they will be called in and reprimanded for this. They're advised, "Do not hurt the children. Unless that child has a gun and you know for sure he's fixing to pull the trigger, you better not hurt that child." Their hands are tied.

36 The only thing that would ever help these children is teaching the Peaceful Solution. Education is the only thing to help them. Force will not help a child. If you ever raise a child, you'll know that force can only be brought to a certain point. The carrot motivation works better than force, it always has. That's what Yahweh offers us. That works the best with children, if you will guide your children in that direction. If a child deliberately disobeyed, Yahweh says the rod of chastisement will drive that from him.

37 The thing that works the best when a child becomes of age, when he starts thinking for himself and he wants to start making his own decisions, is motivation. You get this in the Peaceful Solution. It changes the mind and the heart.

38 **Revelation 17.** It's called Babylon here. It comes with the mind. It's called Babylon, which means confusion, as it says in **verse 5**. It's brought forth by the abominations, **verse 4**, filthiness and fornication. These bring forth the Babylon and the confusion of the mind.

39 **Verse 5** describes the mother of harlots. The same way The House of Yahweh is described as being a mother or teacher to the called out ones, the beastly system is mother to all congregations. It started making its own laws. They didn't like the way this was done. They didn't want to eat kosher meat, they didn't want to keep the Sabbath day; they wanted to rebel against the House so they started changing and substituting and putting their own laws in. They started going their way, away from the House. Yahweh said because they didn't want to retain this great knowledge, this great wisdom that He had given them, then He gave them over to a reprobate mind to do those things that are not convenient for them, to ruin their minds and bring the Babylon in their minds.

40 This is the way you were, as **Colossians** says, but then you were reconciled to the Body. You were bought back with the blood of Yahshua Who paid for the only life you have, which you had given to Satan. He paid for this to bring you to Yahweh. He's reconciled you and is reconciling you with the teachings of the Law, so that you can come to unity with the House.

41 Let's go over to **I Thessalonians 5**. This is what we're seeing take place right now. We're seeing the confusion and the diseases multiplied. If you watch the news and the internet, you will see these diseases. We're showing examples on the TV programs now. I'm bringing this out in the interviews.

42 Just this past week, I had an interview with a Baptist minister who had his own talk show and a Catholic priest who had his own talk show. I asked the Catholic priest if he had an inside track to the pope because we wanted to get the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program to the pope. He said no, but he would work to try to help us get it accepted. He said it would be very hard to get anything to the pope because the pope has his own plans, which are brought forth by whatever background he has, certainly not the Laws of Yahweh.

43 We see this situation with the Catholic Church in control. It's the number one religion; it's the major religion. It brings forth the abominations. The abominations are listed for you in the Laws of Mosheh. This is an abomination to you if you do this thing. That doesn't just mean that this is a hateful thing and He doesn't want you to do it. If you remember the sermons, an abomination is something that will poison your mind. Not only that, but it confuses your mind.

44 I've seen people who would stare straight at me and never hear a word I said. We had this at the Feast this time. Some told me this and admitted

it. In counseling with them, I said, I don't see how you could possibly listen to what I said at the Feast and then go off and do what you did. What they did were some pretty horrible things. There are not many who are like this. I still say 99.9 percent of the people who come here are very near to stepping in the door to the Kingdom.

45 Some get off on the wrong track. Their minds are somewhere else and they're not hearing what I say. It's like one of the prophets said, "They come before me and listen to me like one who plays beautiful music on a violin." And that's it; that's all they get out of the sermon. If anyone had really listened to those sermons that were brought during the Feast by the priests and myself, it would have made a big change in their lives.

46 This person, whom I'm speaking of, was starved spiritually because he couldn't hear the words. He had ears, but couldn't hear, as Yahshua said. Brethren, the spiritual knowledge and spiritual food that you get from your mother, which is The House of Yahweh, which you suck from your mother here, is more important than the physical food that you put into your body. It's definitely equally as important. If you don't get the physical food, you die; right? If you don't get this spiritual food that you suck from your mother here, The House of Yahweh, you're going to die spiritually.

47 Now, you can get the food, but if you don't use the food, you're still going to die spiritually. This is what's hurting those who rebel against and don't want to be a part of the Work of The House. Keep all this stuff in mind because I'm going to put it together for you to show you how it ties in with what's taking place in the world.

48 **I Thessalonians 5:3. For when they will say: Peace—true peace! then sudden destruction comes upon them, as labor pains upon a woman with child...** Yes, it's sudden. Every time they explode a bullet over there in Iraq, it's sudden. It's coming suddenly. Yahshua showed it will build to a point to where the volcano will blow and it will cover the world.

49 If you've noticed, now on the news, they're talking about First Strike. The generals in the field passed a law to that effect, that they can actually call for a nuclear strike against certain nations. At the same time they're talking about First Strike, there are other nations that are talking about the same thing against the United States. I don't know if Kahan Yedidiyah read those articles showing that or not, but if he didn't, they'll definitely be read the next time.

50 Different nations are forming powers right now to come against the United States. They're

also talking about First Strike with nuclear bombs. They're saying they have the facilities to do it now. There were eighteen nations that had the capability, that number has now increased to thirty-three, so I understand. It's building. It's building slowly as pains upon a woman with child, along with sicknesses and disease epidemics.

51 Notice how He describes this here. Yes, sudden destruction is going to come, but it's increasing. It builds and builds, then comes suddenly. Then, it builds to a bigger point and then comes suddenly. It builds to a bigger point and then the last wars they have will actually blot out the sun. First off, we're looking for the wars that will blot out or kill a third of the people over one-fourth part of the earth.

52 If you notice **I Thessalonians 4:15**, you'll see what He's speaking of here which is the coming of the Savior. **Verse 15, For we say this to you by the word of Yahweh, that we who are alive and remain until the coming of the Savior...** He's speaking of the coming of the Savior.

53 **Verse 16, For Yahshua Himself will descend from heaven with a shout...** I explained all of that before. He doesn't descend from heaven, but He commands from heaven. The command will come and be pronounced upon the earth. **...with the voice of the malak gadol, and with the trumpet of Yahweh. And the dead in Messiah will be raised first...** All of that was explained in a previous tape.

54 I hope you heard that tape. If you didn't, you really need the information that was brought forth in that tape. Listen to the sermon tapes over and over until they sink in. If you can't grasp it, then find a quiet place and concentrate with *The Book of Yahweh* in your hands. Concentrate and study what was said in that tape. I think it was called "The Trumpet of Yahweh." That is me in these Last Days; it's speaking of me. I proved that in the Scriptures to you. He says the trump of Yahweh is the one who's going to pronounce this and who is going to raise the dead.

55 **Verse 17, Then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds...** When we think of clouds, we think of the gas, steam and mist we see overhead that bring forth the rain, but that's not what it's speaking of here. Notice, we are caught up in the clouds together with the beings who are in heaven. This is what it's saying. When we get this right and you read it, you will see instantly what I'm going to try to prove to you today.

56 The word **clouds** means so many different things. Do you remember the cloud of transfiguration, as they call it, that came to Yahshua? This

was not a little steam cloud floating around. It was a cloud of beings, a throng of beings, a multitude of beings who came down to witness this event. This is what you're seeing in this word **cloud** right here.

57 When we translate it right or make a footnote to it, they will see and they will marvel at the great knowledge and wisdom. Yahweh allowed that knowledge and wisdom to be taken from the earth. He is now opening your mind to this understanding so you will be able to see and understand His Plan and what took place at each one of those events and is going to take place here. It took place here when the calling of the names took place. It took place at that time. It will take place again in a more visible manner, I expect about next Pentecost, not this coming Pentecost, but the next one.

58 Transfiguration was one of them. It wasn't a cloud of rain, like we see in the sky, but a cloud of people. There was the cloud which covered Israyl at the Red Sea, which was another event that took place with guardian malakim, but also witnesses. They were witnesses to the event that took place. These same witnesses, which there are many, are recording this in the different planets in heaven. There are many billions of them. They're recording this and taking the news back for anyone who wants to read and study. There are many who want to see Yahweh's Plan being worked out.

59 **I Corinthians 10.** We see here a more visual thing that is taking place. **I Corinthians 10:1. Moreover, brothers, I do not want you to be ignorant of the fact that all our fathers were under the cloud, and that all passed through the sea.**

60 **Verse 2, And were all baptized unto Mosheh in the cloud and in the sea...** What was the cloud for there? Was it so the arrows would hit it and bounce off? Can you picture why the cloud was there? Did it make any sense to you? It will when you get the other Scriptures to go with it.

61 Go to **Revelation 1:7.** I'm giving you bits and pieces of information here and then we'll tie this thing together at the end and you'll see why I had to bring all of it.

62 **Revelation 1:7. Behold, He is coming with clouds...** Does that mean there's going to be a lot of rain or hail? There's going to be a lot of hell, that's for sure! Yahshua comes with clouds. **...and every eye will see Him, and those also who pierced Him. And all kindreds of the earth will mourn because of Him...** Those who pierced Him will not be resurrected until the last part of the millennium. Do you remember that? Only the righteous in Yahshua will be resurrected at first.

63 The ones who are coming with Him are the

clouds. You're going to be part of that cloud, that multitude, who is coming with Yahshua here. That's right. Almost all the prophecies in the Holy Scriptures, I'd say two-thirds at least, are talking about us in the Last Days.

64 Now, metaphorically, this word **cloud** means *multitude, host, throng*. You see this a lot in the commentaries and in the lexicons. For those who don't know what metaphorically means, it means you say one word but you mean another. So, if you're talking about a cloud, you're actually meaning a group of people or a multitude of people. It depends on the word you use with it and the words before and after.

65 Let's go over to **Daniyl 8**, speaking of the multitude here. **Daniyl 8:10. And it grew great, up to...** This does not mean "up to," if you remember that sermon. **...it grew great with the host of heaven...** The same word there could be translated cloud. This was from Julius Furst, which showed **up to** means *in service to*.

66 **...it grew great...** That is, this little horn, this Babylonian system. **...grew great in service to the host of heaven...** If you remember, Yahweh said, "Don't worship the host of heaven." He wasn't speaking of these tiny specks that we see up there, He was talking about beings.

67 One of them was Centaur, the half-horse and half-man, who was a sex maniac. They served him by being sex maniacs. This is going on in their minds. That's part of the service to the host of heaven.

68 They grew great in the earth, that is, they brought their message to a lot of people in the earth and convinced a lot of people to turn against the Laws of Yahweh to this illegal lust or trespassing that look desirable. They don't use their minds to say, "This is going to bring this if we do it." They just see that it sure is a desirable thing to do. Yes, it is, but you're going to get your behind shot off if you go ahead and do this. The man has a shotgun and he's watching you there. He's not holding that shotgun for nothing. If you do this, you're going to be killed.

69 I'm just bringing you a little bit of an example. A lot of people have been killed because of Centaur's attitude that he has dished out to men, who have their urine corroded to where it's carrying so much disease that it stinks and smells like that of a mule.

70 **Verse 11, Yes, he magnified himself as high as the Prince...** That was mistranslated, too, if you remember. I don't want to take too much time on this because we have a lot to see before we bring the conclusion here. I'll just read it like it is and you can go back and get the tape, because it's working

with the host of heaven. They're magnifying and serving him, that is the number of people and the power from the nations that they gain. All of this is the way they magnify it.

71 What is it? One out of every four persons now is a Catholic. They're the ones who bring forth the abominations of saying you can eat these things or do these things that bring forth the abominations that confuse the mind where a rightful decision can't be made. Where a five-year-old child is given a loaded gun and another one takes a shotgun and shoots the girls. The minds are so confused, they go into another nation, invade another nation, using bombs made of depleted uranium that come back upon us and come back upon them. These are the decisions being made, which Yahweh said would increase in these Last Days because of confusion.

72 **They multiply; they magnify.... and by him the daily sacrifices were taken away...** He saw this until they were taken away. **... and the place of the sanctuary was cast down...** That's a prophecy that we're going to do.

73 **Verse 12, And a host was given...** Tie this in with **I Timothy 4:1. ...him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practiced, and succeeded...** They cast down the Work of Yahweh at that time with the help of this host. They worshipped these Gods.

74 With that in your mind, let's go over to **Luke** and the Savior's words in speaking of this time period. He gives us some information that is beautiful here when you tie it in with what we just learned right now.

75 **Luke 2:13. And suddenly there was a multitude of the heavenly host with the malak, praising Yahweh, and saying...** You could translate this word **host** as **cloud** as they did in other places. Notice, he says, suddenly there was this multitude. Now, these were hosts of heaven, witnesses, who were witnessing this event of the priests who Yahweh had chosen to prophesy of Yahshua's birth and pronounce it to the shepherds. This didn't take place in a church, it took place out in a field. These were devoted men, workers. They were workers. They were carpenters, shepherds, fishermen, builders, people who plowed land and people who planted land; they were people devoted to the basics of life.

76 **Verse 13, And suddenly there was this multitude...**

77 **Verse 4, And Yahseph also went up from Galilee...** There was the command from Caesar to go up and get registered. Yahseph was a man of Yahweh who was betrothed to Miriam. **...And Yahseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of**

**Nazareth... Where he was trained at Abel. ...into Yahdah, to the city of David which is called Bethlehem (because he was of the house and lineage of David).**

**78 Verse 5, To be registered with Miriam, his betrothed wife, being great with child.**

**79 Verse 6, And so it was, that, while they were there, the time had come that she should be delivered,**

**80 Verse 7, And she brought forth her firstborn Son...** Now, if you remember, he could not have been in his house because the prophecy was explicit on where this child would be born, how he would be born and where he would lay.

81 Remember the information we've brought out on the motels and tie it in with this right here. The motels were filthy then, like they are today. There was semen, manure, and urine. Everything was on the carpet and in the beds.

82 I had a dream a while back about this. We're putting forth so much effort in trying to clean the Sanctuary and trying to keep it clean. I want everyone to really start putting forth the effort to do this. Do this yourself and guard your brothers. Practice this Law. Don't let down on it between the Feasts. It is the most difficult Law that you will find in the Holy Scriptures. You might think it's easy, but it slips up on you because of the world around you. We're going to have to come to a point where we're clean or we're not going to make the connection. We are going to find that point and we are going to make the connection, Yahweh promises. You're going to have to put forth some effort.

83 In those days, the motels were like they are today and there was no clean room available for Yahshua to be born. The cleanest spots, they say in the homes today, are the bathrooms. They find fewer germs in the bathrooms than they do around the kitchen sink. There are more germs around the kitchen sink than in the bathroom.

84 People didn't want their horses to be diseased, so they demanded strict rules to be kept. They put their horses in stables that were clean and the people went into beds that were filthy and took their whores with them. There was no room suitable for a king to be born or a House of Yahweh member to be born or for a House of Yahweh member to go and sleep.

85 Back when we were trying to get this all going, I had this dream that I had laid down in a bed. I could feel the filth around me in this bed. I said, I've got to get out of this bed. I rose up and I looked and I saw manure all over the floors. I don't know if this dream came from much thought because I was thinking about having to rent a motel room. Now, when we rent a motel room, we take plastic

and we lay it down. That's always bothered me. It's like laying plastic down over a sewer line when we lay down to go to sleep. I've said, I think I would rather sleep in my car, even if I have to sleep sitting. I don't know what we're going to do on these trips overseas anymore. I don't know how to handle it. It has me bothered so much, which is why I think I had this dream. I got up and tiptoed through this manure and out that door, getting out of that filthy room.

86 It was the same way when Yahshua was born. He was taken to a horse stable that was meticulously clean. That's where He was born. The prophet who prophesied of this said, "Go now, it's time and you're going to find this prophecy fulfilled." While he was speaking, this great host of heaven witnessed this. They took record of it in order to take it back; the same thing we saw there in **Daniyl** a while ago. These were recorders or witnesses for that event that took place at that time.

**87 Verse 13, And suddenly there was a multitude of the heavenly host with the malak, praising Yahweh, and saying;**

**88 Verse 14, Glory to Yahweh in the highest and on earth, peace among men...** This is what it's going to bring. ... **glory to Yahweh in the highest...** Glory to Yahweh over all in knowledge, wisdom, understanding, power and might. ...**in the highest...** He is the highest. ...**And on earth, peace...** Never before. ...**among men with whom He is pleased!**

**89 Verse 15, Now when the malakim had gone away from them into heaven...** Or back into the heavens. ...**the shepherds said to one another; Let us now go into Bethlehem, and see this thing which has come to pass, which Yahweh has made known to us.**

**90 Verse 16, So they came in haste, and found Miriam and Yahseph, with the Babe lying in the manger...** Or stable, the word there is actually stable.

**91 Verse 17, And when they had seen, they made known the message which was given to them about the Child.**

**92 Verse 18, And all those who heard it, wondered at those things which the shepherds told them.**

**93 Verse 19, But Miriam kept all these things, and thought them over in her mind.**

**94 Verse 20, Then the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising Yahweh, for they had seen and heard everything just as it had been told to them...** Told to them by their teacher: the priest who was telling them this prophecy before it ever took place. He came to them and told them, "It's done; this prophecy is fulfilled and you can go now and see this baby."

95 If you think about that, think about witnessing this. Yahweh actually sent a host of heaven to witness this event. This is one of the few things that are recorded. There are probably billions of them (host of heaven) who are around The House of Yahweh at this time. I told some of the world leaders that. No, I wasn't scared. I don't have an army but I have about two billion malakim who are watching out for The House of Yahweh.

96 Now, in the original, it says: *And suddenly there was with the messenger a multitude of the hosts of heaven praising Yahweh and saying: Glory in the highest...* This is also a prophecy. I've got to finish the sermon, but you've got to understand this before you're ever going to see the great honor that was bestowed upon mankind.

97 These malakim are higher than mankind right now, and this host, this multitude, who came to witness this event of Yahshua, they're doing the same thing with The House of Yahweh in these Last Days right now. Everything that is taking place is being recorded. If you remember, one of the prophecies said that one of the recorders that is with The House of Yahweh is closer to me than my jugular vein. That's the way the prophecy put it. He's writing down everything that every person who has dealings with me says and does. It's all being recorded in heaven.

98 I'd have a hard time if you were against me, brethren, to go and witness for you and say, "This is not true." It would be difficult for me to present you as one who was working with me, contrary to what the malakim wrote day after day of what you're doing and planning outside The House of Yahweh, which was not for the Body.

99 **...and in highest heaven...** Which means this glory that we are bringing and will bring of Yahweh from the highest of the heavens to all the universe. That is our job. That's what we're going to be doing.

100 The word, **cloud**, also means *throng*. It means *crowd, any great number*. This is what the Hebrew word shows. It means *gathered together in a throng*. If you remember, when Yahshua was in the field preaching, He was being crowded against. He was trying to explain things and speak and they kept crowding and getting closer and closer. Somebody came through and touched the hem of His garment, as it's written now, but there was a throng around this Man. The same word is translated cloud in this verse.

101 **Cloud** means *throng, multitude, mass, crowd, gathering, a large number of people or beings*.

102 When Yahweh's messenger was announcing this, it kind of proved the way the Plan had gotten out to all the universe along with the way Yahweh is working it out and what He intends to accomplish

with this Plan. This has gone out to the universe. I would say there were others there besides Yahweh's malakim, Yahweh's closest servants at this time in the Kingdom. I would say there were others there also who were from the enemies of Yahweh. We find that in **Daniyl** about this being so. They were witnessing this, too, and trying to find something so they could hinder the Work of Yahweh.

103 We see the prophecy of Abraham's seed, which is the fulfillment of Yahweh's Plan right here. Go back, we've just got time for one or two more Scriptures. Go back to **Genesis**. We see this prophecy that was taught up until Yahshua's birth. There are many prophecies; this is not the first one. Many prophecies were taught up until Yahshua's birth took place.

104 What was being taught here was also being prophesied, recorded in heaven and also announced. They have communication devices, more so than we have here. On their TV sets and on their radio stations, the Plan of Yahweh is actually being fulfilled and taking place. Passing through the Red Sea and the waters being separated there, was a historical event that was recorded in heaven. The masses came, who can space travel, and saw for themselves a prophecy that Yahweh had prophesied and was bringing to pass, as is taking place in these Last Days.

105 **Genesis 12:3. And I will bless those who bless you, and curse him who curses you; and in you shall all families of the earth be blessed...** That was a prophecy that included Yahshua, the firstborn of many brothers.

106 Let's go over to **Isayah**. I will skip about a hundred and fifty of those prophecies about Him and we'll go over to **Isayah 9**. I want to cover a few of these before I quit. Let these prophecies dwell in your mind now and also while you study. As you start looking now in your studies, you'll start seeing this throughout the Holy Scriptures.

107 **Isayah 9:6. For unto us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given...** This was the Prophet Isayah who was speaking at this particular time. The malak who was talking to the shepherds there was a messenger of Yahweh who was teaching the messengers. He was saying, "This is fulfilled."

108 **... and the government will be upon His shoulders. And His Name will be called the Wonder of the Counselor, the Judge established by the Mighty Everlasting Father—the Prince of Peace...** That's what His Name would be called. This is what the shepherds were looking for and the malak said, "He's here. He's born and you'll find Him in this place, as the prophecy said." So the shepherds went to see and sure enough, they did find Him.

109 **Verse 7, Of the increase of His government**

**and peace... Increase** means *multiplying, replenishing the universe and replenishing the earth*. No, it wasn't Adam who did that; it's us who are going to do that. We will replenish the universe. ... **there will be no end...** There will be no end of the increase. There will be no end of His government; there will be no end of the peace it will bring. ... **upon the throne of David and over His kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from that time and forever after. The zeal of Yahweh of hosts will perform this.**

110 Let's take one more Scripture. **Isayah 8:16. Bind up the Prophecy; seal the Law among My disciples.** He gives you this information here and then He tells you who is going to be the firstborn among the many brethren, the many disciples.

111 **Verse 17, I will wait on Yahweh, Who hides His face from the house of Yaaqob; and I will look for Him.**

112 **Verse 18, Behold, I and the children whom Yahweh has given me, are for signs and for wonders in Israyl from Yahweh of hosts, Who dwells in Mount Zion.**

113 **Verse 19, And when they say to you; Seek those who have familiar spirits, and for wizards who peep, and who mutter—should not a people seek their Father? Should they seek the dead on behalf of the living?**

114 **Verse 20, To the Law and to the Prophecy: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.**

115 **Verse 21, They will pass through it hard pressed and hungry; and it will come to pass when they are hungry, that they will be enraged and curse their king and their Gods (elohim), and look upward for help.**

116 **Verse 22, Then they will look to the earth, and behold trouble and darkness, gloom of anguish...** If you remember the darkness and the sermons that I brought on the micro-enzymes and the trouble they cause because they're in blood and unclean meat, you'll remember what this darkness is. Gloominess of mind is confusion of mind, which brings forth great mental pain and agony. All of this stuff is forecasted.

117 Remember all this right here and I'm going to read you a little bit of this article called *Depleted Uranium; An Interview with Leuren Moret*. A young veteran named Melissa Sterry of Connecticut has introduced a bill into the Connecticut legislation requiring independent testing of returning Afghan and Gulf War veterans going back to 2001... I don't know if you've seen the pictures. If you can get a close up of this picture, we will try to get this magnified. Here is a veteran standing here and his offspring has no arms and no legs.

118 These people have experienced the results that come from depleted uranium that they use to build shells. They use these shells. They're very impressive because they get so hot, they burn their way into metal. One the size of your fist could destroy a tank. There are leftover results from that as well as the powder and dust. Remember **Deuteronomy 28**, the powder and dust will come down upon you until you are destroyed. This is the start of the powder and dust. Remember, it builds as pains upon a woman with child. We're seeing the first results of this.

119 They're saying many of these children are being born without all their organs. They will be born without lungs, kidneys or reproductive organs. Some are born without brains in their skulls, but they don't live.

120 Anyway, this woman ... *has introduced a bill into the Connecticut legislature requiring independent testing of returning Afghan and Gulf War veterans going back to 2001. She said that she did it because she's sick and her friends are dead and that's from serving in the war in the 2003 conflict. I have been following the bill and talking to her. Yesterday she testified twice in the United Nations. I said, "Why don't we get this bill all over the U.S. in state legislatures because it informs the public and gets the local media to covering it." The U.S. has blocked any accountability at international and national levels. There's a total cover-up, just like with Agent Orange, the atomic veterans, and the mind control experiments the CIA did. This is more of the same, but the issue is much, much worse because the genetic future of all those contaminated are affected. Now the vast regions around the world, as well as our atmosphere... Did you get that? The vast regions around the world, as well as our atmosphere. ...are contaminated with the depleted uranium they've used so much. It's the equivalent number of atoms, as the Japanese professor calculated it, to over 400,000 Nagasaki bombs that have been released into the atmosphere... That's what we're breathing right now, even in Texas, they said.*

121 I trust in Yahweh. I know Yahweh is going to save His House. He has kept us so far, brethren, and He will keep us. He shows that. He will keep us until the very end. We have guardian malakim to guard us from this. I know The House of Yahweh is going to come through this and be presented to Yahweh. We'll be presented as healthy and fat beings, as Yahweh said. I know He has a protection for us. As long as you're part of the House and as long as you're in agreement with the House and don't go out on your own against the House in any way, you are going to be protected. May Yahweh bless your understanding.

---

# *Chapter Fourteen*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #6: When We Are Endowed With Authority From On High We Will Stop Sickness, Diseases and War Feast of Pentecost 6/13/05 X-rated**

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated anytime now Yahweh's saints, my children! I get tears in my eyes when you do that and then I can't see. It takes me a while to get the tears cleared out so I can get started. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you.

2 I think that Kahan Yedidiyah read about everything except the bird flu. If I could keep him from preaching so much he could get more articles to you! He can't do it. I tell him that he needs to cut down on the preaching and just read the articles! He says that doesn't work.

3 You need to write this down because you need it. I wouldn't tell you that you need these things if you didn't need them. You're going to need everything I tell you here. You need to start taking these things now. They're very cheap. We made it easy for you and all you have to do is go over there and pick them up!

4 You need this kimchi, brethren. You'll find out this bird flu is on the increase. Kimchi kills bird flu. You need to start taking it now. You need it in your bodies. Someone told me the other day (now, I haven't tried this) that she was getting a headache and got some of this kimchi and her headache went away shortly afterwards. That's a great testimony. We're having so many great testimonies.

5 There are testimonies about the problems that some of the women were having. Now both

men and women have problems because we've all sinned and gotten things in our bodies. One thing about the Buffaletic Tea is that it dissolves tumors. Now we have the results from the doctors who ran these tests on it for you. You can contact the doctors if you want to. That's fine with me and I encourage you to do so if you have any doubts. They've proven that it works.

6 It turns tumors to a black liquid and then disperses them from the body. The women are reporting black liquid coming from their bodies. This is one of the ways of getting rid of these things. People can have tumors and never even know they have them until the final stages when they're ready to get rid of them.

7 The kimchi helps to disperse the toxins too. How many here have eaten ice cream since you've been here? Did it taste great? That's a great way to get your kimchi if you don't like it. I've noticed that children love the kimchi. I do too. I like the hot peppers in it. I tell the ones doing it when they're making my batch to put some extra chili peppers in it. To me, that's the only way to eat it is with the hot Cajun peppers!

8 One cup of our ice cream gives you your dose of kimchi for the day and you didn't even know it. You also have a dose of Superfood. I don't know if you knew that. It's in the ice cream also. Let's see, what else? Kimchi, Superfood and what else?



Garlic. Did you notice the garlic? I told them how much to put in it and people said it was burning their mouths.

9 We cut back on the garlic because we were getting like sixteen cloves of garlic in one cup. Is it still burning your mouth? No? You're only getting eight cloves of garlic in a cup now. You didn't even taste it much, did you? After the first bite, you don't even taste it. That's the most delicious ice cream I've ever eaten.

10 You need the Superfood, brethren. You really need this Superfood. We have had such great reports on this. It's unbelievable all the letters and testimonies we're getting. One of the things that Superfood has in it is miso. I have a long article on it, but miso counteracts the effects of radiation exposure. You're going to get plenty of exposure to radiation in the next two years. It's going to get worse here. It's already really bad overseas but you're going to get it here.

11 *Miso neutralizes the effects of smoking and environmental pollution...* That's one of the great things. This is a long article. Miso is in the Superfood. Superfood is a supplemental food; you still need meat and eggs. You need kosher meat.

12 You need kosher eggs, which we have an abundance of at the general stores. You could take them back with you. They're farm raised and they have everything in them you need for your eyes and body to keep you healthy. The meat is kosher meat. We're probably the only place on the face of the earth that sells clean, kosher meat. Praise Yahweh.

13 The Four-Oil Treatment: A man told me yesterday that the Superfood and the Four-Oil Treatment saved his life. He said he knew he was dying. He was smiling when he told me how he had improved and was very glad and thankful that he did what I told him to do. He left the rest behind and did what I told him to do. He said, "Everything is straightened out," and he's really doing great. That Superfood is super food.

14 The Four-Oil Treatment gets rid of the bugs in your spinal cord if you do it right. I've told you this before but you need to put the oils right at the base of your skull and then the other end of your backbone. Massage the oils in there first. Wait a few minutes and then go up and down your spine with the oils. You trap the bugs when you put the oils on the top and the bottom first. Then, when you put the oils up the spine, they kill the bugs. They get rid of the toxins too. Your body can flush the toxins out then. You should wait about an hour after you get through doing the Four-Oil Treatment, to give it time to work, and then soak in water with a little hydro-

gen peroxide added. You may have an ill feeling for a little while, but not for long. The Superfood also helps you to get rid of that toxin out of your body.

15 You need the Four Oils and the Buffaletic Tea. The women especially need the Buffaletic Tea. The men need it too, but especially the women. The women get to where they can't perform for their husbands after a while if they keep letting these things go. The longer you let things go, the worse they will get and the harder it will be to get rid of these things.

16 There's another thing I want you to start taking. We called it Buffalo Jack Tea. I don't know if you've read the book, *Alkalize Or Die*, but there's some great information in that book. They have some others that give you more information if you want to read them. This Buffalo Jack tea levels out your body and your pH system. We tell you how to do this. We tell you how to test your body to make sure it's exactly what you need. This Buffalo Jack tea is concentrated so you have to mix it with water. We give you the instructions on how to test a glassful to make sure it's the right pH before you drink it. Then, it levels out the system where it can work better.

17 If your body is all acidic, you're going to have diarrhea and other things that will bother you. You'll have stomach problems. You really need to get some of this and start taking it. It's not necessary that you take it all the time. You can test your body daily with these little pieces of paper that we have and see if you need it. Most people are overly acidic. We've had people who have had gout for years and they take some of this and in a few days the gout is gone. Then, they're praising Yahweh and able to walk without the pain.

18 You need RC, Thieves and Eucalyptus, and Melaleuca. You need to carry Thieves and RC with you all the time. The other ones you need around you too. Some of these diseases seem to hit the respiratory system first. Rub Thieves on your hands and face before you go in to meet these Christians. One of the Scriptures talks about when you're going in and coming out, this was talking about going in and coming out of God worshippers' places, when you have to mix with them, as the apostles did. Remember to do this. Sometimes they'll say, "What is that you're wearing?" All you have to say is it's a different perfume or shaving lotion. Sometimes they'll even say, "But you have a beard." So I just say I shave a little bit under here! You can tell them what it really is if you want to.

19 The Plague Defense is really a must. We're promised the greatest plagues ever. They're com-

ing right now. We can see them coming right now if you'll just open your eyes and look. You can see these things coming on the news.

20 By the way, somebody fixed this pulpit and it's just right. It just needs to be a little bit bigger!

21 Let's turn over to **Deuteronomy 28**. This is not the sermon but you really need it this morning. I've been preaching about **Deuteronomy 28** for over 50 years now. I've known all of this was coming. We can see it in the news that it's coming.

22 **Deuteronomy 28:1**. Now remember, Yahweh had taken the Children of Israyl into the land of Egypt where the Gods were worshipped. They had ones who were like the Hollywood Gods and movie stars. They were pushing sex to its hilt, just like they do today. This is Egypt that we're living in today, sin cities. They even have one called that I think on television. I've never seen the show but they tell me it's a real Egyptian show where they're pushing sex and homos. They have some shows on that, too, that show all the sins of Sodom and Gomorrah going on right here in the United States.

23 I was so pleased to see that this new pope came out and condemned homosexuality. I don't know what his purpose was in doing it, but hopefully it was a righteous act in doing so and not a political move. Either way, he condemned it. That's what all the Christians, all the Muslims and everyone in the world should have done years ago but they didn't do it. They're praising it in Hollywood and pushing it. You can see Satan in everything that's done in the world today.

24 Yahweh says in **verse 1, And it will be, if you will listen diligently...** That's the first thing, listening diligently to His Laws to perform His Laws, commandments and statutes. If you do that, then **verse 2** says these blessings will come upon you.

25 **Verse 3, Blessed will you be in the city, and blessed will you be in the country...** He's talking about all the things that will keep you well, healthy and active in life.

26 **Verse 4, Blessed will be the fruit of your body...** That is, your children. **...the produce of your ground...** I want you to remember about the produce of the ground. The powers that we're going to receive include this. I'm hoping to get into this today, I don't know if I will or not. If you remember in **Genesis**, He said the sins that you're committing are going to affect the land and the land will withdraw its strength from you. This is what it's talking about.

27 If His Laws were kept, we would be seeing the full strength of this land that you will have the

power to bring back one day very soon. You are going to receive those powers from on high, as one of the priests read the first day.

28 **...and the young of your livestock...** If the produce of the ground and the livestock were what they should be, we wouldn't have to take supplements. All we would need then would be the anointing oils because the right things would be in our food. They're not in our food, so we have to take the supplements in order to get our bodies back on track.

29 I don't know if I told you this or not but we got a letter from one doctor who said he was putting his sickest patients, people who were almost dead, on Superfood. He said, "I'm bringing them back to life with it. That's what occurs on my sickest patients. I'm doubling up on the Superfood and giving them a tablespoon twice a day plus I'm putting it on just about every food that they eat." He has a clinic where you go in when you're really sick and he tells you what to do. The first thing he does is put you on the Superfood. You really need the Superfood.

30 **...the calves of your herds and the lambs of your flocks...** Remember the sermons before this, and I'm begging you again if you're not on the tape list to get on the tape list. If you can't afford the tape list, then for heaven's sake, get a hold of the office, they'll get a hold of me and we'll get you the tape for free if you'll just give us your word that you'll study it. We will get that thing to you free one way or another; if I have to carry it to you, I'll get it to you! Praise Yahweh. You really need to be on that tape list. You need the information on the livestock and the ground that I have brought in past sermons.

31 **Verse 5, Blessed will be your basket and your storehouse...** Which Yahweh has blessed us with, very much so, in preparation for these next two years.

32 **Verse 6, Blessed will you be when you come in...** When you're entering in and coming out of being around the people. You won't get these diseases that the world has. We're going to live through this. You'll die in it if you don't do what I say. I guarantee you're going to die if you don't take these things I tell you to take. These things will build your body up to where you'll be safe, live through this and be a witness for Yahweh throughout all eternity. That's important that you be a witness for Yahweh and to what He's said.

33 **Verse 8, Yahweh will send...** He doesn't send it upon you; you bring it upon yourselves. You would see that if we had the correct transla-

tion here. We've already corrected this verse and we've gotten much further in it. Kahan Yahodah brought to you a little bit of what we've corrected in the last few months when he spoke yesterday. To me, it's hard to hold this stuff back. When I first see it, I want to shout it to everybody in the House. We kind of hold it back until a special moment like yesterday.

34 Yahweh doesn't send these things upon you; you bring them upon yourselves. ...**a blessing on your barns and storehouses, and in everything you set your hand to do. Yahweh will bless you in the land which Yahweh your Father is giving you.**

35 Verse 9, **Yahweh will establish you as His holy people...** That's what He's promised to begin with in **Genesis**. He says He'll give you authority over those things He just named, the land, the livestock, the food and the necessary things of life. You will guard them. You will guard them and keep them and keep anyone from changing them ever. The genetic changes that are taking place are causing the harm in the world right now. Going against Yahweh's Laws is causing harm to the world right now.

36 **Yahweh will establish you as His holy people...** That is, as a priesthood that He says will have honor throughout the universe by all the beings there. Right now, He has set us in an honorable position. The universe is greatly awaiting our arrival to take over the universe, to put it into order and to stop the fighting, sickness and diseases that are also taking place there.

37 Yahweh is showing you in His Laws that He has set before you how to prevent these things. It's a matter of prevention; not taking some pill to cure them. There's no such thing. There's never been a pill or a drug that I know of that would cure anything. They will hide the symptoms and make your heart race so it can put down the pain, but they don't cure anything.

38 In **Genesis**, Yahweh says He will establish you. That's the same thing He's saying here. He's establishing you as a people who uphold these Laws; that's a holy people. You, brethren, will be sent out to the universe as representatives of Yahweh.

39 All the beings throughout the universe know Yahweh. They know what He stands for. But they're like the people here on earth and have to go downhill before they ever realize they've done something wrong and need to make a change. The beings throughout the universe are watching everything we're doing right now. They're watching you closely and greatly anticipating whether what

Yahweh has planned will come true or not. Yahweh says it will; Satan says it won't. I believe Yahweh can bring this thing about. Yahshua said unless heaven and earth passed away, this Plan wouldn't pass away. I don't think Satan can destroy the heavens and the earth.

40 **Yahweh will establish you as His holy people unto Himself, as He promised you on oath, if you will keep the Laws of Yahweh your Father, and walk in all His ways.**

41 Verse 10, **Then all the people on the earth will see that you are called by the Name of Yahweh....**

42 Verse 14, **For if you diligently observe and do all of Yahweh's Law, then you will not turn aside from any of the Laws which I command you this day, to the right hand nor to the left; by going after any God... Watching these Gods. ...to serve it... Watching and serving these Gods; trying to copy them or make yourself into their image and likeness.**

43 Verse 15, **However, if you do not obey Yahweh your Father, and do not carefully follow all His Laws and His statutes, which I command you this day, then all these curses will come upon you...** This is exactly what they're suffering in the world today.

44 Verse 16, **Cursed will you be in the city, and cursed will you be in the country.**

45 Verse 17, **Cursed will be your basket and your storehouse.**

46 Verse 18, **Cursed will be the fruit of your body... Your offspring.**

47 Verse 27, **Yahweh will afflict... The way this is actually translated is: You will bring affliction upon yourself with the diseases of Egypt, with tumors, with festering sores...** Remember this. I'm going to read you an article here in just a moment. I think Kahan Yedidiyah read part of it about the tumors.

48 That is what most people have. I would say just about one hundred percent of the people who are twenty-five years old or older have these things. A lot of people were born with these things. They grow slowly but they're deadly. The only thing I know that will actually get rid of them and dissolve them is the Buffaletic Tea. Remember that word, tumors. ...**and the itch—from which you cannot be healed.**

49 Verse 28, **You will be afflicted with madness; spiritual blindness, and confusion of mind...** I've been bringing sermon after sermon showing this. You really need to listen to those sermons over and over because you miss things the first time.

50 **Verse 30, You will be betrothed to be married to a woman, but another will take her and sleep with her...** That's exactly what's taking place in the world today. All throughout the world, this is brought forth from the Gods of Hollywood.

51 Look back to **verse 22, You will be struck with consumption, with a fever...** Just this week, I think it was yesterday evening that someone was telling me it was on the news that the hospitals had an overload of people with upper respiratory infections. They had fevers, headaches and vomiting. That's almost like the way they describe the symptoms for the bird flu.

52 The people we have here who are taking the supplements they're supposed to take, that we have recommended, if they get something like this, they get over it in like two to three days. Now, those who don't take the recommended things, keep these sicknesses quite a bit longer. This stuff will get to where it's more severe. If you'll listen to the articles that Kahan Yedidiyah brings, you'll see that these germs build in strength. Many of them are causing deaths.

53 **...with an inflammation, with scorching heat, with the sword...** With war. **...with blasting...** That is, nuclear war that the other prophets spoke about. **...and with mildew; they will stay with you, until you perish.**

54 **Verse 23, And the heaven that is over your heads shall be brass, and the earth under you shall be iron.**

55 **Verse 24, The rain of your land shall become powder and dust...** This describes the nuclear fallout dust and the color.

56 Many years ago we might have been able to say, "We're going to have peace and these wars will come later." It won't anymore. This is all going to take place. We can see it building right now to that point where it's actually going to be fulfilled. Four-fifths of the earth's population is going to be wiped out and you can live through this yourself. You can live through it. All of it is going to take place in the next few years.

57 Today is 6-13, right? It's 6-13-05. Mark it on your calendar now, 10-13-07 is when it's all going to be over. Today is 6-13-05. Put that down on your present calendar. Brethren, we're in it. I don't know how anyone could keep from seeing that we're in it.

58 We see the causes here. Yahweh says they've broken His Laws. Let's turn back to **Leviticus 18**. Here He shows you how they've broken His Laws. It's easy to see the world doing that. I don't know why anyone would be blind to that. The world is trying to lead you into breaking these Laws right

here. By breaking the Laws, they've brought the sickness and diseases that Kahan Yedidiyah read about, the plagues that they say are now epidemic. You're kind of being hidden among the crowds here but I'm telling you these things will approach you. You don't have to die with them; you can be saved if you will just harken to Yahweh and do what He says.

59 **Leviticus 18:1. And Yahweh spoke to Mosheh, saying:**

60 **Verse 2, Speak to the children of Israyl and say to them; I am Yahweh your Father.**

61 **Verse 3, After the doings of the land of Egypt...** Which we're living in right now. Our world is full of the Egyptian God worship right now. Hollywood is the most worshipped after, throughout the whole earth. It's coming to all the world.

62 They say even in the darkest bushes of Africa, even if they don't have anything else, they have a television set somewhere in that community where people can go and watch. They have Hollywood brought to their door through satellite. They have it everywhere on earth.

63 **...the doings of the land of Egypt...** Which brought forth these diseases, Yahweh said this to our forefathers. They saw them and dreaded these diseases. They were catching them, before Mosheh said, "These Laws will stop this." Mosheh then taught the Laws of Yahweh and gave them copies of the Law on the Day of Pentecost, several thousand years ago. He read the Law to them on Pentecost. That's the day the Law was given to the people, the Scriptures show. He said, "These Laws will stop this and these diseases will not come upon you if you will start obeying these Laws." Here are some of the Laws.

64 **Verse 4, You shall observe and do My judgments, and keep My ordinances...** That is, Laws. **...to walk in them. I am Yahweh.**

65 **Verse 5, You must therefore keep My statutes, and My judgments, which, if a man does, he will live through them...** You can too. You can live through the worst time of trouble that the prophets predicted will ever come upon the earth. It will never come again, Yahweh says. Do you know why it won't come again? You're going to be in charge and you'll put a stop to it. You won't allow this to take place again. You won't allow our food supply to be changed or diminished. You'll put the food back like it was and the earth back like it was by following these Laws. Everything we need, brethren, is in these Laws.

66 I know I don't have time, but I wanted so much to get into some of these Laws that show you

the power you're going to receive. I'll tell you a little about them. I can't get into it all because it's going to take several sermons. You'll get it on the tapes if you want to.

67 Think about Samson and the power he had. Where did it come from? It says it came from his hair. Do you remember that? How would you get strength from hair? The Scriptures show you, but you have to make a connection with Yahweh to do it. We're going to have that. We're going to have strength like Samson. That's just one of the little things that we'll have if we ever need it. You won't have to pump up your muscles to have it either!

68 Think about the body and your hands. Your hands can only stand so much pressure and then the bones in your fingers will break, and your ligaments will pull open. They didn't do that on Samson.

69 Think about Ylijah who ate food that lasted him forty days and he outran the horses that were pulling the chariots. This is super-human strength that was given here. That's what you're going to be given. You're going to have that too. That was with food, but it was brought forth from a priestly college that taught all these things.

70 I think Yahweh is actually going to do this before Yahshua's coming. I think this school is going to be established here, that all the priests will be called to Abilene and we will have a boys school and a girls school. They will be taught all of these things before this is over. It's going to take a lot of teaching.

71 I was so astonished that in one letter of the Hebrew alphabet, Yahweh showed us how hair would grow on a man's head. You can actually judge a person by looking and knowing whether he could keep a secret or not. That's just in one letter. You can tell whether he's going to keep a secret or not, whether you could tell him something and whether he would repeat it. You could tell if he is going to follow after righteousness. That is shown in one Hebrew letter. Another letter shows if a man's head started balding in a certain spot that it shows a certain thing.

72 You wouldn't think you would need to know things like that, but you will in making judgments and using Yahweh's judgments. You're going to be judging the world; you're going to be judging two billion people very soon. They're going to be lying like dogs to you, trying to get into Yahweh's House to receive blessings. There are certain things that are shown that I want to bring to you. It will take time.

73 What I want you to do is understand, first off, that these things are going on in heaven, in the universe. Yahweh says, "I'm going to build a priesthood. I'm going to give them authority over

these things." What He's talking about being over are the very basics of life. The basics of life are your food supply, your body, the way it functions, how it reproduces, and how you can keep from defiling your children, yourself and your wives.

74 Brethren, I'm begging you, please take care of your women. Don't put them out on their own somewhere and expect them to take care of themselves. Take care of your women. Yahweh has put you in charge of them as the weaker sex. Make sure they're taken care of and guarded at all times. It's your responsibility to do so for your wives and your children too.

75 Back to this now. He says He will give you these Laws and they will take away the curses. The people won't follow the Law so it's going to come to this point. It's at this point right now. You're learning Laws right here that will keep you safe throughout all eternity if you learn them. They're simple Laws. These are some of the simple ones that we're doing.

76 We're not fully up to date. I really don't expect to receive the gifts of Holy Spirit today. I do in one year from now. Expect to receive them one year from now. Do you know why? We're really not serious about this. In the next year, you're going to be serious. We're going to see things that are going to make the hair stand on top of our heads. You're going to stand in fear unless you have the faith and confidence in Yahweh that will keep you from that fear, where you'll fully know that you can trust in what He says and do what He says. I'm hoping there aren't too many who are standing in fear right now. If you are, you need to make a change soon.

77 We're not serious yet about keeping this Sanctuary clean. I know this Sanctuary is defiled right now. This House is defiled. The people sitting before me right now are defiled. I hope one year from now we won't be. I hope we can all come together one year from now, that we will be totally clean and we'll have the land here and the Sanctuary clean on the day of Pentecost. I fully believe that we're going to make that connection at that time. We all need to work towards that. Praise Yahweh.

78 Tabernacles is a set time to practice. I don't know if you heard the sermon where I brought out about not wearing your shoes into your house or into Yahweh's House. You need to keep a clean pair of shoes to wear into the Sanctuary. We haven't practiced that, but we're trying to practice it. We're falling short. You need to practice it in your own home. You're tracking this defilement right into your house. Then, the baby crawls across the floor and he eats what you brought in from outside, whether

it be poo-poo from some dog or the defilement of some man that you picked up from the streets. You need to start practicing this in your own homes. The Hebrews did it and those who did it were safe.

79 I was reading an article the other day on garlic. There are books written on this wonderful herb that's mentioned in the Holy Scripture. I think anything that's mentioned in the Holy Scriptures you need for your bodies or Yahweh wouldn't have given it. Now, I know the ashes of the red heifer was in the genes that stopped that Bubonic Plague among some of the people. We're going to practice that this next year fully. We need to start trying to keep this death out of our bodies and put the ashes of the red heifer into our bodies.

80 This article on garlic says that fleas will not bite a person if they're taking a certain amount of a certain kind of garlic. This contributed to saving a lot of people during the time of the Bubonic Plague because the fleas would not bite them. It was the fleas that were spreading the plague from person to person.

81 We see now that the mosquitoes are spreading these super-bugs and the bird flu which are on the rise. They say billions of people could die from bird flu alone in just a few weeks time. That's how powerful this little bug is getting that we're facing. This is just one of the plagues that Yahweh mentions in **Revelation**.

82 Back to this now. Let me see what I want to read. I can't read it all right now.

83 **Verse 8, Do not have sexual relations with your father's wife...** That's one of the ways of starting a disease growing in your body and in your mother's body.

84 **Verse 9, You shall not have sexual relations with your sister...** That is another way of starting it. This creates a thing in the woman's body that should never be there, as well as the man's body who touches his sister.

85 **Verse 19, Also, you shall not have sexual relations with a woman during the uncleanness...** It has been scientifically proven that there's a toxic poison that goes into your body when you do this and it also drives it back up into the woman's body where she can't get rid of it. It causes all kinds of problems for her later in life. She will start overflowing because her body is trying to push it out to keep it from affecting the children or that canal where the children are produced.

86 **Verse 20, Moreover, you shall not have sexual relations with your neighbor's wife, to defile yourself, along with her...** Notice, you defile yourself too. I've brought sermon after sermon on this, showing

what that word defile means. It means the damned diseases that are coming forth from Hollywood right now.

87 **Verse 22, You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman...** It's not only them. The women with the women are creating their own little bugs and spreading them among other women. Women with women are creating magnificent super-bugs that can destroy the women's bodies and are passing them on from man to man and woman to woman.

88 These are the simple Laws that Yahweh gives you to protect your body and your children. Then, your children will be able to be born with right minds. Have you ever seen children who were born with defects of the minds? Some are noticeable but right now, ninety-nine percent of the children in the world, maybe even a hundred percent, have defects that are not showing at all. Most of the defects in the children's minds are hidden.

89 You do see some defects, like the children who are put in the State School to get them out of the houses because they don't want to deal with them and they can't manage them. Some of the children get so dangerous the parents have to put them somewhere else and lock them up. The children get to where somebody starts getting hurt.

90 I remember one person I was working with years ago when I was on the police department. There was one mother who had a child, a boy who was about eighteen. He was getting to where he was hurting the rest of the family. Not only that, the first time I went up to the house, I noticed there wasn't one window left in the house. The boy was wrecking the house. We put him in the State School. He stayed there for a while. When his mother would go out to visit him, he'd beg, "Mommy, please take me home." She finally got them to release him and took the boy home. After a while, he started it again.

91 When I would go into his house after getting a call, he would get in the bed and cover himself up with a quilt. He wouldn't want to answer. He thought he was hiding himself from me. When you see this, know that it is coming from these sexually transmitted diseases that cause those sorts of things. They can be caused by the grandparent or the great-grandparent, even that far back. Yahweh says three and four generations.

92 **Verse 22, You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman. It is an abomination...** This word **abomination** means something that will injure your body. It will start an injury that won't stop. It will go from child to child and parent to child.

93 **Verse 23, Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal and defile yourself...** It starts the same thing. ... **It is confusion and perversion...** It brings confusion to the mind. Another thing that brings the confusion is the blood. Kahan Yedidiyah read that article where they're using the blood of pigs and cows to bind the food. All they're doing is using the poisons that should have been dumped on the earth. The earth could have taken the blood back and turned it to a useable substance, but they're putting it in as binders in prepared foods.

94 If you read on the can, it will say this chicken was mechanically separated from the bone and then they have to press it back together to put it in a nice looking lump for you. They bind that. They have to use binders.

95 There are clean binders they could use and we're guarding that right now. We'll have a list for you of the clean ones. If you're not getting that list, you better get it, brethren. You better stay tuned and get the products as we announce them on the taped sermons. We'll find the information out. We're working right now to find out and we're going to keep checking every week to make sure that blood is not being added to the food that you use and get from the grocery stores. We have to check because blood is used in fish, chicken and all the processed foods.

96 **...It is confusion and perversion...** Of the mind and body. I don't know if you realize what I'm talking about. Let me try to explain it Okie style to you.

97 If a father has sexual relations with an animal, he puts something in his body that is transferred to the next son or daughter he has. Then, you see that child go around playing with himself and sometimes you see this in a very young baby. This occurs because that bastard put his member in the body of an animal, which should never have been put there, and he takes those fluids into his body that should never have been taken in. Then, his child has to live with this crap that he put into the child's mind. That is what this word **perversion** means.

98 So the child suffers the rest of his life with an uncontrollable sexual perversion, the same thing the God Centaur had. Centaur was obvious. He had a horse's ass with a man's head on it. There are a lot more horses' asses in Abilene than there are horses, I can guarantee you that. There are a lot more throughout the world too. Maybe you'll remember it that way; right? America, behold your Gods.

99 Let me find this picture. I have a special

picture I want the men to pick up on the camera. His name is Tom Cruise; does everyone know him? Here he is sticking his tongue in a woman's mouth. Can you get this on the camera where everyone can see it? Can you all see it? The date he stuck his tongue in this woman's mouth was April 29th, 2005. This is Tom Cruise, one of America's Gods. Surely, they want to be like him. Surely, all the women in the crowd want him to stick his tongue in their mouths; don't you? I hope not.

100 Here is a picture from four days later of the woman who he stuck his damned tongue into. He probably stuck it in the rear of a cow or a pig before he stuck it in her mouth. I wouldn't doubt it because of the things that are going on among the Gods of Hollywood. Four days later, do you see the sores around this woman's mouth? Think about what's going on in her body. This is just the little bit that's showing. Here he is with another woman; I think that's a different one. He won't be laughing for long; will he? The diseases are eating his body up already, he just doesn't have sense enough to know it.

101 Here is some of the stuff that's coming forth now. *The rate of Fluoroquinolone resistance in Neisseria Gonorrhoeae doubled from 2.2 percent in 2002...* This was in *Pediatrics* magazine; a doctor sent it to me. She gets the magazine and she clips out pages and sends them to me. Now, these are bugs that are resistant to the drugs they're using. They used to think that they could get rid of gonorrhea.

102 I don't know if you've ever had gonorrhea or not, but let me tell you what occurs to you when you get it, boys. You can get it pretty easily right now but it can't be cured and won't go away anymore. There's stuff that starts oozing out of your penis once you get this and it burns and itches. It's a white substance that will just drive you crazy. What you don't know is that the same substance is going into your brain. It's oozing through your blood stream and eventually it finds its way to your brain. This is the madness that Yahweh talks about that you can prevent if you start keeping His Laws.

103 Now it's become resistant to drugs. Doctors have made billions of dollars off of this Fluoroquinolone. Now, the gonorrhea is becoming resistant to it. The rate was 2.2 percent. ...*doubled from 2.2 percent in 2002 to greater than 4 percent in 2003. Resistant isolates are now surfacing at several sites around the country...* Including Abilene.

104 I don't know if Kahan Yedidiyah read you that article, but Abilene is one of the leaders of the world in the sexually transmitted diseases. Yes,

Abilene, Texas. The reason for this they say is because Abilene has three major universities. Those three major universities are Christian universities, the Church of Christ, the Baptist and the Methodist. They say this is the reason. The major Christian universities have put Abilene at the top of the list in sexually transmitted diseases. There is also a prediction that sexually transmitted diseases alone could wipe out mankind by the year 2020.

105...*gonorrhea was limited at one time to Hawaii and California but we now have big increases in Massachusetts, New Hampshire, New York City, Seattle and Washington state, also Chicago, Philadelphia, Las Vegas and many other cities and many other states...* It's jumped. ...*While it was 2.2 percent, now the rate is 12 percent in Hawaii, 19 percent in California, 14 percent in Massachusetts...* I think it's probably 100 percent here in Abilene now with the way it's spreading.

106 *The Risk of Bird Flu Higher Than Ever...* Here is why you need kimchi, brethren. I'm just going to read you the headlines; I'm not going to read all of these to you. The risk for bird flu is higher than ever.

107 I have other articles. *Fear That New Strain Of Bird Flu Will Kill Millions; Chlamydia Rate Among Young People Is Higher Than Ever...* It keeps increasing. ...*Nonviremic Transmission of West Nile Virus...* Or another bird flu. ...*West Nile Virus is now the predominant circulating arthropod-borne virus in the United States...* It's number one. They're saying that it could kill millions very soon. There's going to be an outbreak. That's what the Scriptures say too. *The West Nile Virus Spreads Faster, Study Shows; West Nile Virus Even More Dangerous Than First Thought; West Nile Virus Could Kill Millions Of People In The Next Few Years...* And it can even do it in a few weeks time.

108 These are the headlines of what is taking place right now. *During the past twenty years HPV infection, genital warts and the cervical cancer they cause...* That's what the woman gets when you have broken these Laws that I just read you and when you do the nasty, disgusting things you do. She gets cervical cancer from you. ...*have escalated to an alarming rate...*

109 Then we have this article that says pig blood and cattle blood are going to be used as binders. ... *It's not likely...* They use these words here. ...*It's not likely to cause any harm...* They haven't even done any tests on it but it's not likely to cause any harm. They're willing to take a chance on it.

110 Now, I want to read you this article because it leads into our sermon. *Chlamydia is linked to heart disease and cardio-vascular diseases also.* I want

to read you the first words of this article: *The power of Britain's multi-billion pound drug industry has turned the country into an over-medicated society that believes in a pill for every ill...* This way comes straight from Satan. She's the one who said, "Yeah, go ahead and break these Laws, it's okay. You won't surely die like Yahweh said."

111 Brethren, think of the power that we're going to receive and I'm expecting it a year from now. I would like if we could get it today but I really don't expect it. We will need it when we get it. We'll still need it when we get it. The power we're going to receive is much greater than anything you could ever imagine.

112 Before we quit, let's turn back to **Genesis 1**. Now, remember those Laws. I don't know how I could put it into your minds any plainer than that right now. You can see everything taking place that Yahweh said would take place. It's taking place in the build up of war. The hatred among the nations is taking place more than ever. Some nineteen nations are flexing their nuclear muscles to each other and they're talking First Strike. Somebody is going to have the First Strike pretty soon.

113 This is you. **Genesis 1:26. Then Yahweh said: I will make man in My image, according to My likeness...** Yahweh says, "He will be like Me. I'm going to make man who will be like Me and keep My Laws." Notice, Yahweh says He is going to give man power. ...**they will have rulership over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, over the cattle, and over all the earth...** All the trees and everything. Yahweh is going to give man authority over all of this. This is Yahweh's Plan.

114 Let's look over to **Luke**. I heard one of the priests read this Scripture the other day in his sermon. It was a very great sermon and I hope you all got that sermon. Go to **Luke 24**. He talks here about the power that will come from on high.

115 **Luke 24:49. Now behold, I send the promise of My Father upon you; but remain in the city of Yerusalem until you have been invested with power from on high...** The power He was talking about was the promise of the authority that was given back in **Genesis 1:26**.

116 This word, **power**, means *a miraculous power, mighty works...* Where you have the strength of the universe and the wind. Every drop of salt water has enough power to start a hurricane. Yes, one drop of salt water has that power. You're going to have that power yourself. You will be able to use or guide a tornado to sweep a certain spot.

117 I was so amazed when we were looking at some land pictures that the county has of this place

we're on. Right now it's called Oak Forest but fifty years ago, there wasn't an oak tree here. There were communities, sinning communities that were defiling the earth. What I've read about oak trees is they put out a sap that actually cleanses, and purifies the earth. It gets rid of parasites. After a while, it would cleanse this area here.

118 The bare spots where the people have prevented the oak trees from growing are super defiled. I've told you that. That land is full of parasites. You have to give your cows wormers all the time to keep the parasites from killing the cows. We're eating the food from this land, brethren. The worming process we have for you gets rid of those worms.

119 Another thing we have that I didn't mention earlier is the black walnut tincture. If you're having stomach problems and you think you have an ulcer, take a tablespoon of that and the pain goes away in about five minutes. It works that fast. You can get a little bottle of it over here at the store.

120 The strength we're going to have, it's a miraculous strength and authority that's going to be given to us. It means strength and it's not the power of a drug or a pill like Great Britain has. That seems to be the most powerful thing they have in Great Britain, the power of the pill. It seems to keep them going. Otherwise, they would shut down. If you want to take over a nation, just go in there and make the people sick. The armies have found that out. They know all they have to do is make the people sick and then they can wipe them out.

121 The word **strength** means *might* or *mighty* but it also means *ability*. Now, we're training a little. We've trained a little. We haven't gotten near the ability that we're going to have. We have fantastic potential of gaining this strength once we make contact with Yahweh. That's when our subconscious minds are going to be released and we'll have the use of our subconscious minds, which never forget. Please get those sermons if you haven't gotten them. The subconscious mind never forgets and you'll be able to instantly draw up information. You won't have to wait on it like you do with a computer. It is a million times or a billion times faster and more powerful than the strongest computer on the earth.

122 *Ability in abundance*, that's what this word power means. We will have that when we make that connection with Yahweh. If you remember, some of the apostles received this power. And it was only a very minute power that they had at that time. I forgot what word the *King James* used there; I think we used **earnest**. It means a very small part of it. The earnest part of that power is what the apostles

received. Great unexplained acts were actually performed by the apostles. You see that in their writings. They performed very great acts after they received that power.

123 **Strength** means *the might, the works of miracles, it almost always points to a new and higher force that has entered...* What it's speaking of here is a force that Yahweh makes possible by opening the subconscious mind. It's also an electrical connection. Surely, you've heard the sermons I've brought out about the body being electrical. By the way, there's a book out on that now. I think it was written quite a while after I brought that first sermon about our bodies being electrical and how they work like computers. There are about ten billion or more computers in your body that are working right now in every person's body.

124 The subconscious mind cannot be penetrated unless you get an axe or something like that! One of the things I like so well about what I've studied is that even the mentally ill, if they make it and their subconscious minds are opened, won't have that disaster that's in their minds now. The diseases can't get in the subconscious mind. For some reason or another, Yahweh has blocked them from getting into the subconscious mind.

125 **Strength** always *points to a new and higher force that has entered...* In this lower world of ours right now. ...*power, ability, physical and moral power*. Think of the things that you're having trouble with. You're not being judged by what you overcome, as I've said. You're being judged by how you use your ability to overcome. You may not be able to overcome a certain physical thing, but you can certainly give it your best shot. That's what you're being judged on.

126 ...*power and action...* That's what this word means. Compare it with the authority that Yahweh gives us in **Genesis**.

127 Let's go back to **Mattithyah 24** because the Savior is speaking of this time period. He actually gives the things that are going to come to pass. He gives the disease epidemics in **verse 7** that the world is having now. Remember this. They don't come suddenly. They come as pains upon a woman with child. They grow and they get more severe over time. They grow in severity and they grow in strength, the pains and their lasting effects. This is what we see coming now. The disease and the superbugs are getting stronger and stronger each day. That's what the Savior said here. He said we'd have the disease epidemics in **verse 7**.

128 In **verses 21** and **22**, He said they're going to be the worst ever in the history of mankind. The

disease epidemics are going to be the worst, the wars are going to be the worst, and the hatred is going to be the worst you've ever seen. You can see that increasing too. The violence, hatred and disease epidemics caused by the illegal sex are all increasing.

129 Now, go to **verse 45. Mattithyah 24:45. Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his ruler has put in charge of his house, to give to the others the food and supplies at the proper time?**

130 **Verse 46, Blessed is that servant whom his ruler, when he comes, will find him doing.**

131 **Verse 47, Truly I say to you: He will appoint him ruler over all his possessions...** Not just the one, but the whole House. He will appoint us rulers over all of His possessions, as is promised in **Genesis 1:26**.

132 Look back to **Yahyl**. We had a long study on this chapter. It's too bad we didn't record it. I would we had. Years ago, when we were holding services in the old building that we use as the Press Room now, we went into details on what is going to take place as shown in this chapter. We're facing this right now. Our job is set forth here. We will receive power. Yahweh somewhat shows us here, not exactly when we'll receive it, but very close to when we're going to receive this power.

133 **Yahyl 2:31. The sun will be turned into darkness...** That's what Yahshua said too. That's in our time period right now that we're facing, along with the disease epidemics, and the war. They come as pains upon a woman with child. The disease epidemics come the same way. They will get to the worst, ever. **...and the moon into blood, before the great and the wonderful day of Yahweh comes.**

134 **Verse 32, And whoever will call with the Name of Yahweh will be delivered; for at Abel, through the one who teaches those who keep all of Yahweh's Laws; that is, through the priest who teaches peace there will be deliverance, as Yahweh has said, among the remnant who has escaped of those whom Yahweh calls...** We are the remnant who Yahweh is talking about right here. We're the remnant who will actually possess this authority, this power. Among us will be deliverance. Deliverance from what? Deliverance is offered the same way that Mosheh preached about back then. Follow these Laws and they will protect you from these disease epidemics. They will get you well; they will heal your body.

135 I have to skip some of this; I will bring it out later. I want to turn over to another spot and bring you some great things just before I close here. There are some things that I think are great anyway. Let me see if I can find them. Go back to **Proverbs**.

First off, this power that we'll have, as we saw in the meaning of the word, depends on morals. This is how we make the contact with Yahweh. The highest morals are Yahweh's Laws and keeping Yahweh's Laws.

136 Look at **Proverbs 5**. I'm speaking to old and young alike here. This is where Hollywood and Tom Cruise are pushing sex. All the Gods of Hollywood are pushing illegal sex. They're pushing illegal sex because it increases diseases that will destroy mankind sooner or later. Sex was never meant to be that way. It was meant to be clean and enjoyable between a man and wife to produce children. The breeding program was to be kept safe and holy. The children that come from it were to be safe and holy, with clean minds and clean bodies.

137 Here in **Proverbs**, Yahweh warns against this adultery because it takes away the strength. It takes away the body's strength and if you keep it up and don't repent of it, it will prevent you from receiving this strength or power that Yahshua talked about. This is one of the things you've got to overcome.

138 **Proverbs 5:10. Then strangers will be filled with your wealth...** That should be **strength** there. **... and the fruits of your labor will go to the house of a stranger...** Or the house of the Gods. This power can be diminished with these sexual sins.

139 Look back to **Genesis 4** now. I mentioned this a while ago and I just want to bring it because it's so important with what is taking place right now.

140 **Verse 12, When you work the soil, it shall no longer yield its strength to you...** Well, what would cause this to take place? Put it in your mind that by diminishing the morals with a sexual act, actually takes away strength from your body and from your mind. Apply that to this here. The ground is actually going to withdraw her strength from you.

141 I would say, and I don't know how else to explain it, when Yahweh created the earth, He had full command of all the things with which the earth creeps. He had full command of them and He set them all in order. You will be able to do this. You will know what enzyme does what, and what lactate you need in any part of your body at a certain time. You will have the computers that work properly. Your body is full of computers.

142 The computers can get thrown off by drugs, by illegal sex, and by taking the parasites into the body. When you have full control of your body then your body will give you its strength. This strength will come from your mind working properly. It won't be confused. It won't accept into it some act of fornication or adultery. You'll have the strength. That's just one of the things.

143 When you have it to its full extent, you'll be able to see what's inside of food before you bite into it. You won't bite into a peach and then see half a worm there! It will be much greater than that. You'll actually be able to see the very smallest enzymes in that bite you're taking before you ever take it. That's how great your body will be.

144 Now, if you look at this concerning the ground in **Genesis 4:12**. The ground withdraws. It will no longer yield its strength to you. This is an act that's taking place here in a society of kingdoms, as one of the scientific articles called this. It's the kingdoms of micro-enzymes. There are billions of kingdoms of micro-enzymes with which the earth creeps.

145 When a person starts misusing his body or misusing the land, the land starts withdrawing. The micro-enzymes start withdrawing and refusing to do the work that they did for Yahweh when He created them. They worked for Him because they were created perfectly. The earth was a perfect working unit when Yahweh created it. If you remember, He said, "All of this is perfect." He meant the food, the grass, the water, everything on the earth. These enzymes, under His control as He set them, were working perfectly for Him.

146 When sin is involved, which mankind did, then the enzymes started withdrawing. This valley that was once so fertile in this area, they even called it the fertile valley, within a few years of misuse and sin, withdrew its strength. The people actually deserted it. Yahweh said it vomited them out. It vomited them up.

147 The land withdrew its strength and caused the farmers to have to leave the land because it would not produce or yield the crops that it once had, the way Yahweh created it. I believe Yahweh sent the oak trees here to clean the land somewhat for The House of Yahweh. Then, we came in, possessed it and He had it planned all that time for that situation. Praise Yahweh.

148 Now, put that together with the Scripture that Kahan Yahodah brought out. The way it was written was tremble, but I think I have a copy of that if I can find it. It said to tremble but we did some work on that word. I said to go back and get the rest of it. It actually means to rejoice in front of Yahweh.

149 It says: *Rejoice O earth, The House of Yahweh is established at Abel...* Or Abelin as the sign says. Have you noticed the sign at the front gate yet? Why would the earth and the universe rejoice at this? That word earth includes the entire universe. He's saying to rejoice, all the universe because Yahweh has establish His House forever.

Another Scripture tells us this is forever. It will not be moved; it will never be moved.

150 You can rejoice because The House of Yahweh is going to restore the land and the earth to where it will once again give us its strength. It will work for us. If you have a herd of cattle and they're giving you milk, if you start giving them the wrong kinds of food, you have problems. We've learned first hand. I said, what occurred to our cream? It was thin and watery. We started searching to find out what in the world took place. It didn't take us long to figure it out because our workers are getting to where they can pick up these things rather rapidly. They got it straightened out. I noticed it right away. The ones who work with it noticed it too.

151 If you have a herd of cattle and they're giving you their strength, you're going to get a healthy glass of milk without blood and you're going to get cream that will make sweet tasting butter. If you've eaten any of this butter, you know what I'm talking about, along with the bread the ladies bake over here. I could make a meal out of that alone with just the butter and the bread. Maybe I would just want a glass of Buffaletic Tea! It's great.

152 Now, we have herds of little cattle in the earth. That's exactly what I'm speaking of. If we start mistreating those cattle, or those things with which the earth creeps, then they start withdrawing their strength from us and we have watery cream that doesn't even look like cream anymore. It looks like something someone defiled one way or the other. This is how the earth looks. We're going to have that power given to us to bring this back and command the enzymes to start doing their jobs again. We will keep it that way the next time. We will keep the food supply healthy and holy for all the universe to see. The universe will be quite impressed when they see this taking place.

153 One last Scripture; go to **Leviticus 18**. Y'all aren't in any hurry to leave are you? Okay! Look back to **Leviticus 18** now.

**154 Leviticus 18:24. Do not defile yourselves in any of these ways, for this is how the nations that were driven out before you became defiled.**

**155 Verse 25, And the land is defiled. Therefore I punish the sin...** That's not translated right. Yahweh doesn't punish you, your sins are what punish you. **...thereof upon it, and the land itself vomits out her inhabitants...** That's what took place here. We just acquired some more land. The man was so disgusted with it. He gladly let us have it.

**156 Verse 26, You shall therefore keep My statutes and My judgments...** Then the land will yield its strength. Your bodies will yield their strength. Your

mind will be capable of making righteous decisions. Then, when we make this contact with Yahweh, we will have the subconscious mind.

157 You could screw it up in just a little bit if you went the wrong way and started misusing it. It's going to be opened up. Now, opened up for you to use means it will also be opened up for vulnerability where it could be fouled up or defiled. You could take such tremendous power and misuse it. You will have tremendous power if you can take the enzymes in the ground and make them work, if you could control hurricanes, tornados and the wind that blows. Yahshua showed us He had that power. He commanded the wind. Think about that. He commanded the wind. The wind blows here all the time. Think about having the power to command the wind to slow down, speed up or get furious. He could have gotten it to be furious.

158 Now, think about someone who has screwed up his subconscious mind and defiled it. If we had the use of our subconscious minds right now and we have them defiled, we could destroy the universe. We could cause the planets to run into one another and destroy everything that's out there. That's how powerful you're going to be.

159 Yahweh has never created anything He couldn't control. That's what He wants to put in us. He wants to put in our hands control of the entire universe. That's the power we're going to possess.

160 **...and you must not commit any of these abominations...** He's talking about now and throughout all eternity. Do not commit any of these abominations or you will defile yourself and the universe.

161 Now, this could occur at that time, but it won't. He says it won't once you come to the point where nothing will offend you. Remember in **Psalm 119:165** He says blessed are those who love the Law and nothing will ever offend them.

162 **Verse 27, For all these abominations have the people of the land done, who were before you, and thus the land is defiled; unholy—**

163 **Verse 28, Or the land will vomit you out, if you defile it, as it vomited out the nations that were before you.**

164 **Verse 29, For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, the person who commits them shall be cut off from among his people...** Or from among the House. They won't be selected as the group who will receive this authority.

165 **Verse 30, Therefore you shall keep My ordinance, and commit none of these abominable cus-toms...** Customs that Tom Cruise and the rest of the Gods of Hollywood teach, or that the FDA permits. You shall not follow their ordinance of us-

ing pig blood or cow blood in your food. You shall not follow these ordinances. That is what He said to begin with. "When you go into the land, don't follow their ordinances because they defile the land with their ordinances." That is one of the ways they defile it along with feeding dead animals back to livestock as a source of protein to boost their production of beef.

166 **...which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves with them. I am Yahweh your Father.**

167 Brethren, first off, get on these supplements. Get on these foods. The four oils you need to protect yourselves when you go into the world are Thieves, RC, eucalyptus, and melaleuca. That's the four essential oils that will protect you when you go into the world.

168 I want you to do something else. Yes, you need the things that I named you. You also need to practice taking your shoes off in your houses. I think about the best way that I've found is to get a pair of shoes so you can kick your shoes off at the door that you wear out in the street. Then you can put on another pair of shoes.

169 I used to go barefooted when I was a child. I loved it. If you go barefooted out here now, you would pick up all kinds of worms. I do believe that bathing in the lye soap helps. Let me tell you another one. When mother used to wash dishes, she had a pan she would set on the table. She would pick up a cup of ashes out of the stove. Most of the time they would come from the stove.

170 She would pick up a cup of ashes and put them in the water. She would reach down in the water, get the ashes and rub it on the dish. It cleans them like that. I think you ought to start practicing this and let me tell you why. There is a certain amount of lye that is left upon the dish. I know this for a fact. You can run tests and find this out. You can just wet it a little and stick this pH tester in it. You will find out that after you wash the dish with ashes, there will be a certain amount of lye left on the dish.

171 There were neighbors in the community of Oklahoma where I was born and raised who were always sick. I told the story a while back about where I was raised. *The Grapes of Wrath* was the story of Oklahoma at the time I was born.

172 The rest of the states actually hated the Okies because Oklahoma was a poor state. The people left Oklahoma and went into other states and many of those people were ruthless like Billy the Kid. He had killed fourteen people by the time he was twelve years old or something like that. The James brothers actually went to school with my grandparents. They

were very ruthless people, according to what my grandparents said. My grandmother said they were always in trouble.

173 These people created hatred in the minds of the Texas people. The Texans feared the people who came from Oklahoma because of the ruthless people who came and killed the people in Texas. There was hatred created for the Okies. When they went into California, roadblocks were set up. They had guns and bats and everything they could fight with. They would say, "Turn around and go back, we don't want you here." That's how bad the Okies were hated during that time period. This was a time period when the state of Oklahoma was under drought but Yahweh was protecting a certain white buffalo, who is now speaking to you at this time. Praise Yahweh.

174 We didn't have electricity; we didn't have running water. Mother had a pan about so big and she would wash it with lye water. You can do that today and then test it with a pH tester and you will see what I'm talking about. The lye on these dishes will protect you. I've even heard how pig farmers would give this lye to the pigs, giving a bigger supply daily. Those pigs would become the healthiest pigs after a while.

175 I think that lye protected us. All the neighbors around us were sick. Mother would say, "Don't go around those people; they're sick." There was nobody around in that country to play with so I would just take my things and go to the creek. That was why I spent so much time at the creek studying the *King James Version* of the Scriptures. There was nobody to play with. Mother wouldn't allow us to play with them. They were sick. Our family was never sick. I've often wondered why our family never got sick. I think

it was because of the things that mother and dad guarded us from. A neighbor would bring opossums and things by to share with dad and dad would say, "Lay them there and we'll take care of them." Then, he would go bury them later. We never ate those kind of things when I was a child.

176 We also had that lye on the dishes. You might just think about this and think of getting away from the chemicals if you're still using the dishwashing soap. We have a lye soap. We've made it handy for you because all you have to do is squeeze it out. You could burn some wood and use the ashes from the wood. We have it over here in a bottle from the same thing. There are no chemicals or anything in it that will hurt you but it will clean the dishes and leave a little lye on the dishes. That's healthy for your body. It will also kind of level out the acid and the alkaline content. It will help. It won't help as much as other things do, but it will help. I do think that's one of the things that protected us.

177 You might want to get back to the basics and try to start getting away from this world. The main thing I want you to start thinking about is the filth that you're tracking into your house and the Sanctuary. We're really falling short on protecting Yahweh's House. If we practice it really, really truthfully, maybe by Tabernacles we can keep Yahweh's House a clean and healthy spot. I don't know, maybe Yahweh will give us gifts of Holy Spirit before that time. Maybe we'll get it at another Feast. I expect it at Pentecost, but maybe we'll get it before.

178 I love you brethren. Boy, do I love you. You're a great sight to see. You're my children and you're Yahweh's saints. I love you and may Yahweh bless you.

## Afternoon Comments And Closing Prayer

179 I hope you remain this cheerful in the next two years! I wanted to have three more articles read because I want you to know this world is a very unsafe place where you're going back to. You're not going to be able to stay there long. I want you to start getting prepared. I hope you have a place prepared here already. If you don't, you need to get one. Start getting something, even if you have to have a tent. You need something to come to. It's getting very unsafe. The things Yahweh has said are increasing, just as He said, as pains upon a woman with child. Praise Yahweh.

180 I need to say something on this blood. There's

no telling what they'll try to put this in. Now, we're staying in touch with the companies. We have people working on it every day. We'll keep you informed. You really need to get on that tape list. You need to get the *Prophetic Words* and newsletters and you need to read them. Don't just put them aside and forget them, you need to read what's in them. You need to get on the tape list where we can keep you informed of what is going on.

181 You need to let us know how we can get a hold of you in an emergency. I don't know how fast things will go down. I know they're going down. I don't think they will go rapidly, I think they will

---

**Remain cheerful for the next three years**

---

go as Yahweh says, as pains upon a woman with child. They're going to keep increasing and we have two years for them to increase before the United States falls. The United States is shown to stay strong militarily up until the last part of this three and a half year period. We have about two and a half years left here. You can see from those articles that we've just shown to you that sickness is everywhere.

182 Stay out of these restaurants. Don't eat in those things. Don't stay in the motels; stay out of the motels. If you have to travel get a motor home or something where you won't have to stay in the motels. They're filthy. You can catch your death overnight in those things. Yahweh gave us an example in Yahseph that His saints cannot stay in these filthy places. It's like sleeping in a cesspool.

183 Don't eat in the restaurants. Watch what you eat and make sure it's according to what we tell you is clean and unclean. If you get anything that we don't have or you know something that we don't about the companies, for heaven's sake, inform us.

184 It's very dangerous. I'm going to pray that Yahweh protects you on your way and the way back here for Tabernacles. I hope you have to come sooner but I don't think you will. I think one year from now we'll see a lot of changes made and the world go down a lot in one year. We still have a little over two years left to go. If you'll all raise your hands in prayer:

185 Our Heavenly Father Yahweh, this is Yisrayl Hawkins and Your family coming to You through Yahshua our High Priest.

186 Father, we see the prophecies that we've studied that You've shown us for years, coming to pass. We see the danger. I pray, Father, for Your people who must go back out into the world and work. We rely, Father, upon Your Laws where You say that if we keep Your Laws, we will be blessed both going and coming. We know that means going out into the world and coming back to Your House. We know, Father, and we trust in You that You will keep Your people safe, that You'll keep them from harm, danger, sickness and disease. Most of all, Father, You will keep them from Satan and her traps that she lays for them and the stumbling blocks that she lays daily in front of Your people.

187 We ask You, Father, to please give them minds of understanding, minds of wisdom and great insight that they may be able to see the dangers out there in front of them and be able to turn from them and flee from them. We ask You, Father, to help the parents with the teaching of their children, to teach them in lovingkindness, to

reason with them and show them the things that are taking place in the world, as we're showing all Your House at this time daily. That they, also, be given the knowledge and wisdom to show their children and teach their children that the young children might have an understanding of what is coming and why it's coming and how they, too, can have a part in Your great Kingdom.

188 We know that Your Kingdom is forever. We know it's sin- and sickness-free, and free of war and sadness, the things we see increasing on the earth, along with the hatred. We know Your Kingdom is free from the hatred at this time and we know the great job that we have to do, Father. We are studying desperately to find out everything we can in Your Laws and in Your prophecies, Father. We're striving, also, to find time to bring these and write them for Your people.

189 We're asking, Father, that You help us to make preparations to move all Your people here, to set up the schools that we'll need for the great influx of people who are going to come in over the next two and a half years. We ask you to help us prepare for that also, Father. Give us the financial means and also, Father, the knowledge and wisdom to set these things up and the land to put them on.

190 We ask you most of all, Father, to guard Your people, to put malakim around them with hedges about them, Father, so they may not suffer as the world. So that they may be witnesses and see the things on the news and around them. We know that ten thousand will fall around us and we know, Father, from Your prophecies that they will not come near us if we keep Your Laws.

191 Please, Father, help us to be diligent in doing so. Help us, Father, at all times to be attentive to keep death away from us and sickness and disease away from us and to flee from the dangers. We ask You, Father, to improve the health of the people and with it the minds and understanding of the people, so their minds and bodies may work properly and come to perfection through Your Laws. We ask Your guidance, Father, daily, every day, to wake us up with these things upon our minds so that we can diligently teach our children and teach everyone around us.

192 We ask these things all in Yahshua's Name, along with all our daily needs and yearly needs. We ask for all these things in His Name, giving You thanks and praise, HalleluYahweh.

193 Okay. Remain cheerful for the next two years. At the count of three I want to hear a HalleluYahweh. One, two, three... HALLELU-YAHWEH! Praise Yahweh! I love you!

---

# Chapter Fifteen

## The Kingdom Of Priests

### Will Bring Peace To The Universe #7:

### They Eat, They Drink,

### And They Rise Up To Play

7/09/05

1 Shalom everybody! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. There are so many things taking place right now that I don't see how anyone could keep from seeing that Yahweh's Will is being done, the world is falling and His Way is rising.

2 I would like for you to turn to **Zecharyah 14** with me. As you know, we're correcting many of these Scriptures that were mistranslated. I was just reading this morning about one of the Scriptures in the *King James Version* that they had falsified and added a word thirty-seven times. They knew that wasn't a mistake. They were trying to make out like an angel could whirl his finger in some water and you could step in it and be healed. The Catholics blame the Jews and the Jews blame the Catholics for this.

3 Here in **Zecharyah 14** we see there are going to be a certain amount of people left alive at the end of tribulation. One-fifth of the population is going to be left alive. Soon, we're going to see one-third of the people killed over a fourth part of the earth. It looks like anyone could see that coming with the threats that are being passed out against what the United States is doing in Afghanistan and Iraq. The next one on their list is Iran, as you know. The other nations are getting upset.

4 We know that Yahweh's House is going to grow during this time period. It's going to increase while the earth decreases. The way this Scripture is written in the *Book of Yahweh* won't be translated that way anymore.

5 Let me read it the old way: **Zecharyah 14:16. Then it will come to pass that everyone who sur-**

**vives of all the nations which came against Yerusalem, will also go up from year to year to worship the King Yahweh of hosts, by keeping the Feast of Tabernacles at The House of Yahweh.**

6 The correct translation of this is: "Then it will come to pass that everyone who survives of all the nations which came against the priest who will teach peace, will also go up from year to year to worship their Heavenly Father, Yahweh of hosts, by keeping the Feasts at The House of Yahweh." That's the correct translation. I'll let Kahan David Yahodah bring out the details. Praise Yahweh.

7 That will be in the new *Book of Yahweh*, along with the thousands of others that we're working on day and night. We do rest, but very little! I would that all the young people would get involved in this Work. There's room for you in it, if you really want to get involved, like Daniyl did and the six-year-old king. There's room for you if you want to. The schools that we're starting, Yahweh willing, will grow and be taken over completely by the priests. They will train you for this.

8 On the other hand, this article says *Superbugs survive for weeks on sheets...* I want you to remember this the next time you're tempted to stay in a damned motel. They're on the carpet too. The butchers gave me some slip-on throw away galoshes that will protect your shoes when you go into a motel. This is what I dreamed of.

9 I dreamed that I went into a motel room and there was a man in the bed with me. I don't know who this guy was but he was way on the other side. I don't even know if the man was dead or not, I just know that there was human waste all over this room.



I was trying not to move or get it on me. Then I said, I've got to get out of here. I got up and looked at the floor and there was human waste on the floor. I was trying to tiptoe through this human waste to get out of that room. I think it was all the studying that is coming forth on the motel rooms.

10 These things survive on sheets. Something else they survive on are nails, like underneath your nails or on top of your fingernails. The full article here shows that these are mutated and drug resistant. They're not what Yahweh created. These are things that must be killed by us. We will kill them. We will only let the ones survive that Yahweh has created because what Yahweh created is perfect. He has the perfect setup there that has been ruined by mankind.

11 *...mutated, drug-resistant superbugs, causing an increased number of hospital infections and deaths, can live for weeks on bed linen, computer keyboards...* It's really tempting when we're in the airports to play with these things but we're going to do it with rubber gloves from now on. Well, I don't know because they say these things can get through latex also. Maybe we can soak them in lye so we can use the computers when we have to travel.

12 I hope I never have to travel again, I really do. There are men I would like to see and witness to; Prime Minister Ariel Sharon is one of them. We are witnessing to him right now because he's fixing to build that wall. Boy, won't that be wonderful when that prophecy is fulfilled? How can they deny it then? Do you think any of them will believe then?

13 The enemies actually admit on the internet on their garbage sites that The House of Yahweh was lucky enough, as they say, to get this part right about the seven year plan and predict it ahead of time. They have to admit it because it's right here in writing. They admit that and then they go into their hypocrisies. Soon they will believe. They're going to see the great knowledge they've rejected.

14 *...mutated, drug-resistant superbugs, causing an increased number of hospital infections and deaths, can live for weeks on bed linen, computer keyboards, covers and under acrylic fingernails...* It's hard to kill them. There are several pages of this article.

15 Here's one more that was handed to me that Kahan Yedidiyah didn't read. We have so many articles; it's hard to cover them all. Everything is increasing so rapidly. There was Mad Cow Disease found in Texas, but surely you know that it was in east Texas, it's not in this area. I told you long ago the wind current was going up over Texas, coming down and catching the east end of Texas and Louisiana. I told you that at the Feast years ago.

16 East Texas is where the deer was found with

the Mad Cow Disease and now they've found a twelve-year-old cow. Now, remember what was said about the length of time that it takes to get from the intestines to the brain. It takes from ten to fifteen years in humans and probably the same amount of time in cows. If a person is born with it, it gets there sooner.

17 This cow was born in Texas. It was probably born with it and her mother was probably killed before they had the opportunity to find out she had this too. She may have died of something else before that time took place. The fact remains that this cow was twelve years old when they discovered this. The tests they've been using on hundreds of thousands of heads of cattle did not show that this cow had Mad Cow Disease.

18 They sent the cow to Britain because one of the inspectors said, "There's something definitely wrong here." They sent the cow to Britain and the ones in Britain confirmed, "Yes, this is Mad Cow Disease." So all these cows that were already tested, passed and put on the market in all the states had this disease. Now, the people have it. There are no doubts the people have it. Pretty soon they're going to see that what Yahweh said is true. They're going to see His great wisdom that they threw away and they're going to realize that they're all doomed for death. It won't be long until everyone will be able to see this.

19 This article I have here is one I begged for last week. It's about the staphylococcus skin infections. I begged for this article last week and said I had to have it! I called someone this morning and asked if he had gotten me that article. He said he had it; he just hadn't gotten it to my desk. I told him to get it to my desk because I had to have it today! There's a reason I wanted it today because I want you to get this part. Everyone, listen to this. Get the children to listen.

20 These are infectious micro-organisms that can be passed from person to person. Get this because Yahweh tells us to come out from among them and be separate. *Staphylococcus skin infections. Staphylococci are a common type of bacteria that live on the skin. Fifteen to forty percent of healthy humans are carriers, that is, they have the bacteria on their skin, without any active infections or disease colonization. Staph skin infections are seen most commonly in pre-pubescent children and certain occupational groups, such as health care workers...* I have much more on this. Health care workers include people who work in day care centers. People who take their children to daycare centers have this.

21 The reason I'm bringing this is because I know we haven't fully repented. I keep looking for

signs of things that are keeping us from making the connection with Yahweh. We are going to make that connection with Yahweh; it's just a matter of education and overcoming.

22 **Yahchanan 5.** The Savior was speaking here. **Yahchanan 5:14. Afterward, Yahshua found him in the sacred precincts of The House of Yahweh...** This was a man who was sick. Yahshua found him later after He had treated the man and got him well. They want to make out like all of Yahshua's healings were instant, that all He had to do was wiggle His finger or have someone touch His tzitzit. They don't even know what these words mean or how the people came to touch his tzitzit or take hold of the Laws of Yahweh. That's actually what it meant. I brought that out in sermons before, if you remember.

23 **...and said to him: Behold, you are healed. Sin no more, or a worse thing... Worse plagues, worse curses. ...will come upon you.**

24 Look back up to **verse 3, On these lay a great multitude of sick people, blind, lame, and paralyzed, waiting for the moving of the water...** This is where they make it look like some malak comes and moves the waters. They added that in here. If you have a Diaglott, you can see that thinking is not true. That's make-believe, that was put in there by some priest in the Catholic Church.

25 **Verse 4, For a malak went down at a certain time into the pool, and stirred up the water, then whoever stepped in first after the stirring of the water, was healed of whatever disease he had...** This is something to make people think that diseases can be gotten rid of without getting rid of the sin. That's not true. Doctors don't even heal today. They use drugs to cover things up.

26 I was just reading what one doctor had written. He said, "There are no drugs that have ever cured anything. They can't cure heart disease or sugar diabetes." They sell you drugs to keep your heart beating fast before it quits and allows you to sleep.

27 Here in **Yahchanan 8:10** the same thing is taking place here, the last part. **...Has no man condemned you?**

28 **Verse 11, She said, No man, Teacher...** Which meant Yahshua was her teacher. He wasn't just someone Who she saw walking through the crowd so she touched Him. He was actually her teacher. How many years He was her teacher, we don't know, but He was her teacher. **...Then Yahshua said to her: Neither do I condemn you. Go and sin no more.**

29 What we're doing, and I see us doing it, is stepping back into sin. We're doing it in a light manner, but those manners always seem to grow. I

have another article here that was just sent to me.

30 Remember what we just read. The staph bacteria remain on skin and survive. They can survive for weeks and weeks, maybe even years. They're like some things that we do know of that can dry up and survive without food or water for many years. When they're brought back to life with a drop of water, they start doing damage again. I read of a horny toad or frog that got laid in some concrete and was pinned in. It survived for many years, I don't remember how long, but it was a long time. For some reason or another, when they were cracking up some concrete, they found him and he was still alive. They explained how he could survive like this.

31 I don't know how many of you got this flyer in the mail last week, but this came from the Eula Water Supply. I got one from Fort Phantom Water Supply; we also got one from the Breckenridge Water Supply. The same things are in all the water. What they're doing by putting this out is trying to cover their tracks so they can't be sued. This stuff is really deadly.

32 *Special notice for the elderly, infants, cancer patients, people with HIV/AIDS, or other immune problems...* This is a warning from the city water supply: Eula, Fort Phantom, Lake Abilene, all of them. *...Some people may be more vulnerable to contaminants in drinking water than the general population. Immuno-compromised persons, such as persons with cancer, undergoing chemotherapy, persons who have undergone organ transplants, people with HIV/AIDS or other immune system disorders, some elderly and infants, can be particularly at risk from infection if you drink this water...* This is the water that you use when you wash dishes. *...These people should seek advice about drinking water from their health care providers. EPA Centers for Disease Control and Prevention guidelines for appropriate means to lessen the risk of infection by Cryptosporidium...* I had them fax me some information this morning on this.

33 I woke up this morning with a flat tire and that threw me behind! I had several people I had to take to work. I had some other information on garlic because garlic will kill a lot of this stuff. You need it in your bodies. I was reading where if you will chop up garlic, mince it, mix it with olive oil and rub it on the bottom of your feet, it actually reaches the respiratory system in twenty seconds. It's very active in getting rid of these parasites, such as this one here.

34 It's called Cryptosporidium. They call the disease that it causes Cryptosporidiosis. *An intestinal protozoan...* It's a worm; it's a little worm. Let

me put it in Okie language! ...*initially prescribed as a cause for significant diarrhea in calves and farm animals...* A lot of people have been having trouble with their cows that drink city water. They have things they give them. The doctor just told me this morning they really don't have anything that will kill this. Their bodies just have to fight them off and they do that with diarrhea. It causes diarrhea. ...*but recently has been recognized as an important human pathogen causing watery diarrhea in immuno-competent...* These are people who have strong immune systems. They just said in this article that came from the water company that it was only people who had weak immune systems that this would bother.

35 I got the fax this morning! You have to get up pretty early in the morning! They faxed this information to me underlined! This is the latest on it.

36 ...*an important human pathogen causing watery diarrhea in immuno-competent individuals as well as immuno-suppressed patients, particularly those with AIDS...* It's particularly those with AIDS because they're weaker than other people. Get this part right here. ...*It's prevalent of infection ranging from four to seven percent in daycare centers epidemics of diarrhea illness. Up to sixty-five percent of children had Cryptosporidium. Additionally, ten to fifteen percent of stools examined from asymptomatic children...* Those are children who have it but don't show any symptoms of having it. ...*the incubation period is two to seven days...* So if the child who has it, but doesn't even know he has it because he's not showing any symptoms, scratches your child, spits in his face, cries on him, hugs him, sweats on him, or whatever, your child is going to get this infection.

37 They claim that it only lasts for a couple of weeks but they don't really know the damage that it does. They know it's a worm. They know it causes little cysts in the intestines. They know it causes lesions. If you remember, they just had a big study about these lesions and some of the parasites that cause them in the cardio-vascular system which cause heart trouble, strokes and heart disease much later on in life. They opened the door for other diseases. It wouldn't be associated with this that they got from the daycare center. A symptom from that is just diarrhea that lasts two weeks or so and then it's over. It weakens the child and leaves his intestines with lesions. He's open for another disease later on that will follow soon or maybe not until later on in life. They don't associate it later with this thing.

38 Get that rate: sixty-five percent of the children in daycare centers have this. *It's acute onset of watery diarrhea, nausea, abdominal cramps...* From the lesions, the cutting and your stomach

trying to get rid of it. ...*Infection is self-limited, lasting ten to fourteen days. Weight loss and malnutrition...* I'm just lining you up to talk about some sins we're still getting into. This is because of the water. When we know something is infecting us and we know it's there, we need to take precautions to avoid it.

39 If you remember, the Hebrew word shows that Esau wasn't careful in what he did which is the reason he was on the verge of death when he went to Yaaqob begging for healing. Esau was healed and went on his way, giving up his birthright.

40 Back to this thing from the water company. ...*Our drinking water meets or exceeds all federal EPA drinking water requirements...* It meets and exceeds it but it's still not safe, as they warn you. It meets or exceeds the requirements. It also has lead and copper in it. If I remember, they have shut down motels because the paint that was used on the walls had lead in it, but yet they allow so much in the drinking water. It meets EPA standards. You can take this much into your body. When it came to the motels and them shutting the motels down, they said your body couldn't get rid of the lead, which is why they shut them down. There's one on East 80 that's still shut down and hasn't reopened. I guess they figured it wasn't worth it to try to repair whatever the city wanted them to repair.

41 ...*Secondary constituents. Many constituents, such as calcium, sodium or iron, which are often found in drinking water can cause taste, color and odor problems...* But they're saying this is okay. Even though it stinks, "We feel safe that it won't hurt you much." ...*all drinking water may contain contaminants. When drinking water meets federal standards there may not be any health based benefits to purchasing bottled water or point-of-use devices...* It may not be when it meets federal standards. They're admitting it's there. They're admitting it is unsafe. We can see from the other article that the doctor sent me this morning that it is very unsafe. What this stuff causes can be carried around and this is what's going on from daycare center to daycare center.

42 They're saying in this flyer that it may not be beneficial to get a filtering device to take this crap out of your water. It looks like they would have told the people they need a filtering device to do what the water company should have done but can't or won't because of the expense.

43 ...*Drinking water, including bottled water, may reasonably be expected to contain at least small amounts of some contaminants...* Yes, it's proven that it does. Many of the drinking waters you purchase in the store come straight from the fountain. They fill the jugs and it's bottled water.

That's all it is. People buy it, thinking it's safe, but all they're getting is city water. If they went down there and watched them fill it up, they would see they don't hide it. It's just bottled water. If it's filtered water, they would put on there that it's filtered.

44 If you're drinking city water, you need one of those machines they have that we told you about years ago. It takes it all out of there and kills these parasites to keep them from entering your body.

45 *...Drinking water, including bottled water, may reasonably be expected to contain at least small amounts of some contaminants. The presence of contaminants does not necessarily indicate that water poses a health risk...* "But we've warned you now, so you can't sue us later when you get sick." This also gives you the highest average in this water, which is 3.4. The range of defects, low and high, is 1.0 to 3.5. Now that's the range that you get when you drink this water. If you don't have one of these flyers, I'll make you a copy if you want it. I really assume and believe that the water company's lawyers told them, "You better get this information out in a hurry."

46 In **Exodus 32**, you have to keep all of this in mind. I'm going to show you that it's the same thing that Yahweh warned the people of when He brought them out of the land of Egypt. He warned them of the problems they were having. He said, "Follow these Laws and you won't get these curses anymore." The people are prone to go back to play. The playing is what gets us into trouble.

47 In The House of Yahweh, I know you've heard the words, hurry, and work more than anywhere else. Everything in The House of Yahweh is work: the studying, the research, and the pains we go through. We strain our eyes until they won't let us strain anymore trying to get to the bottom of it and find out what Yahweh really said. The Scriptures were altered by a bunch of people who were trying to sell their religion which taught, "You will not surely die."

48 **Exodus 32:6. So the next day the people rose early, and offered burnt offerings... That is eating and drinking offerings. ...and brought peace offer-**

---

**When you turn a television set on in front of your child, you're teaching him whatever comes on that television set. Both what he is aware of and what his subconscious mind picks up in the form of subliminal messages. Whatever it is, that's what's going into his brain and influencing him to be something. Surely, you don't want him to be evil.**

---

**ings; and the people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.**

49 **Verse 7, Then Yahweh said to Mosheh: Go, get down! For your people whom you brought out of the land of Egypt have become corrupt!**

50 This was spoken of in **I Corinthians** too. The apostle was inspired to add a little where we could see exactly what he was talking about. If you tie this together, you'll see what he's speaking about and some of the things it entails. This word **play** is what's on people's minds.

51 I want you to be thinking about this before you read this Scripture. When you turn a television set on in front of your child, you're teaching him whatever comes on that television set. Both what he is aware of and what his subconscious mind picks up in the form of subliminal messages. Whatever it is, that's what's going into his brain and influencing him to be something. Surely, you don't want him to be evil. When he sees this, he is taught; he's influenced.

52 If you take a little car home to your child, you're teaching him to want this thing. You're teaching him right then and there about getting on wheels, going and playing. Machine guns, cannons or tanks, if you give him those things, you're teaching him war. If you bring these things home, you're teaching him that way, unless you give him some instruction with them, such as "This is what the world is doing. They use these things." A two-year-old child is not capable of learning on his own that these are evil weapons. If you take a toy gun home, he'll have fun with it. You're setting a style of life in his mind right then and there.

53 I'm convinced right now that if you want to make it into the Kingdom and want your children to be holy like Samuyl, you need to raise them like Samuyl. These things were not put in front of Samuyl to alter his mind to get his mind thinking in a certain way. If you want your child to war and fight, get him a pair of boxing gloves and you'll teach him to fight. If you want him to kill his sister by wrestling, put him there where he can see the wrestling matches. This has been brought out in the news that this is what takes place. The children try to imitate these moves and show how tough they are. Remember, even the toughest person, there's always somebody who can bring him down.

54 This is not where you find strength, the Scriptures say. You find strength in knowledge. What that wrestler has got in his body, surely you don't want in your son. What he has in his mind, you don't want in your son. If you want to teach your son to fight, the greatest way to do it is to let him watch television. There's where he can see violence all the time. If you want him to go after fornication and adultery, those are what you're placing in front of him when you let him watch television.

55 I know Kahan Banahyah has harped on this a lot, but I want to show you how it's tied in. I don't think we're ever going to make contact with Yahweh as long as we keep one foot in death and the other foot in righteousness.

56 The way Samuyl was taught was perfect. His mother was a righteous woman. She taught the child math and reading. The child was so eager to learn; he wanted to show it to everyone. Do you know how I know that? I see children who are that way now. They can't wait to show me what they can read. I can hold the alphabet letters up in front of a one-year-old child and he tells me what they are. He gets so joyous he just jumps up and down with joy. You can't get that kind of joy from these war machines, guns, or television sets where the child spreads out on a couch and lets this stuff go into his mind.

57 I visited this same child last week. He's about two years old now. He ran to me with an armful of books. Yes, praise Yahweh. If you see the example, it's what you love.

58 You don't want to do this. I see this so much. The Dale Carnegie people told me that every person you find who is physically lazy, you would find ten thousand who are mentally lazy. These are ones who don't want to better themselves, don't want to help their children and don't want to guide their children. They want to get them out of their hair so they put them on the couch to watch TV and play video games. They eat, they drink and rise up to play.

59 The ones back then didn't have the television sets like we have today, but they probably brought home toy swords carved out of wood for their children to play with. Were those their Gods? They probably were. They were carving out imitations of war and letting their children play with them rather than carving out some idol to worship, as the Christians want you to believe. A sword is an idol of a God. It's an idol of war; it's an instrument of war.

60 I'm one hundred percent convinced that if we don't start now, we won't get our children to the point where they can enter the Kingdom and make the connection with Yahweh. One of the apostles said, "Will few be saved?" Yahshua said, "With Yahweh, all things are possible." What does that conjure up in your mind; that Yahweh is going to say, "Hocus pocus diddaly-docus, that one can go into the Kingdom"? No, you know that's not it. It's through Yahweh's Way that all things are possible. We can start now or we can just go on and lull ourselves to sleep and let our children go to sleep, too, where they won't wake up. We could correct this situation.

61 Look at this in the apostle's writing. This is

---

**If you would show the interest in your child as you do the damned television sets, and praise him for learning these things and doing research, he would be glad to see you in the evening. He would come running to you with what he had found in the Holy Scriptures or in Strong's. Yes, praise Yahweh. We can do it.**

---

where it leads to. This is where we're leading our children unless we make a change. I'm willing to make a change. I've seen the results of it. I've seen it and I've proven it. I've seen one-year-old children who could sit and read to me. Before they even turned two-years-old, they could sit and read to me from *The Book of Yahweh*. People in the world don't even start learning their ABC's until they're five or six years old. They think a child can't learn. Your children can learn. If you would show the same interest in your child that you do the damned television sets, and praise him for learning these things and doing research, he would be glad to see you in the evening. He would come running to you with what he had found in the Holy Scriptures or in *Strong's*. Yes, praise Yahweh. We can do it.

62 You tell them about it, son! I hear a young boy out there cheering! I'll have you up here telling them soon. You'll be up here very soon as a priest.

63 **I Corinthians 10:7. So do not become worshippers of Gods (elohim)...** The way you become worshippers of Gods is following their pattern of life. If you give a child a play gun, soon he's going to want the real thing. Then, if you don't watch him, he'll be shooting another child. It's a craving you put into their minds to shoot and kill, to be accurate with a gun and kill.

64 My dad gave me a gun, yes, he did. He said, "Don't ever kill anything that you don't want to eat unless the thing is harmful to you." I was taught you are only to kill animals for those two reasons: to keep it from harming you or for food. I never saw anything that was harmful to me. I never thought a person should go around killing snakes. Now, if a rattlesnake is in your backyard and you have children, I can see the need for transporting that thing or killing it to get it out of the way. For food supply, yes, that is needful. It's righteous to kill animals for food.

65 Here in **I Corinthians**, Shaul starts showing that Yahweh says not to become worshippers of Gods, that's serving the Gods. You can either serve

Gods or you can serve Yahweh. It's one of the two. If you serve Yahweh, you're not going to serve your child anything except this magnificent knowledge that the world is rejecting. It's because they're rejecting this knowledge that the world has gotten themselves into the mess they're in.

66 Now, they're drinking water that is contaminated. In order to get these parasites into this water, it has to be recycled and coming from human beings. This contamination comes from human waste. In order to have these things in the water, they have to be adding something to it some way. They have to be getting this human waste into the water supply. This is the kind of mess the world has gotten itself into.

67 Let me read you just the headlines here of some articles. I don't know if you remember these or not. *U.S. Scientists Find Clues As To How Prions Kill*. These are the twisted minds they have.

68 I've told you and read to you that people lose their minds. They lose the thinking ability when they fail to get the fat that's in beef. When people are put on fat-free diets, they lose their memories. Dr. Williams, the doctor who put more out on this than anyone else I know of, said, "Don't let them take you off fat. You've got to have it for your brain."

69 They've found out the prion latches onto fat. What they want to do now is create some kind of bug that will block the fat from getting to your brain, thinking this will stop the prion also. Sure, it will stop the prion and then you'll lose your mind. If it didn't kill you by making holes in your brain, don't you think it would eventually kill you by making holes in your lungs and heart? It's just that it's faster when the prions hit the brain. It comes slowly through the heart or lungs, but it will take your life anyway. If you let them give you this crapola that they're wanting to invent, and I'm sure they're going to invent it, it will stop the fat from getting to your brain. There's a certain kind of fat that your brain needs and without it you're going to lose your memory. You're going to lose the use of your mind.

70 *Loopholes in ban on cattle remains in feed...* This is taking place even with all the proof that they have that this stuff is caused by prions that the world created. Man created this prion. I told you I tried to stop it fifty years ago. It was fifteen years after that the first case of Mad Cow Disease was found. It took fifteen years for this to be invented and put into cattle. Now, it's spread all over the world. The only place I know of that has cows that do not have prions, are in the cows we have now here in Texas. This is the only place. Yahweh has kept us safe from that and you know it and I know it. The whole world knows it now.

71 Let me tell you something about our slaugh-

terhouse before we read this next headline. I didn't create this slaughterhouse to make money. I created it so that The House of Yahweh could have clean meat. Right now, we're trying to put back clean meat. That's what we're trying to do. The other day, I found out from the canners how much meat we had in storage. Now, I haven't asked you for any help on this at all. I haven't asked you for a penny. The slaughterhouse is built; we have it. I put everything I could without hurting the Work into this slaughterhouse to try to put back meat. I know we don't have enough food yet. We have food, but we don't have enough meat. I told the priests years ago that I don't want the people coming after me, doing without meat and murmuring in the Last Days. I don't want any murmuring going on. I want to supply it now while we can supply it.

72 When we butcher the animals, we're putting back a certain portion into storage for tribulation. It's not for me; it's for us! Praise Yahweh. If I wanted to make money out of this slaughterhouse, I know how I could make money out of it. I've seen how I could do it, but I don't want to do that. I don't want to open it up to the public. I want to keep it for The House of Yahweh only. I want to keep putting back food. I want to increase the amount of food which is the reason we're building more canneries. I want to increase the amount of meat we have. I just bought quite a bit of chicken. I didn't ask you for a donation, did I? No, I went and bought it. I'm going to have a hell of a time eating all that chicken, aren't I? Am I going to keep so much chicken all to myself?

73 If you have a cow and you know it's clean, I want proof that it's clean. I want proof that it was born and raised here in Texas in this location or I don't want it near that slaughterhouse. Yes, I want half of it. I want half of it to go back into storage. If you don't want to give it, go somewhere else.

74 I want to read you a Scripture that people have misrepresented for years. I've heard this misrepresented. The other day we finally got books on it. Pay close attention to this, all of you. This is what I'm doing and you can do it too.

75 Turn to **I Timothy 5:8. But if anyone does not provide for his own, and especially for those of his own house, he has denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel; untrustworthy, not faithful, not true nor loyal!...** That sounds, to the average person, that this means your bloodline, your boys and girls, your family in your own household, in your house or trailer you're living in. Brethren, you're not limited to that anymore, you're a member of The House of Yahweh. Praise Yahweh.

76 Let me read you the true translation of that Scripture. We can prove it; this is what the authori-

ties say. We have proof to back us up. *But if anyone does not provide for his own and especially for The House of Yahweh at Abel...* Isn't that beautiful? ... *he has denied the faith and is worse than an infidel.* It's not speaking of your own house. Yes, you should take care of your sons, daughters and wives, that's a must, but this is speaking of The House of Yahweh. It's not just your residence.

77 I want to read you this Scripture, too, because we're going to get into it. Turn to **Revelation 2:15** and remember what we've learned about playing so far. You need to get your minds on the Work. Everybody needs to take every minute they can and get their minds on the Work. If you have a gun, shoot the damned television set; that's the best thing you could kill, I think.

78 **Revelation 2:15. So you also have those who hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate...** Years ago, I was begging for help with the translations of some of these Scriptures. We looked at everything we had. I knew there was something wrong there. I knew there was something wrong with that Scripture and it applied to us today. Every Scripture in **Revelation** applies to The House of Yahweh today. When you see it doesn't, you know something is wrong. Finally, we got the books to back us up.

79 Here is the correct translation and Kahan Yahodah will bring you the details later: *So you also have those who urge others to play rather than to work...* That's the only way the Scripture could be properly translated, according to the authoritative books. *So you also have those who urge others to play...* Speaking of the same thing. They ate, they drank, and they rose up to play, to fiesta, to festival. Have you ever noticed we never use that word **play** concerning the Feast? I think we put the information on that word in the booklet on the Feast days.

80 Turn to **Exodus 15:6**. Come on; hurry up and turn there men! You're holding me up. I turned to it a long time ago. Do you have it?

81 **Exodus 15:6. Your right hand, O Yahweh, has become glorious in power; Your right hand, O Yahweh, has dashed the enemy in pieces...** That was the *King James Version* and what he wanted to bring directly from the Gods.

82 Here's the correct translation: *Your called out ones, O Yahweh, have become glorious in power; Your called out ones, O Yahweh, will subdue the enemy...* The enemy is not just people; they're the Gods who inspire the people. You're going to have the power, if you will submit to the way we should go and put the finishing touches on yourself, as you should do.

83 **I Chronicles 16.** This is the promise of what we have the opportunity to get. The world only has

a little over two and a half years. The world only has that. You can stay and go down with it. You can get in front of your television sets, go to sleep and die with them. You can die permanently and go to sleep forever. We're going to have to make some changes in our lives. The start of it is to listen to the tapes. The rest of it is to get that *Book of Yisrayl*. We're getting a great number of comments on the *Book of Yisrayl*. Praise Yahweh. I wasn't the inventor of that. Certain priests did that on their own; but I do praise Yahweh for it. You call me teacher so I am. That's what Yahshua said too.

84 We're getting so many comments on *The Book of Yisrayl*. People will say, "You know, I've heard you say these things all this time, but I never understood it. Now, I read the *Book of Yisrayl* and all of a sudden, I can understand everything you said." It's preaching and publishing, see.

85 **I Chronicles 16:30. Tremble in front of Him, all the earth! The world is firmly established, not to be moved...** This word, **tremble**, can be translated tremble, but it also means *to rejoice*.

86 The correct translation is: *Rejoice in front of Him, all the earth! The House of Yahweh is established at Abel, not to be moved...* That's the correct translation. Brethren, when you receive this reward, it's forever. It's going to last forever.

87 Let's go back to **I Corinthians. I Corinthians 10:7. So do not become worshippers of Gods (elohim) as some of them were. As it is written: the people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play...** Don't be seeking these things. This is referring to sexual sins; it refers to teaching your child the way of Baal and letting your children pass through this fire, the same way you did.

88 It doesn't mean to build a fire and pass the children through it. Nothing like that ever went on. They try to make out that it occurred like that but that's not it. Passing through this fire is a way of hatred that you're passing your children through. When you carve out a sword, carve out a knife, carve out a slingshot to shoot somebody with, you're teaching him the ways of war. You're passing him through the fire to Baal and he can be used by Baal.

89 **So do not become worshippers of Gods (elohim) as some of them were. As it is written: the people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play...** Instead of working. They were taking them out of the Work. We still have some Nicolaitans, some who eat and drink and rise up to play.

90 We've got to make a change. You can make it; it's easy. Shoot the television set! No, don't shoot it! Don't let your children get tangled up in it.

91 May Yahweh bless you. I'll turn the services to the next announcer. Praise Yahweh. May Yahweh bless you.

---

# Chapter Sixteen

## The Kingdom Of Priests

### Will Bring Peace To The Universe #8:

### The Prophecies Of The Two Witnesses

### Warning The World Of Disease And War

7/23/05

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 We've got a lot to cover today. We may not get to all of it but I hope we do. The propaganda is starting up again. I don't know how far it will go, I just know there's no need for you to fear. Don't think you don't have to be concerned. I'm not like this half-full, half-empty glass. Do ya'll remember that? You can look on it as half-full or half-empty. The first time I heard that was in college and I knew then it was the stupidest thing I'd ever heard. It's right up there with the three monkeys, "Hear no evil, see no evil, speak no evil." Isn't one smell no evil? You just let it all go by, but you're going to get it whether you close your mind or not. It's best to stay alert and see this evil, smell it around you and know it's there and try to avoid it.

3 I saw these articles on my desk this morning. I've been quoting them in the writings. *U.S. Defense Spending Is Half The World's Total*. Do you all remember when the word **disarmament** was so popular? Russia was blowing up all their atomic weapons and America was getting rid of theirs. They were saying it was only going to be a short time and then there would be no nuclear weapons left. Well, that passed and now they got them back again somehow. I don't know how they got all the weapons back.

4 This news article says *China's Dissatisfied With Trade Limits*. This was what brought on the war with Japan too. *Russia, China and India Agree On Cooperation Against Terrorism*. They're kind of veiling it to where it looks like they're speaking against the United States.

5 *New Fear For Oil...* Keep these in mind because I'm going to cover the Scriptures on them. The Scriptures say, "Hurt not the oil and the wine;" that's a clue as to what it's all about. *The Great U.S. Mad Cow Cover-up Begins To Unravel...* I don't think they'll ever get it unraveled.

6 *Flu Pandemic Could Kill Half-Million In U.S...* Now, it says half-million so you could look at that glass as half-full or half-empty. *Western Blot Signals Phase Six Of Bird Flu Pandemic* and then that pandemic could kill half a million in the U.S. *Loopholes In Ban On Cattle Remains In Feed...* That's what this article is showing. *U.S.D.A. Kills Twenty-nine Cattle Linked To Mad Cow Disease...* I don't know about you, but boy, that makes me feel better! I'm glad we got rid of those twenty-nine milk cows! Will that straighten things up?

7 They have the Mad Fish. *Europe Urged To Stop Feeding Fish To Fish*. Now, as you know, some fish are designed to eat other fish. They only eat parts of fish and then the parts they don't eat are filtered out and go to the bottom. There, other things like shellfish (and human beings!) eat that part. That's the really crappy part that the fish refuse to eat! One of these days they're going to wake up to the fact that they're doing all the wrong things to have health or peace.

8 *China, Russia Warn Against World Domination*. They're getting upset about this. They can't back off either because they're demanding that the United States get out of Europe now.

9 *U.S. Military Says That It Can Defeat Nuclear North Korea...* This country can, but can they defeat them, Russia, China, and all of them put



---

**You really need to be talking to your children. If you would sit down with them at a quiet time where you can listen to a tape with them and talk about the tape, you will enforce things in their minds that they're not getting from these sermons.**

---

together including India? It's an impossible thing that the United States is tackling here.

10 *Russia Will Equip Iran Subs With Missiles...* These are missiles that can reach the soldier boys in Europe. *Asia In Danger Of AIDS Explosion...* The world is dying.

11 Speaking of this, brethren, I believe all of you who have children need to listen closely to me. You really need to be talking to your children. If you would sit down with them at a quiet time where you can listen to a tape with them and talk about the tape, you will enforce things in their minds that they're not getting on their own from these sermons.

12 Some young people do not get all the things that the grownups get from these sermons. If you would talk to them about the sermon and stop the tape and say, "Did you get that?" it will give you something to talk about with your children. Your children, I know, will appreciate it. When your children are trying to ask you a question and you're brushing them off to get them out of your hair, you're not doing your job. Your job is training your children and answering their questions for them. The best way to do it is to get one of these tapes and listen to it (*The Education In Prophecy Program*). Stop every once in a while and talk about what's being said.

13 The *blood*: I brought you this the last time that they're using the plasma as binders in food. This is going to go into several foods; it's already in several foods. We're watching everything very closely to make sure we tell you about it. This article is called *The Importance of Plasma* and they try to show that it's necessary. It is, but not in your food supply and not with somebody else's blood mixed in yours.

14 *The E.U. Scientists Conclude That Food Additives For Binding Food Are Safe...* Even a child should know better than that. They admit that the life is in the blood. This very next article I have here shows life is in the blood, just like the Scriptures say.

I brought that out years ago, even before we had all these Scriptures translated properly. We understand that the blood is full of these germs. They show that in this article.

15 *GM Industry Puts Human Gene In Rice...* You better get some of these things supplied for yourselves. I say right now, if you don't have enough lentils, rice, corn or wheat, get some. I can't buy it all, but we're trying to. We're trying to get clean wheat and clean corn. We've been successful in a lot of our efforts. We just bought a huge supply. That's not going to supply everyone's needs. You need to get some of these things for yourself. If you like pinto beans, you need to get some. If you like the white navy beans, you need to get them before they're all screwed up.

16 There was one article, I don't know if Kahan Yedidiyah read it or not, but it showed how vulnerable our food supply is and how it could be contaminated just overnight by the opposing army that's fighting against the U.S. and Israel and all the ones who are trying to stop the Moslem religion and take them under control.

17 The propaganda that's coming against us, Yahweh shows it's going to. If you noticed on the news yesterday, they twisted everything around. One person who works in the TV station told them, "That's a bunch of bull crap and you know it," when they were making the clip. That's the way she put it, "That's a bunch of bull crap and you know it." I don't know, they may fire her for it, but she said it. This propaganda shows hatred. If you remember, it's nothing new. They did this same thing against Yahshua and against all the prophets. You don't have to fear it. You don't have to go around it and you need to avoid it all you can.

18 Remember this, here's the last prophecy that was spoken about The House of Yahweh and when the world will turn to us. It's **Zecharyah 14:16**, which says it will come to pass that everyone who came against the priest who will teach peace will also go up from year to year to worship Yahweh of Hosts and keep the Feast of Tabernacles. They go up to The House of Yahweh to do this. That's what Yahweh shows is going to take place. That's at the end of all this mess.

19 Those who survive, we will welcome them into the House. They will be turning to Yahweh, those who survive. All the proud and all who do wickedly are going to be burned up, the Scriptures say. That's the outcome of it and I believe this outcome.

20 Now, the last time I spoke, I brought you some information on drinking water. This is a very serious thing. In fact, it's worldwide now. The earth

is contaminated, Yahweh says. His judgments are true. What we've been saying at The House of Yahweh for years is that the water supply is going to be contaminated and the food supply is going to be contaminated. The earth mourns and fades away while Yahweh's Way is going to grow and take over the entire universe, eventually.

21 Several of you asked for copies of this so I'm going to have some copies made and put them somewhere so you can get to them, maybe on the offering boxes. You should have gotten it in the mail if you have a Eula water meter or an Abilene city water meter. I noticed the one in Abilene was a little bit different, but they just said it differently; they still have the same contamination.

22 The paper showed what was in the water. *The risk of infection by Cryptosporidium and other microbial contaminants is available from the safe drinking water hotline...* If you want to get the reason for this, they even give you a number to call. What they're trying to do is save themselves from lawsuits. I got some more information. This article was sent to me by one of our doctors in the House.

23 We do have qualified doctors; we have qualified herbalists who are licensed. They didn't bother to tell that yesterday on the television set. These people are licensed. They have state licenses to do these things and take care of people. No laws were broken in doing so. People get infections from hospitals all the time, but there is nothing the hospitals can do about certain infections. If there were, they would do something to begin with. They keep warning people that these antibiotics will not kill this infection. They won't stop heart disease either.

24 There was a captain on the police department who got his hand infected. They cut his hand off at the wrist. Then, they went back later to cut it off at the elbow. They had plenty of antibiotics they were using, but they didn't stop the infections. This was a captain on the Abilene police department. The third time they operated, they cut his arm off to his shoulder. They couldn't go any further without taking his head off. He died.

25 Once the infection starts in you, it's very hard to stop. Doctors can't do anything with it when it gets that bad. They even tell you this in the articles. I've read you article after article showing that they're saying the door is closing; there's no way you can stop it with what they have. They are hopeless cases.

26 This article here is talking about drinking water. It says, *Inescapable Heavy Metal Toxicity. You may as well face it, we're getting from our*

*drinking water pesticides...* That's the main thing that's flowing into the lakes and streams that these goofy suckers are out spraying with planes. Somebody said they saw a plane over our fields. We didn't hire that sucker to come in and spray our land. He actually wasn't over our land, he was north of it, but it just looked like he was. Pesticides are going into the drinking water, the streams, the rivers, and the lakes, all the time.

27 *...radiation and mercury are there. Dental amalgam fillings...* These are also going into it. I don't know what this word is but it comes from cigarettes and second hand smoke chemicals which are in the air. They're also going into the water. *...lead from tap water and lead based paints...* These are all found in the water supply. *...Any of the toxic metals, including aluminum, cadmium, lead, arsenic and mercury may block magnesium metabolism in our bodies. Magnesium is a crucial mineral necessary for electrical stability...*

28 Remember, I told you the body is totally electric. There are no chemicals that are supposed to be in your body. They try to take chemicals, drugs, to fight these things but when they do, they mess up something else in your body. They're not meant to be there.

29 *...Magnesium is a crucial mineral necessary for electrical stability for every cell in our bodies...* It's something you've got to have in order for your body to function properly.

30 I was trying to find out exactly how syphilis works and how it actually causes the teeth of children to rot. They were explaining it to me last week from the information they had looked up on the Internet. The lab technicians did this along with one of the doctors. They were explaining how this actually makes the teeth rot. Your body has over three trillion electrical computers. Now, I don't know who counted them and they may have gotten one off somewhere but this is what they came up with!

31 Now, the syphilis invades what we call the nervous system of your body. This is what is actually electric. Syphilis invades the nervous system and gets in, sometimes on the back of proteins or on some kind of molecule. It invades the nervous system. The major computer, the motherboard, gives your stomach instructions. Your stomach is where you take your food in and it separates it and sends different parts of the food to different areas of the body, wherever it's needed or the body asks for it. Now, think of a computer virus. That's what syphilis

is in your body; it's a computer virus. Say your teeth are asking for calcium and they send some toxins from your gut because they were confused by the syphilis so your teeth start to rot. It's that simple. Now, if your organs are asking for what they need, your eyes or your lungs or wherever it is that the syphilis has invaded, the syphilis causes confusion and the organ shuts down. The organs get confused then they start doing things they're not supposed to do and eventually you die.

32 That's what's taking place here. We're getting these bugs in our bodies and we're getting them from drinking water. We're getting them from the air, too, because everything is polluted. There are certain things you can do. One of them is the oral chelation, which grabs ahold of things in the body and flushes them out. That's the oral chelation. It's available for you if you want to go to work on your body. The longer you wait, the more you will need it; the worse you will need it.

33 If anyone is interested, I noticed a thing that was also sent to me in the mail about skills you can learn at home. Here are just a few: *diesel mechanics, electronics, mechanical engineering technology, small engine repair, carpentry*... You can actually train to be a carpenter at home. To me, that's a wonderful trade. I like to build; I used to do it all myself with a hammer (a regular hammer, not an air hammer) and a handsaw. I sawed all my lumber with a handsaw. I could get it perfect. I got skilled at it where I could get it perfect most of the time! A carpenter is what Yahshua was; He was a carpenter. It's a great trade to follow.

34 It also has here *catering, gourmet cooking*, if anyone's interested in cooking. You can take this right at home. *Home remodeling and repair, interior decorator, photography*... We need photographers in the House. We can never get enough of them. ... *plumbing*... You can learn plumbing. ... *professional landscaping, professional locksmiths, teachers' aids*... I'll keep this and if you're interested I will try to get it to the receptionist so she can give you the phone number for it if you want it.

35 *The Cryptosporidium, which causes Cryptosporidiosis, is an intestinal protozoan and initially described as causing severe diarrhea in livestock*... The way the livestock got it was from human beings. They didn't get it from drinking fresh running drinking water that was pure. They got it from mankind who got his manure and everything into the drinking water. It was already in human beings, but they just now discovered what was causing it. At the same time it was getting into the animals' drinking water, it was also in ours.

36 I read this to you before, but I just want to rehearse it a little. They show in daycare centers that *sixty-five percent of the children had Cryptosporidium and ten to fifteen percent of the schools examined from asymptomatic children*... Those are ones who don't show any symptoms. ... *in their centers were found to have these parasites*... Parasites that live off your body.

37 There is also giardia found in this. It says *it's more prevalent in children and those with immuno-deficiencies than in the others. Their vitality is not affected by the normal concentration of chlorine*... That means these parasites are not affected; they're not killed. ... *their vitality*... Of these parasites. ... *is not affected by the normal concentration of chlorine used to purify the drinking water*... They are treating the water with chlorine, which is also giving the person who drinks it bad side effects. This is what accumulates in the pineal gland of your brain and it builds up. Your body can't get rid of it and it causes all sorts of things later.

38 ... *The incubation period is about two to seven days. The infection is characterized by acute onset of watery diarrhea, nausea, and abdominal cramps. Infection is self-limited*... Now, this is a lie. It's not self-limited. They admit in other articles that your body doesn't really get rid of all of it. They find homes. Your body tries to keep it confined while finding something that will kill them. ... *resulting in weight loss and malnutrition*... Now, malnutrition is what they want to try to stop.

39 I saw this in the articles that Kahan Yedid-iyah read to you this morning about the government trying to take over the vitamin and mineral supply that you're free to get right now. I would urge you to do so. If the government takes it over and they do like they've done in other countries, they will be limited to prescription only. Now, if you can't build your body's immune system up, and your nutritional system up to where your body can get the nutrition it needs, then it makes you susceptible to everything that comes along. They admit that in this article.

40 ... *weight loss and malnutrition. Diarrhea may also become chronic*... **Chronic** means *reoccurring, deeply rooted, deeply seated, continually, persistent, stubborn, incurable*. This is what they admit that you're getting from the drinking water. They know nothing that will stop it. What they're putting in the water is as strong as they can put it; but it doesn't affect the ability of the parasites in any way to breed and give you trouble. That's what we're facing in the contamination of the water supply.

41 Now, our job is to work, the Work that will reach every household in the world, telling them what the world is doing to themselves. We must add The Peaceful Solution to all religions. I mean just that. We need to add it to all religions. This is what I'm trying to do in the talk shows, and radio shows. I just signed a contract where we will reach over a hundred million people. Praise Yahweh.

42 This will reach all of Europe. It will reach partly into Russia, all of Israel, several parts of Asia. It will reach over a hundred million people altogether if you can think that big. It reaches over a hundred million people. This was put in our lap. It was offered to us and we sucked it up so fast they didn't have time to resist. The contract is already signed. Praise Yahweh.

43 Now, the Scriptures show, and this is what I want to go into, that we are the ones who are going to show the world that what they're doing is bringing the curses upon themselves. What Yahweh told them to do would actually get rid of these curses. That's our complete job that's given to us in the Holy Scriptures.

44 Everything is falling into place at this time. The nations are angry, as I read you. They're angry and they don't like what's taking place with the United States. Europe doesn't like it. I guess the United States wants something they have over there or wants to change things over there. They're not going to stop their plans. If you remember, in Malachi Martin's book, *The Keys Of This Blood*, he shows that this bloodline is going to take over. That's what he says. It's called *The Keys Of This Blood*.

45 It's a very boring book to read. If you have the patience enough to read it and pick out what the man is saying, he shows that this bloodline includes the leaders of the world, including the ones of the Great Eight, who all went to the same schools. They have academies set up and no one gets into those high offices without coming from those academies. That's the reason Malachi Martin said it wouldn't make any difference who was president. This plan is in action and it's not controlled by the president; he just carries out orders. He's kind of the hit man.

46 The Great Eight is very active. If you noticed, they just pledged three million dollars to the Palestinians. This is buying the ones who would cause the most resistance to the sites that are called holy in Israel. The holy sites are what the Catholic Church wants. The Catholic Church hopes to come out on top, Malachi Martin says. They're working as hard as President Bush is to do so.

47 This is what our job is. Yahweh's judgments

are true; the nations are angry. Yahweh's judgments have come to pass and are coming to pass, just like He said they would in the Scriptures. His judgments are put into the prophecies. The prophecies say, "If you do this, you're going to suffer in this manner; this is what you're going to bring upon yourself."

48 The nations are doing these things to cause and spread these plagues, confusion and war. We're putting that information out. That's our job; that's what Yahweh has told us to do. That's what He showed Yahchanan. He showed Yahchanan what The House of Yahweh would be doing in these Last Days.

49 Now, we got down, if you remember, to **Yahchanan 14:4**. We saw how Yahshua had healed certain people. Then in **Yahchanan 8:11** He says to go and sin no more lest a worse plague comes upon you.

50 Remember the water supply; all of these things are taking place in the whole world, in the entire world. When I was in Canada, they had signs up on the Great Lakes where the big boats would come in and dock, that said not to eat any more than I believe two ounces of the fish you caught there because of the high levels of mercury. That hasn't changed. They've contaminated it. If you can imagine the Great Lakes there and how big they are, they look like oceans. When you get out there in them, they look like the ocean. They're huge but they're all contaminated. The water is totally defiled in the Great Lakes.

51 If you'd go to **Revelation 11** now, here is where our job is specified. It was actually shown to **Yahchanan**. If you'll look at this closely, you'll find this very interesting. It's very interesting that Yahweh is talking about us. It could not be any others. We're the only ones on earth who are fulfilling these prophecies.

52 **Revelation 11:6. These hold Yahweh's authority...** I'll read the exact words to you later, but it actually means *the Kingdom of Heaven*. They hold His authority or the Kingdom of Heaven says this is the way we will handle this situation. This is the last one; this is the seventh light on the menorah, on the seven lampstand. This is it; it's the finishing Work of Yahweh. Keep that in mind. We're telling the world, "What you're doing is causing these plagues to come upon you. If you'd follow Yahweh's Laws strictly and not change His Laws, then you would not have these plagues coming upon you."

53 **These hold Yahweh's authority...** Yahweh's authority or the Kingdom of Heaven. The original there says the heavenly authority. **...to shut the heaven...** I don't want to spend all the time

explaining that one. **...in order that rainfall does not rain the days of their prediction...** Notice, the prophecies. They're bringing out certain prophecies to these people.

54 They could stop this anytime they wanted to. My brother wasn't forced to; I'm not forced to. I'm being led and inspired and it's on my mind day and night. I can't work hard enough or fast enough to get this done, but we don't have to; we're not forced to do it. Yahweh's not making us do it with a chair, a whip and a gun as animal trainers do.

55 **...the days of their prediction...** The days when they bring forth these judgments of Yahweh. **...and Yahweh's authority they have over the waters, to turn them into blood...** It's not that they turn them into blood, they predict that what the world is doing is going to turn the water, oceans, lakes and streams into death. That word **blood** means death, full of life of all kinds, evil parasites that can destroy your body. They have the power to tell and bring this prophecy to the world that what they're doing is going to bring death to all the waters. That's what I'm reading you here.

56 Now, remember, this is not the worst of it at this time. In this time period right here, you have to keep in mind **I Thessalonians 5:3** that this is going to come upon the world as pains upon a woman with child. It's going to come in these Last Days rather rapidly. The last three and a half years started April 13, 2004. We're over a year into this right now. You can see how right now, even our local lakes are contaminated. Praise Yahweh our underground wells are not contaminated. That's not to say that they couldn't be. I praise Yahweh that He shows this is the protected place.

57 **...into blood...** That means *death*. **...and to strike the earth with every plague—as often as, provided, they should will...** That word in the King James Version is "smite" and we put it **strike**. It does mean strike like with a fist or with a hammer. What it conjures up in the people's minds is that we're going to cause this plague. We have nothing to do with the cause of it. We're trying to get people to stop causing these plagues. Yahshua did the same thing.

58 **Strike** means *to smite or strike, of judgment meted out*. In other words, the Kingdom of Heaven gave this judgment and says, "We'll give man so long, and then all of this will develop. By this time in the history of mankind, we're going to see the earth contaminated and defiled. We're going to see the waters contaminated and defiled."

59 All of this took place before the earth was created and man placed upon it. All of these plans were made to be carried out on earth, even the plans

for the Two Witnesses in the Last Days. All of it was planned before man was ever created and put on the earth. That was Yahweh's Plan to create mankind in His image and then give him authority to bring about the will of the Kingdom of Yahweh on earth. It was planned to be so.

60 So what they translated **smite** actually means *judgment meted out to some person; the judgment of infliction of disease...* That's what we see in the articles that Kahan Yedidiyah was bringing you today. Disease also causes the confusion of the mind, just as it causes the teeth to rot. Children are actually born with it and, as soon as their teeth start coming out, they're rotting because of syphilis that took place in their dad, mother, grandmother and so forth before them. They were born with this.

61 *...judgment of plagues to be inflicted upon man...* Or if you put it the other way, judgment of plagues to be brought about by mankind because of his rebellion and his fruits. You see in **Revelation 11:6** that their predictions are to warn. Remember their predictions. These are predictions that these diseases will strike the earth.

62 Yahshua had to do this same thing. Turn over to **Revelation 19** quickly. You will see it clearer what I'm trying to get over to you. This is speaking about Yahshua right here.

63 **Revelation 19:15. And out of His mouth goes a sharp, two-edged sword...** Is this one that He cuts the heads off with? **...that with it He should strike the nations...** He smites the earth with His two-edged sword the same as the Two Witnesses smite the earth, giving the judgments that were meted to them to give. **...and He will rule over them...** That word **strike** actually means to tend, guide, or teach. All of this is going to be corrected in the near future. If I had ten more Kahan Yahodahs we'd have it already done but I only have one! I'm working him overtime. He's doing it willingly! We're working on it.

64 Yahshua smites but His instrument is His Word, described as a sword here. It's the Word of Yahweh. He strikes them or corrects them with the Word of Yahweh. That's how we're striking them and how we smite the earth. We're telling them about these plagues and telling them that they haven't seen the worst of it yet.

65 What they're doing right now and the infections they're placing in their bodies are getting together. It's like Russia, China, India and Iran getting together to fight the United States. That's the same thing that's taking place in their bodies and they're not doing anything to get rid of the parasites. They're not cleansing even though the Scriptures tell you to cleanse. Why is that not being

taught by the churches today? Cleansing is spoken of throughout the Holy Scriptures. That's what Yahshua did. He cleansed them and healed them. He did that for many of them, not all of them, but many of them.

66 In the original of **verse 6**, it says *heavenly authority, the earth...* Which also includes the inhabitants of the earth in every instance where this is used. When it says earth it includes the earth, the soil, but it mainly means the people of the earth. *...And they took of the people...* This is talking about the witnesses doing their jobs.

67 Go back up to **verse 7**. *And when they may finish the testimony of themselves...* Now, in this chapter, you see that there are two things they do. One, they testify, "We are the witnesses." When they have finished the testimony of themselves, then *...they take of the people, and the tribes and the tongues and the nations...* Lastly, the nations, that's what we're doing now.

68 I didn't tell you the best part about this new TV station: We're on it twenty-four hours a day. Praise Yahweh is what I said too! We're on twenty-four hours a day. Whether you're in Israel or any part of Europe, you can tune that station in twenty-four hours a day. A lot of people have clickers and keep changing the channels! If they tune that in, any time, day or night, twenty-four hours a day, they're going to hear The House of Yahweh warning the nations of the things to come.

69 First, they finish the testimony of themselves and then they take of the peoples and tribes and tongues and lastly, nations. These are the ones who were translated "dead bodies" in the *King James Version*. I guess it's amazing what a dead body can do! They'd like to have us dead, but Yahweh says no.

70 Now, in Yahshua's case, in **verse 15**, it says, *He may smite the nations and He may tend...* The original translated this differently than the *King James Version* and differently from us. That word **tend** there means *to take care of, to manage and to operate*. That means to show them how to live by teaching them.

71 Remember, **Revelation 11:6** and **7** speaks of the days of the witnesses and when they've testified about themselves and then they take of tribes, peoples and nations. Then, it speaks of the plagues. Let's go back to **Yahchanan 8**. This is not a hard subject to understand but you have to get all the Scriptures in mind in order to have them all in one bundle in your mind in order to understand.

72 Remember **Revelation 11:6** and **7** says they finish the testimony of themselves and then they

take of tribes, peoples and nations. This all takes place during the days of their predictions.

73 **Yahchanan 8:11**. **She said, No man, Teacher. Then Yahshua said to her: Neither do I condemn you. Go and sin no more...** Then, in **Luke 7:21** we see partially the same thing here.

74 **Luke 7:21**. **And at that same time He cured many...** Do you notice that He didn't cure them all? He was able to cure many. He would put them on a cleansing program. Remember, He said to go to the priest and cleanse yourself. He said to take their cleansing program. That's part of it. That's part of everybody's job to do.

75 That's the reason I keep telling you that you need to get rid of these parasites. That oral chelation won't get them all but it will get a gob of them out of your bloodstream that are in there.

76 **Luke 7:21**. **And at that same time He cured many of their diseases, plagues, and evil spirits; and many who were blind...** Not all of them, but some of them who were blind. **...He gave sight...** But not all.

77 Now, this word **plague** actually means *disease or plague*. I want you to go back to **Deuteronomy** now with this in mind. Tie it in with what Yahweh said was going to come. Here in **Revelation**, He's predicting that the seventh Work would bring this information to the world.

78 **Deuteronomy 28:45**. **Moreover, all these curses will come upon you...** He's telling them that if you don't keep these Laws, this is what's going to take place in your life. This is one of the predictions here. **...and will pursue you, and will overtake you, until you are destroyed...** That is, mankind. **...because you simply did not obey the voice of Yahweh your Father, to keep His Laws and His statutes, which He commanded you...** If you break one, it starts the ball rolling.

79 **Verse 46**, **And these curses shall be upon you and on your descendants forever...** If you don't follow His Laws, these curses that we just read and Kahan Yedidiyah just read, are going to be upon you forever. **...for a sign and for a wonder...** To who? To the universe. We're going to see that plainer in **Revelation** in just a little bit.

80 It's going to be for a sign and a wonder. We'll see plainly that this is all being shown to the Kingdom of Heaven and to all the universe, those who are left alive, the ones who are still alive on the planets.

81 **Verse 47**, **Because you did not serve Yahweh your Father...** Because you did not take these Laws to heart to keep everyone of them. Because you didn't do this, your children will be born with

syphilis already in their bodies, where their teeth grow rotten or decayed, with some organs in their bodies that are not functioning properly. Then, their immune systems are down to where any little infection could come and take place in their bodies.

82 All of this takes place because of illegal sex, illegal food, illegal actions in your life and a screwed up, defiled environment, with defiled water and air.

83 **Verse 47, Because you did not serve Yahweh your Father joyfully...** This is something else we all need to work on. We're not proving we can work in the Kingdom of Heaven with the malakim, we're proving we can work with our brothers or sisters or wives or children.

84 That's the reason I say we need to be sitting down at a certain time of day with our children,

listening to these tapes and talking about these things that are being shown week after week here and what Yahweh prophesies that we, The House of Yahweh, will be doing in these Last Days.

85 **...and with gladness of heart...** Someone was confessing to me this morning and this person said she wasn't as joyful today as she thought she should be. I said to think about what Yahweh has called you for. Think about this great Kingdom of Heaven that He has offered you where you can actually get rid of all this crap. Yahweh actually shows that. He shows that when we are finished, we're going to have these things confined and all these parasites confined.

86 We'll go into that in the next sermon. May Yahweh bless you. I'll turn the services to the next speaker. I love you, men. May Yahweh bless you.

## Of The People And By The People

**V**ery soon now, a third part of mankind will be dead due to man's rebellious way of life, or more correctly, way of strife. Yet, even after these deaths occur, the nations still will not repent. This killing will be accomplished by nuclear war. In fact, the prophecy detailing this nuclear war also gives us information about the mushroom cloud that results from a nuclear explosion and three colors that make up the cloud. Prophecy also gives us details about the fallout dust, another result of a nuclear blast, the color of the dust and what the dust will do to mankind. These prophecies also refer to a specific time period of three and one half years, which all the prophets and the Savior spoke of as the Last Days, or the end. This end is not referring to the end of all mankind or the end of the world. It is referring to the end of man's governments of and by the people.

Man's governments, which are led by religions under the influence of the Great Whore, invented the nuclear bomb, and they will soon use this invention to bring about the end of man's governments and religions, which are also of the people and by the people. They will destroy themselves as well as four-fifths of the earth's population. Prophecy shows that man's governments, led by his religions, will cause all of this destruction.

Religion is a belief that there is a Creator who will reward the people in this lifetime with certain benefits if they do what the corporation teaches. All believe, or profess to believe, that they will be blessed with eternal life in the end. Religions have played an important part in society. By that I mean they were meant to teach people to follow after righteousness. History shows that in their early days, many of them strictly taught certain issues—statutes or laws. But as the majority grew, they demanded change and new leaders were elected, who

also demanded change, then the body as a whole adopted different guidelines.

Although all religions originally began with one or more of Yahweh's Laws, they eventually left those Laws and wrote their own laws because of rebellion among the group. The Laws of Yahweh never changed, nor did the source from which they came. In fact, the Savior and the apostles taught the same Laws that Yahweh gave Mosheh along with the promise of eternal life to those who would repent of breaking these Laws, and would fully convert to keeping them.

The prophecies in the Holy Scriptures, for this time period, are proving to be perfectly true. Today's world events are evidence of this fact. The prophets actually foretold, and described perfectly, the invention and use of nuclear bombs for this generation. They show that the nation who first built and used the nuclear bomb would also try to institute democracy in all nations in this time period. The prophets also show that this same nation would be led by two democratic religions that would actually persecute those not of their faith, especially those who keep Yahweh's Laws. These prophecies were foretold for this time period and have been taking place in this generation.

These prophecies have proven to be true because the U.S., which built and used the first nuclear bombs, is led by two democratic, Christian religions. The U.S. is also trying to persuade all nations to accept democracy in the exact time period that prophecy shows this would take place. For this same time period, prophecy shows that the nations are being provoked to anger. This is exactly what we see in the world news today.

7-05 Newsletter

---

# *Chapter Seventeen*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests**

### **Will Bring Peace To The Universe #9:**

### **Revelation 16:2—Noisome And Grievous**

### **Sores Are Increasing Rapidly At This Time**

### **From Drinking Water, Foods, Forbidden**

### **Sex And Contaminated Air—Coming As**

### **Pains Of A Woman In Labor With Child**

**7/30/05**

1 Shalom everyone! May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. You may be seated. Praise Yahweh.

2 We have a lot to cover. We have a lot of improving to do. This article reads, *Muslim Nations Face Rising Threat of AIDS*. I'm not going to read this article, but just get the headlines. When you read the article, you will notice how everything is increasing. The deadly diseases are increasing.

3 *Mysterious Deadly Pig-borne Virus Spreads In China. If the government knows the following situation with people eating sick pigs, why don't they stop it?...* That's a great question isn't it?

4 *The Flu Is Mutating Faster Than Thought...* It's all picking up speed; did you get that? It's increasing, as pains upon a woman with child.

5 What I want you to understand is what we've got to do. We are going to be hindered somewhat, I know, from this new law that they just passed.

6 By the way, on this television station that we have, the Message of Yahweh is going to be broadcast twenty-four hours a day. I was wrong last week when I said it was going to be reaching a hundred million people; it's over four hundred million people that it will reach. Yes, praise Yahweh. It reaches all of Israel. We've already had our people over there checking into this.

7 We're going to be using a lot of these shows on that television show. We're going to be broadcasting

twenty-four hours a day, seven days a week. If you click on that channel, you have us anytime day or night. These night parties are going to want to watch these shows because they'll think we're one of them for a little while!

8 What we're seeing is prophecy fulfilled in the news. It's getting closer and closer. Everything the prophets said is coming to pass at this time. Surely, anyone can see that among the nations with all the sickness and things that are taking place. It's all in the days of the Work of the seventh malak. I know you've got to understand that by now as much as we've brought out on the seventh malak, this Last Days' Work, the last candle, the western light that never goes out and Yahweh says won't go out.

9 I've told some priests that I'm trying to put this information into tablets, spiral notebooks, so that if anything ever occurs to me, it will be available. I'm not covering all of this because I don't have time. It will be available to the priests to go through if anything does occur. Then, they can keep bringing you this information clear through to the very end of this thing.

10 You know yourself that mankind has shunned everything that Yahweh has given him to keep him safe. You can see that. They reject the Sabbath day, which is a plain Law that anyone can see. The Law says to be sure to keep the Sabbath; it's the seventh day of the week, and this shows Yahweh that you



belong to Him. He says the Sabbaths, not just the seventh day of each week, but keeping all the Sabbaths is a sign that you belong to Him.

11 As **I Yahchanan 3:7** through **8** says, this distinguishes between you and the people of Satan. It sets you apart. If you keep the Laws of Yahweh, it shows the difference between you and Satan and Yahweh knows you are His. Your names have been called and written in heaven, which shows Yahweh's protection from that moment on. If you will endure until the end, you can endure until the end if you'll practice certain things and start doing them on time.

12 The articles I brought last week on the parasites in the water show the drinking water is getting worse. The air is getting worse. We saw in that article last week about the contamination of the water. The cities are saying, "We can't do this; what we have at our disposal to use won't take this much out. There's still this much in the water." So, instead of improving their facilities, the E.P.A. (Environmental Protection Agency) raised the allotted amount. They said, "We'll raise it up a little so you're allowed this much now." They say they meet the E.P.A. standards but there's still a hazard to you if your immune system is weak.

13 Now, remember that, brethren. Your immune system is your defense system. If your immune system is weakened, you're susceptible to any disease, any infection that comes along. What we need to be doing right now is improving our immune systems.

14 Now, the supplements are the best way I know of to build up your immune system. Are all of you getting this? Please listen closely. The supplements are the only way I know of to build up your immune system. Almost all the prophets in the Scriptures spoke of using supplements to do this. Some of the verses are mistranslated but some of them are not.

15 Let's turn over to **Amosyah** and read that again. It's going to make more sense to you now than it did when I first brought it to you twenty years ago. This is what's taking place right now.

16 **Amosyah 3:6. Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid?... Or not take heed to what is taking place?** There's a question that's being put into your mind here. The questions is, "Why aren't the people being alerted to this?"

17 **Amosyah** said they're dumb dogs and don't know how to bark or they're too lazy or afraid to bark. The fear that is upon anyone who exposes what takes place is that they will lose their governmental jobs or positions and that the beastly system will come down on them. So they can't say too much concerning this to alert you as to what's taking place.

18 It's like the question in this flyer, if the government knows this, why aren't they warning the people of what's going on so they could avoid getting these diseases? They have warned them just enough to keep from getting sued, like the article we read on the water.

19 By the way, I made several copies. If you didn't get one and still need one, they're out here by the offering boxes. That was the flyer on the water that showed the contamination in the water. It's actually worse than what they're saying but they've said enough to keep them out of lawsuits in case of death by drinking water.

20 A trumpet is being blown; The House of Yahweh is the last trumpet. I've brought you that. If you didn't get those tapes, you need to get the sermons and listen to them about the seventh trumpet. There's much shown in those sermons I brought on that subject.

21 **Verse 7, Most assuredly Father Yahweh will have no work, other than the work that He has prophesied in advance by His servants the prophets...** There's not going to be any warning given by this world as to what's taking place. They give a little. The U.N. said to brace yourself for these epidemics that are going to take place because they are coming, but that's all they ever told you to do: Brace yourself. Are you supposed to rear back and stiffen yourself? You could think of all kinds of meanings in your imagination.

22 The people keep doing the same old thing. They keep doing the same things that make them sick. Much more of the latest information was sent to me this week. Some of it even came in this morning on what is taking place in the drinking water and the things you and your children can get from it. It has a deadly effect. They try to play down the fact that it's causing deaths, but it is causing deaths.

23 Someone told me about a show; I don't know if you saw it or not. I think the only reason these people watched it was because of the fact that they understood that this eighty-two year old woman on the show had syphilis in her brain. The story was that she had committed fornication at the age of eighteen. Back that many years, that's when we were fighting syphilis in the State Board of Health Laboratories so I remember a bunch about this. I would that my house hadn't burned down and destroyed all the articles, and records that we had made to send out to the soldier boys.

24 This syphilis was the most feared thing at that time in the way of sexually transmitted diseases. We told about the army boy, who was overseas and went to a bar and got sick. They tried to make out like these things came from overseas. The diseases

were raging in the United States at that time because television was taking its toll and they were lifting the dresses higher and getting the people to start neighing after everyone's wives. This was spreading the filth even faster. We told about this redheaded woman named Katie. I don't even remember how the song went now but this man went into the bar, found this redheaded woman named Katie, took her to bed and got a dose of syphilis. A few days later he sees a rash on his face, so he puts some cream on it and it goes away. Well, the rash will go away whether you put anything on it or not. It goes deep into your body.

25 On this show, this woman had committed fornication at the age of eighteen, or she was raped. She got a dose of syphilis. She went to the doctor and the doctor assured her they had it all killed off with penicillin but they didn't. I was asking the question back then, whether you put anything on it or not, this stuff hides so how do we know that penicillin is killing it? We don't and we didn't then but we told the people to go get penicillin. They were told, "Go get treated because this can really cause you trouble later on in life. That's what we were telling them. Come to find out, the treatment didn't help either. The people who had syphilis went crazy, their lungs shut down, their hearts shut down and they died. Most of the time, the relatives didn't even know why they had the heart attack, why their minds went crazy or why they started doing crazy things.

26 The woman on this show, who was eighty-two years old, said that she never had sex again after that encounter; and that she was totally fed up with men. She had said that she didn't want to be around them and didn't want them to touch her. It marked her for life. At eighty-two years old, she started doing crazy things. From a one-night stand, syphilis finally started working its way to the brain and building up in the brain. The woman actually had syphilis from the time she was eighteen until the time she was eighty-two years old.

27 This shows what we're trying to tell you here, brethren, and what Yahweh is trying to warn you of. There's no way you can live forever and keep doing these things. It's just not possible. Yahweh's trying to tell you, "If you do what I tell you to do, you will live forever." You won't be dying of these diseases. You won't be causing them. This won't go on in the Kingdom. We'll be free of them. I can show you that from the Scriptures. Under the leadership of the seventh malak, Yahweh says, we're going to be totally free from these things and then we're going to be shown the Kingdom, that is, taken into the Kingdom. We'll get to that way down the line.

28 Here, Yahweh says He won't have any other

Work or any other warnings on this, it won't be going out to the world, except by The House of Yahweh.

29 **Verse 8, The lion has roared, who will not fear?... Who will not pay attention? ...Father Yahweh has spoken, but who can prophesy?...** He's already said no one can except who He has prophesied of in advance.

30 **Verse 9, Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt...** This word, **Egypt**, if you go back and see what it's talking about, you see it is the palaces of sinners. They are throughout the world. At this time, sin has reached its peak.

31 **...and say; Assemble yourselves on the mountains... That is the uplifted places. ...of the people with the mark...** In the other translations it says "Samaria," and that means *the people with the mark*, that is the mark of the beastly system. **...and behold...** That is, notice, witness what is taking place. He's speaking here to me as well as to everyone. He's saying to witness this or tell about it.

32 That's one of the things that we are shown that the seventh malak will be doing in the Last Days. He will be telling about this and witnessing what is taking place among the people with the mark. He will tell about it. That's the reason we have these news articles read aloud. We're showing what is going on in the world, based on what they say.

33 **...and behold the great tumults... Out there. ...within her, and the oppressions in her midst...** Yes, they're everywhere. Just watch the news with what is going on in Afghanistan and Iraq and what they tell about China and the way she oppresses the people and Taiwan. All these things are taking place among the people with the mark. Along with this, you have to remember the Scriptures where Yahweh says we witness to the Gods in heaven and to the earth. These are the ones, Yahweh says, "I sit and counsel with them. I counsel them and tell them what way they should be going and what they should be doing to put a stop to the oppression and wars." He's doing it in a way now that's very impressive to anyone watching it because they're seeing it played out.

34 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do righteousness...** They have shunned everything that has to do with Yahweh. Righteousness is actually taking your supplements; one of them is the essential oils. This is one of the things that is mentioned in the Holy Scriptures. Another thing to use is the alkaline water, which I'll talk about in just a little bit. You need to use lye soap your body and wash your dishes with the ashes. These are all supplements that are shown in the Scriptures that you can use.

In Yahshua's Work and the priests' Work we see the cleanses shown. These we need to do.

35 You can stop taking these parasites into your body but that won't kill the ones that are in your body. The ones that are in your body keep growing and growing. You're shown how to get syphilis out of your body. If you've ever gone out and committed fornication or adultery or been with some loose woman or married someone who was with some other man, there's a possibility of about a hundred percent that you have syphilis in your body. We know how to get rid of all of these things but I can't do it for you. I'm not going to tie you down and put these things on your back to kill them and get them out of your body.

36 Yes you have it too. You were probably born with it. It may be one inch from your brain right now or getting ready to enter your brain.

37 Putting these oils at the base of your neck and at your tailbone blocks the parasites in your spinal cord. Then, putting oils up and down your spine, will kill them from your spinal cord and keep them from your brain. Then you take the peroxide baths which flush them all out. We also know other things that will get the parasites out of the rest of your body.

38 This morning I was told by a doctor about black walnut tincture. A study is being done right now on what I recommended several years ago. My parents used to use it. When the children got sick, we got a dose of black walnut tincture. I was told by a doctor this morning that this is one of the greatest ways of getting rid of these parasites that you take into your body by this drinking water. I asked how you would use it and I was told that you take about a tablespoon a day. I asked if you did that everyday and the answer was yes. These things hatch out rather rapidly and you can get them from almost anywhere. If you give them time to grow, they're hard to get rid of so you should take this stuff every day.

39 I asked if there were any side effects to the black walnut tincture and I was told that there are none known. That's probably one of the things they're going to try to outlaw. They are going to try to outlaw some of these things as you've probably heard. They've already passed the law that they're going to outlaw certain supplements. These are supplements that would build your immune system up. The worldly doctors are saying in the reports that we're getting that the government is fighting against these supplements. They're fighting against the very things that build up your immune system.

40 This law is already passed. All it's lacking right now is President Bush's signature and then they will start putting the law into effect and taking

certain vitamins out of the health food stores. You won't be able to get them there anymore. You can get them but you have to have a prescription. They'll tell the people who sell them to you just exactly how much they can give you. It won't be anything like it should be.

41 If you remember, we played a tape here a few weeks ago where the man was talking about alkalizing your body. He said you have to build this stuff up in your body. If you had listened closely to what he was saying about using the alkaline water, he said you have to go a little bit overboard at first. Well, he was telling about himself doing it. You have to do that to get your body back to where it should be. The little amount that they tell you will show in a few days on your tongue. He was talking about the need to go overboard at first. I know you're going to get worried about over-alkalizing. I don't know where they got that. I can't find anything that backs them up in this. If you had over-alkalized your body, you could eat a lemon and it would be back in three seconds time to the neutralized level it's supposed to be.

42 By overdoing it, you get it in to where it can start breaking down these things that have been placed there over the years by the filth we're bringing into our bodies. We'll get to that in a minute. Let's go back to this right here.

43 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do righteousness...** They've shunned all the health food Laws. It's the answer to the person who asked the questions, "If the government knows that this is in the pork, why in the world don't they tell the people?" They have a pork industry to deal with anytime they do. If they try to question the Mad Cow Disease, they're going to be sued by this huge cattle industry organization, like they did to Oprah Winfrey who said something against beef on her show. They have the money to put you away if you speak against this.

44 We can do it here to our people, but broadcast it out on the air and they can and will bring charges against you for doing so. They'll blame you for making the price of cattle drop. They can show on the books where they lost a couple of billion dollars and then you'll have to pay it. They can take everything you have and put you in jail until you pay it, as Yahshua said.

45 **...they who store up violence...** The same ones, the ones who sin, also store up violence in their brains. They also store up violence in the world among the people. **...and robbery in their palaces.**

46 **Verse 11, Therefore, this is what Father Yahweh says: An adversary is surrounding the**

**land; he will bring down your strength...** Your immune system. This is actually speaking of the immune system. **...from you, and your palaces will be plundered...** This word, **strength**, covers the immune system. If you look that up, it means *nourishment, nutrition, sustenance, and support*, something that will sustain you and support you.

47 This is what we see taking place and going to take place even more. They're already pulling herbs from the health food stores when there's any sign that they can cure cancer. They're taken off the market immediately and forbidden from being sold. Dr. Williams was telling about one in his article.

48 This article talks about this law and says, *Restriction to our herbs and vitamins via Codex Alimentarius...* This is the name of the law that is taking this away. They have it in this news article.

49 It goes on to say: *Codex is to shift all remedies into the prescription category so they can be controlled exclusively by medical monopoly and its bosses, the major pharmaceutical firms. Predictably, this scenario has been denied by the Canadian Health Food Association and the Health Protection Branch of Canada...* This is already in effect in Canada. That's the reason I asked this morning that they get me the information from Canada on what they're going to take out of the health food stores there.

50 If you have it in your possession as an individual, they won't come and get it out of your house. If you stock up now what you need to use during this next two years, you will be on the safe side. You have to do this in advance. All of this warning is taking place so you can do this.

51 *The Codex proposal exists as law in Norway and Germany where the entire health food industry has literally been taken over by the drug companies. In these countries vitamin C above two hundred milligrams is illegal as is vitamin E above 45 IU and vitamin B1 over 2.4 milligrams...* Let me see if there's anything else here. *...International movement is in progress aiming to destroy health freedom in every country on the planet...* That's their goal. *...Norway's Codex guidelines carry a lot of weight because they are enforceable through the World Trade Organization...* They have a lot of power behind them, even more than the cattle industry that everyone is afraid of in the United States.

52 Now, I read you some about the Cryptosporidiosis, which is a disease that comes from a parasite. I don't know why I get tongue-tied trying to pronounce these things up here! I pronounce them so well when I'm not up here. Let me read this. *The giardiasis is more prevalent...* This is the disease that giardia causes. *...in children than*

*in adults. It's significant in those with malnutrition...* Those who can't get their supplements, those whose bodies get run down. *...and those with immuno-deficiencies. The viability is not affected by normal concentrations of chlorine...* That's what they put in the drinking water to try to kill these things. It won't kill them. This is what this article admits: it doesn't kill them.

53 Now, I read you that. I didn't read to you about the malaria. *Other intestinal protozoan. Infections of children with this and other parasites may be associated with the gastrointestinal complaints, such as abdominal pain...* If your children start complaining about their stomachs hurting, it's probably because of the water they were drinking. These parasites have gotten into their stomachs and started digging away. They're digging away also at the child's immune system. *...dysentery and diarrhea. E-coli may also invade the intestinal mucosa causing bloody diarrhea and ulcerations...* Now, remember that word **ulcerations** because we're going to see it in the Scriptures in a little while.

54 They give the diagnosis in this pamphlet, but we don't know if it kills the parasites or just makes them hide and come back later. *Malaria results when erythrocyte...* Those are the red blood cells. *...are invaded by any of these species of protozoan parasites of the genus Plasmodium. It is characterized by high fever which is often intermittent and by anemia...* In a weakened immune system the red blood cells are invaded by the parasites. If the red blood cells were attacked by the parasites they would be overwhelmed because the parasites go after the red blood cells. Certain red blood cells are destroyed in the fight. Some destroy red blood cells, others destroy the white blood cells, depending on the parasite you get in your body.

55 They cause anemia *...and splenic enlargement...* The spleen is a wonderful little organ that you have in your body. I asked why there was an enlargement when you get this stuff. I asked why your spleen enlarged. I was told, when you get an invasion of this stuff it overwhelms the spleen. Now, your spleen sits on the left side, I do believe. It's just below the heart a ways; it's not too far from the heart. It's a filter that Yahweh put to actually filter out certain amounts of these things. It's made to do it at a normal rate that you would receive eating clean foods. It would filter these things out, kill them and flush them out the kidneys. Some go through the bowel movements and some go through the kidneys; most of it goes through the kidneys.

56 When the spleen starts to be overwhelmed, then it starts to enlarge. The more you put into it

and the less you cleanse yourself, the more it will enlarge. Pretty soon, it will start going out of your navel or your left side and you will start to feel the pain because of the enlargement of this thing. It will start pushing out at your side. This is what it can come to and has in a lot of people. They didn't even know what caused this. They thought they strained a muscle or something when all the time it was a parasite they were getting in the food or water. It causes spleen enlargement. This is all in the article on drinking water that a doctor sent me last week.

57 Here is another article that was sent to me this week about giardia. The pinworms are another result of this and you can get them from the water. You can get them from pools. The children have these little plastic pools in the backyard and this is a great way to get them. They grow in there. This and many other protozoa grow in these back yard pools. They grow in any swimming pool. If you're in a lake area where bunches of people swim, they say this is where the contamination is the worst. When they have a little beach and a lot of people get in there and swim, this is where you get them.

58 The doctor described them as a little wiggling thing that looked like a grain of rice. You'll see it in your poo-poo if you examine it closely. You may see it in your child's poo-poo. You may see it in his diaper still alive and wiggling. It's about the size of a piece of rice.

59 *Families should be advised to wash all bed linens in... Lye water! They put hot water, I added the word lye! ...to get rid of any residual eggs and to prevent re-infection after you have killed them out of your body...* They can come out, get in your bed linens and your clothing and then re-enter your body.

60 *Fresh drinking water, such as in mountain streams, is very safe...* They're not found in fresh drinking water like the well water or in the mountain streams. *...only except where people congregate to swim. The kiddie pools in the backyard or even a professionally maintained pool complex are particularly likely sources of giardia...* They're likely sources of giardia.

61 They try to pass this off as just being really safe. What I'm saying and what the latest reports show, as you will see, is the parasites multiply. They come in, lay eggs and multiply in your body. Then they start tearing at your flesh, which causes ulcers.

62 *People With Infections: The number of states reporting cryptosporidiosis cases actually increased from forty-six to fifty...* How many do we have? Is it fifty-three? We know we have it. The time that it multiplies the most is in the spring time, the summer time and into the fall. When people stop swimming, they don't have to go to the doctor so much to get this poison out of their bodies.

63 *...Cryptosporidiosis incidences in the United States are increasing...* They always say this. They're increasing; they're on the rise. Remember, it's like pains upon a woman with child. Keep that in your mind. *Transmission of Cryptosporidiosis occurs throughout the United States with increased diagnosis or reporting in northern states also. Incidences of Cryptosporidiosis were particularly high in the upper mid-west and Vermont during the reporting period. Peak onset of Illinois occurred annually from early summer through early fall. Not all people are symptomatic...* Now, if they don't show symptoms, they'll get in the pool with you. If they're sick, they'll stay out sometimes.

64 I remember when I was training on the police force. We had two hours of hand-to-hand combat each day and then two hours of swimming each day. I remember that water was awfully filthy. I asked the captain, do I really have to get in that water? There was no way out. I was told yesterday about a high school gym class that required students to wear used bathing suits. They wouldn't let them wear or bring their own. They had to swim in used bathing suits for a certain amount of time and they wouldn't pass them unless they fulfilled every obligation there.

65 *...Not all people are symptomatic...* They fail to show symptoms. That doesn't mean they don't have it, but it hasn't built up enough to start hurting them yet. *...Reporting of Cryptosporidiosis as a nationally notification disease...* Where they were required to notify when they had this. *...started in 1995. The transmission of Cryptosporidiosis can be found in soil, food, water or surfaces that can be contaminated with infected human feces...* What do the Scriptures tell you about when you go out to use the bathroom in the woods or in the field? If a person did this, the ground would not become contaminated with it.

66 *Several community wide outbreaks of Cryptosporidiosis have been linked to drinking municipal water...* That's the water from your water tap in the city. *...or recreational water contaminated with the Cryptosporidium. The onset of Cryptosporidiosis occurs between early summer and early fall. There is a five to six fold increase in transmission during the summer. Cryptosporidium is protected by its outer shell that allows it to survive outside the body for a long period and makes it very resistant to chlorine-based disinfectants. Cryptosporidium can survive for days in swimming pools with adequate chlorine levels.*

67 *Symptoms usually last about one to two weeks in people with healthy immune systems...* That's in the people with the healthy immune systems. That doesn't mean that your body got rid of all of it; that's the problem. It doesn't mean that when you go get the doctor's drugs and stop having the

symptoms that you're rid of it. In fact, it can bury itself in your body and not put off symptoms as we've already found out.

68 *The symptoms may go in cycles in which infected people may seem better for a few days but then feel worse again...* So we know it's still there, still building up steam. Even after they go and get the shots or the pills to kill these parasites, it doesn't mean they got all the eggs or the parasites. That's the problem. ...*Young children or pregnant women may be more susceptible to the dehydration resulting from diarrhea and those with severely weakened immune systems may also become seriously ill and may result in Cryptosporidium death. The symptoms may also be more severe and could lead to serious and life-threatening illness. Pediatricians should alert parents of children with Crypto-sporidiosis that the child should refrain from swimming...* But they won't refrain from swimming, we already know that. It tells what drug they use but that doesn't mean the drug gets rid of it.

69 *Eosinophilia*. This is one that looks like a red worm in your body. *It's called ascarius in a typical scenario. The parent reports finding a two to four inch fishing worm in the child's diaper...* Now, it actually looks like a fishing worm.

70 *Eosinophilia cause chronic loose stools, cramps, and much gas...* A child can keep this and grow up with it. I think I did. I think I had some of those before I took the cleanses. I remember the symptoms all the time I was growing up. We walked the ground barefooted all the time when I was a child. It wasn't as contaminated then but I'm sure it was still contaminated, it just wasn't as bad as it is now. I remember the symptoms all the time while I was growing up. I guess Yahweh kept me alive with it but that doesn't mean it doesn't do a lot of harm. I'm glad to get rid of it now. My body has straightened up.

71 *...and much gas. The child usually doesn't look especially ill but complains of abdominal upset and may have up to three or four loose mucus containing stools per day. This Eosinophilia hangs on after the second week or so you can be fairly certain it's not a retrovirus or another acute gastroenteric virus like giardia. Consider asking the parents if they're experiencing loose stools as well...* All of this was written to doctors right here but it just so occurs we have access to it. I'm very thankful for it.

72 What I see here is the falling into place of the prophecies that are taking place along with this. I told you about the drinking water being contaminated with this. Let me see if there's anything else I want to read here. They do have filters available at

the health food stores that will filter these things out but that won't stop you from needing the cleansing. You still need the cleansing even with that. One of the things you need desperately is the oral chelation.

73 That oral chelation gets rid of these things; *pesticides, the radiation, the mercury buildup from the dental amalgam filling, and contaminated fish, cigarettes and second-hand smoke, chemicals in the air, lead from tap water and lead based paints. Poor health and circulation problems, age related heart and brain problems and various other ailments...* You need the oral chelation.

74 *...resulting from metal toxicity that may not be deadly but are nonetheless unpleasant, including compromised joint and cartilage function, hormonal imbalance, sexual problems, extreme tiredness, low energy and memory loss. In children, lead poisoning continues to be a threat despite concentrated government efforts to cleanse the paints...* I'll get through with this boring reading in just a little bit. I do find it necessary.

75 I don't want to read all of this one but it's about congenital syphilis. I'll read you more of this later. It's on the increase again. That's the main thing I wanted you to get anyway. It seems like it is increasing also along with AIDS and all the other things that we ourselves are causing.

76 Your strength, as **Amosyah** said, is being brought down. Look over to **Revelation 16** and you can see these things that we have. I'm trying to get you to understand that we should do these cleanses. Everything I've mentioned so far we really need. We really need it to get rid of this stuff and cleanse ourselves from these things.

77 **Revelation 16:2**. It speaks of seven malakim in our version. **And the first went, and poured out his bowl upon the earth; and there came a noisome and grievous sore...** I told you a while ago to remember the ulcerations or the ulcers. It said that is what these parasites cause. It's like an ulcer that they cause in your stomach with the lesions that they leave. This is what leads to the infection in your body.

78 The world is fighting this tooth and toenail with drugs. A lot of people can't afford the drugs but even the ones who can afford drugs are not assured that the drugs actually kill the parasites out or just make them hide where they'll come back out in the brain or some place else later like this show brought out about this one woman. Now, that was just one person out of a million. Most of it is not even diagnosed properly. They classify it as heart disease, lung disease, cardiovascular disease and even lupus disease.

79 My brother was one who played around and he came down with lupus disease. That was my

younger brother. I told you how the parasites invade or follow the nervous system. This is why you see the babies who are born with syphilis when their teeth come in they are rotting out. I saw this in my grandchildren. The teeth start to rot. That is if they invade the nervous system that sends food and nourishment to the teeth.

80 The nervous system sends messages to your heart, lungs, feet, limbs and muscles. There are over three trillion computers saying, "I need this, I need this." It all comes from the food you eat and the water you drink. They take the things to that part, the sinuses, the eyes or whatever. If you get too much of something, it causes trouble. If you don't get enough it causes trouble. Your body is that well adjusted. Yahweh says we're wonderfully made. We can un-tune our bodies by taking in these parasites and not doing anything about them.

81 We are seeing people who are dying from these things. We see people being crippled and sitting in their chairs with so many aches and pains that they can't get up. Eventually they just lay there and die. This occurs when they un-tune these computers.

82 The result is the diseases caused by illegal sex, the food we eat, the water we drink or the air we breathe. These are the things that are affecting us. I don't think we can let down right now, brethren because the air is so contaminated also. I believe we need to keep these cleanses going. I was told by the doctor this morning that we need to take this black walnut tincture every day. I asked if there was a dose for a child and she said yes. For a child age five to seven, I believe it was half a teaspoon and it was less than that for a child under those ages. I will get that information for sure if anyone wants it. You can mix it with a little bit of juice or something so they'll drink it.

83 I don't know any side effects from it. Our mother used it on us. You can put it on ringworm. That's the first experience I had with it. It will kill it. I don't think we used it enough. I think if we had used it more I wouldn't have suffered for so many years with so many things until Yahweh started healing me with the wisdom that He gave.

84 Remember that word **ulcer**. I told you to remember that word. These parasites cause these ulcers, these lacerations, in your stomach or wherever they go. They open the flesh up. It's like cutting yourself open on your skin. Then, in a moment, you can get an infection started there. You can get an infection started with a

very tiny scratch. If you keep honey or black walnut tincture to go on it, it would protect you from what they call blood poisoning. Do you know how quickly blood poisoning can kill you? If it starts here on your hand, you can see it go up your arm. Everyday you'll see it spreading more and more and more and when it reaches the heart, you're dead. It takes very few days for blood poisoning to kill you.

85 In today's contaminated world, you could get blood poisoning very easily, especially from swimming pools that have human manure in them. That's one of the ways of getting blood poisoning. You may have a tiny scratch or a blister of some kind if you've rubbed your eyes and torn them. You can get up in the morning with allergies and rub your eyes. You may not know it, but you can tear your eyes easily. If you get this stuff in your eye and blood poisoning or infection sets up, this is what the doctors worry about. They worry about the infection. Sometimes they can stop it with a drug, sometimes they can't. They bury the ones who they can't stop.

86 Be alert to it. We're in a very dangerous world. As these articles are pointing out to us, we're in a very dangerous world today. I wanted to get through this. We're going overtime.

87 **Revelation 16:2. And the first went, and poured out his bowl upon the earth; and there came a noisome and grievous sore...** If you want to, look up this word. It means *ulcers*. That is exactly what we're seeing in these parasites today. We'll take up here the next time I speak.

88 What is coming on us today is noisome and grievous. It's being "noised" about; it's being put in the news. They're being told to brace themselves for it. The only ways I know to brace yourself from these diseases that are coming are by number one, taking the cleanses, number two, building up your immune system and number three, keeping yourself from all uncleanness. Whatever uncleanness it may be, keep yourself from it.

89 I worry immensely about the children who have been led by Hollywood into experimenting with men with men. This is one of the deadliest things that a person could do. Before long, you will see this. Before this next two years are up, you're going to see homosexuals dying like flies. It's almost that bad now. You're going to see the sinners dropping. Four-fifths of them are going to be wiped out.

90 Until this time next week, may Yahweh bless your understanding. Shalom. Praise Yahweh.

---

**The only ways I know to brace yourself from these diseases that are coming are by number one, taking the cleanses, number two, building up your immune system and number three, keeping yourself from all uncleanness.**

---

---

# Chapter Eighteen

## The Kingdom Of Priests

### Will Bring Peace To The Universe #10: The Basics Of The Laws Of Agriculture And Health Are The Basic Laws That Will Bring Life

8/06/05

1 Shalom everyone! May the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you. Praise Yahweh. You may be seated.

2 I had a dream about a pulpit that was kind of a wrap-around. There was room over on this side for everything and room over on that side. That way, you could spread these notebooks out and your *Book of Yahweh* out. You could put your notes over here and you'd still have room over here. Then you could just go all day preaching!

3 This article was handed to me. It's a long article but it came out in *New Science* magazine. The world is beginning to wake up to what's going on. We're getting more articles on it. They show these children who are farming. That's what you should be teaching your children instead of machine guns, tanks and rifles. When I said what I did about toys, I have nothing against the right kind of toys. I think you should just think before you buy your child a toy and what it's going to teach him or her. I heard of a person who taught his young child to drive before her mind was developed enough to take care of her own body and before he knew it, she was gone.

4 Just stop and think about the end result of what you're teaching your children. It's not too soon to start teaching your children agriculture. That's a part of the basic way of life that we have to get back to.

5 In this magazine, *New Science*, they're showing these diseases. This is brand new; it's the latest issue out. I won't read you the entire article. *Over three hundred million people now suffer from asth-*

*ma and their ranks are expected to swell by another one hundred million over the next few months or years. They are finding evidence that the allergy epidemic may be due to a fundamental breakdown in the immune system's ability to regulate its own strength...* Did you get that? What have we been trying to do but get you to build up your immune system? That's what keeps you well; that's what fights off these diseases.

6 They break down your immune system with the goofy soaps, made with chemicals, they've coaxed you into using in the last few years. These chemicals get into your body, your brain and the computers in your body. Chemicals were never made for your body. You can't find that anywhere. Chemicals are foreign substances to your body.

7 The herbalists are against most of the drugs that are used. The health critics are saying, "These things are killing you. They're making you sick." We've become a bunch of dope addicts in America, not from the peddlers on the street but by the pharmacists and the doctors. That's what they're saying about the people. Their immune systems are breaking down. This is the evidence they've published in this *New Science* magazine.

8 *What's more, the malfunction may be behind the rise in a host of other immune related diseases such as Type I diabetes...* If you saw the number of people who now are on insulin who the doctors say are diabetic, you wouldn't believe it. You wouldn't believe how sick this world is until



you start seeing some of the statistics. If you look around you on the street, you can see the color of their skin and their eyes.

9 If you look at their eyes closely you can see the sickness in their eyes and how weak they are. These people are doped up. Almost everyone on the street is doped up. They're spending right at half of their money on doctors' bills or insurance to pay doctors' bills. They're afraid they're going to die. They're afraid their insurance is going to be shut off and they won't have any way to get their drugs to keep their hearts beating.

10 ...and multiple sclerosis... Now, this weakened immune system is behind these. ...*inflammatory bowel disease such as Crohn's disease, Ulcerated Colitis Disease*... The allergies are picking up tremendously. They don't want to admit that this is due to genetically altered foods.

11 Some of the articles that Kahan Yedidiyah read showed how far the world has gone downhill. Every move they're making is wrong. They don't think before they do it. If they would think of the end result they wouldn't do it.

12 This article shows this man in handcuffs. It says *Brave New Schools*. This is part of the culture today, teaching new horizons, as they say. They are enlarging your world of culture for you and expect you to take it lying down. Well, this man didn't and they arrested him. This took place in Massachusetts.

13 *A Massachusetts man faces a court trial over a dispute about the teaching of homosexuality in his son's kindergarten class*... He objected to it. He didn't want his son to be taught to be a queer and they arrested him. They had him arrested. Now, he faces charges there in Massachusetts. You will probably hear more about this on the news. Hopefully they will publish this on the news.

14 I have to get to work here; we have a long way to go. I thought I would throw that in before we start getting to work here this morning. If I can find my work we'll get to work!

15 What I've been trying to bring you and what I've been trying to get everyone to understand is that we have to get back to basics. I thought we knew enough about the Law that we would know what I was talking about when I said get back to basics, but that's exactly what we have to do. We've had trouble getting all to understand this. It came to me in a dream the other night when I went to sleep wondering why I couldn't get this understanding over to the people and over to the teachers about what we have to have in the schools.

16 What you should be getting interested in is the schools. This is just the start of what I've hoped for, for many years. I've hoped for a twenty-four

hour set up for our boys with dormitories and enough priests to teach twenty-four hours around the clock, even when they're asleep. We have it easy for them now all they would have to do is stay awake and make sure everything is kosher and the tapes are playing.

17 At one time in the Scriptures, this was done by the priests. They had their shift to pull. They tried to hide that in the translation of the Holy Scriptures so you wouldn't know what they were doing. It says that they were there to keep the lamps burning. Well, that lamp that was burning was not just a lamp hanging on the wall for decoration! That lamp that was burning is the same lamp that is burning today and is going to get brighter as it goes. The seventh lamp is burning today. If you want to gear your study in that way, ya'll could bring some sermons on that too.

18 The dream said to go back and tie it in with the original in order to get the people to understand. So, that's what we're going to do. We're going to tie it in with the original.

19 What's causing the diseases today is the fact that mankind has forsaken the Laws that Yahweh gave him in **Genesis**. If you young people would just start studying these things that Yahweh gave us in the Holy Scriptures and you make it your life study, you will be able to teach throughout all eternity what mankind did wrong that actually caused the immune systems to break down.

20 The further we get into sin and the more sin that hits the body, the stronger the pull becomes. Do you remember, Amosyah said there's an adversary surrounding the land. She's not out there with a sword in her hand; she's out there with a teaching, just like The House of Yahweh is teaching.

21 Just as The House of Yahweh is teaching the Laws of Yahweh, this being called Satan, who is the head of this beastly system right now, is bringing forth these teachings against the Laws to steer people against them. She has deceived and influenced the people into a false way of life that's only going to end in man's downfall. She's making it look great. She's even making pharmacists and doctors look great, even though the Scripture in **Revelation** says they're going to have their places in the Lake of Fire. Satan knows that Scripture is there.

22 They've tried to cover it up but they know it's there and have talked about it. I've seen work that was actually done by pharmacists and they tried to make out like using herbs was witchcraft and they've outgrown it. I think they've gone downhill myself. I think what they called witchcraft was actually better than what they have today. What they were calling witchcraft was the work of the herbalists that

they're still calling witchcraft today. They're trying to remove the power to keep your immune system up right now. They're passing laws to do so, just like Daniyl said they would.

23 Daniyl said he was amazed at the amount of laws that this beastly system was passing. He was speaking of today's world right now. If you notice, everything they're doing now is to take the power and the health away from mankind. These genetically altered foods; they know that they're bad for you. They know they're causing this allergy that's causing the immune systems to go down to where your body is depleted. Yahweh says this adversary will bring your strength down and then you will be destroyed. Mankind's strength is going down. He's strayed away from these Laws that Yahweh put into motion.

24 Agriculture is all about working with the land. It's working against the land in today's classes because the agriculture farmers are actually teaching what causes Mad Cow Disease. I saw this over fifty years ago and fought it then. I would that I had the power then to do more but that wasn't in the Plan.

25 The Scriptures said that I would see it and fight it. Yahweh actually showed that I would. He showed all of these things that I'm preaching today. Yahweh showed it in advance. I didn't know that He showed it but I'm finding evidence of it now where He actually showed that the seventh malak would be teaching these things that I'm teaching today and have been teaching for quite some time under Yahweh's coaxing and inspiration.

26 Agriculture is the work of producing crops and grains to put food on the table. Now, true agriculture, Yahweh's Way, is to put healthy food on your table. The way that they're teaching it in the schools is to produce an abundance of food, but it's not so healthy. If it's not so healthy, your body goes downhill and suffers for it. In this, you find all kinds of classes you could take.

27 If you want to find something to take the place of training your children to fight and war, to swim in pools infected with urine and feces, try picking up a book on agriculture (screening it as you go) or get involved in the classes over here. They will show you what you can be teaching your children using the books that they're going to be putting out. We've already started. It's just a start.

28 It's got a long way to climb, just like the Peaceful Solution and The House of Yahweh. Before these two years are out, we're going to have that school that I've dreamed about. We're going to have young men being called out of it by Yahweh, in dreams and so forth, who will rule the universe. That is going to take place; I know it's going to take place.

29 A culture is the growing of bacteria; have you taught your child to do that? Of course you haven't. These are things you could be teaching them. It's easier to go to Walmart and get this machine gun that you strap on your back that goes click, click, click. You know what that's teaching them, right? Surely, any dumbo has sense enough to know what that's teaching your child. If you take a knife and a holster and you strap that on your child's belt, what are you teaching him? You could be teaching him to beat his swords into plowshares and his spears into pruninghooks as Yahweh said that we are going to teach the world to do. Praise Yahweh. That is going to bring peace. Not only peace, it's going to bring health.

30 I've talked about the growth of bacteria a lot but you can grow this in your backyard. You can grow healthy bacteria in your backyard. You can go to your chicken pen and get some stuff to help you if you know what to do with it. It takes some classes to understand this stuff. There are gobs of books on the market to teach your child these things, where they came from, and who created them. These books can show you there are also bacteria that are unhealthy for you, how to go about fighting those, and keeping them out and away from your plants.

31 The best teachers we have are farmers. What I've had them doing now for years is storing up healthy food for you for tribulation. That's what we're still doing; we still don't have enough. I don't know if Kahan Yedidiyah read that article this morning about this new disease called pig virus. It's a killer. It's going through Japan like the flu went through it. It told about one family who ate some pork chops, a few hours later they were in the hospital and a few hours later they were dead.

32 This virus is spreading throughout the pig population. It's going to and it's not a laughing matter. We're told by Great Yahweh not to eat swine. They've done the same thing to our beef; they've done the same thing to our vegetables and our chickens. The bird flu is mutating now like AIDS. It's becoming stronger. This is all going downhill due to the fact that mankind got away from Yahweh's Laws.

33 Yahweh is building a Kingdom right now. We're the last part of that Kingdom. I've told you this before. You young people who want to be a part of the Kingdom can. You can be a part of it and it's going to last throughout all eternity. It's not going to end. Man's kingdom, headed by the Beast, is going to go down and Yahweh's Kingdom is going to take over. It's going to rule, guide, teach and eventually control the universe, guiding them by the original Laws of Yahweh that you find written in Book One.

34 Look over to **Isayah 2**. We've read this a lot but it's speaking of us in these Last Days right now. All of this and all of **Revelation** goes with this, showing what you can be a part of. I don't care what age you are, if you can read, you can learn it.

35 I want to tell you something else. People who go and run down The House of Yahweh and its teaching and criticize what is said here, think about what you're teaching your child. You may not be talking to your child, he may be pretending he's asleep in the bedroom, until he can get out the window and take off because of your damned hypocrisy and running down the Laws of Yahweh. Running down the Laws is actually what has brought this evil mind to you that you should have been trying to get rid of. If you say things in criticizing Yahweh's Laws or the priests who teach them, you're teaching your child to turn against the priests, Yahweh's Laws and His House. These are the only things that can get you into that Kingdom that's going to bring this earth back from being a hellhole and burning hellfire to perfect living conditions.

36 If you're sitting there running down The House of Yahweh to your wife and your children are listening, do you think it doesn't register with them? You could have been praising them and praising Yahweh that His House is here and saying, "What can we do to get our children interested in it?"

37 Here in **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** The people wanted to know what was going to take place. Yahdah and Yerusalem are going to be destroyed and the temple was going to be destroyed; they knew all of this. They wanted to know what was going to take place so Yahweh showed them in this prophecy. This was planned before they ever asked the question. It was put into motion before they ever asked the question.

38 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the last days...** These Last Days are the ones of the last generation, as Yahshua said, or the last seventy years. **...that the mountain; promotion, of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations...** What's concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem? Isayah was telling them that they won't have The House of Yahweh anymore. The Laws are departing from there; they're going to another place to be published and preached. They're going west to a place called Abilene.

39 When you put all these prophecies together they show that exact thing. You're in that place right now. You're sitting before Yahweh's throne right now being judged by Yahweh as to how you think and what you do with your life from now on. The way Christianity has it is so simple. They say there

are three Gods; there's God the father. He's the one who has the most lard! He's the highest Lord of the bunch. He gave a bunch of stupid laws that don't make sense and couldn't be followed.

40 That's a lie. The Scriptures say that many people followed Great Yahweh's Laws and lived by them. They're going to be in that Kingdom along with you. Daniyl talked about you a lot and Isayah did too. They will be there for you to meet. They will be most anxious to meet you when you resurrect them.

41 So there's God the big Lard, who gave these laws. Then, God, the second Lard, who was a lesser Lord, was sent by the third Lard, who is a ghost, This ghost said, "You go and die son; I'm all behind you. Pay for these poor souls so we can get them into heaven." That's the simple Lard's way.

42 It's not that way. Yahweh gave a set of Laws to us that would actually keep us alive forever. They will, once they're put fully in motion and there's nothing to contaminate or defile. That's Yahweh's Kingdom. The whole universe can be that way and Yahweh has a Plan to bring it to that perfection. You're included in that Plan.

43 Here He says in this part of the Plan, He's calling a remnant from another land west of the original Abilene, where the trouble is going to keep increasing tremendously. There would never have been the opportunity in that particular spot right now to ever broadcast what we're broadcasting. Pretty soon we're going to be broadcasting to Israel. There are millions of people who are going to be turning to Yahweh right there in Israel when the truth finally enters their ears.

44 We know this for a fact because we've already done it. There were thirty something teachers at our last meeting who were begging for The Peaceful Solution to be taught in all Israel. That's what they think of this. They've never heard it before; it's always been hidden from them. Just like it's hidden from the Christians today, it's hidden from the ones in Israel.

45 Concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem, this is what is going to take place. It's going to be taken to a land where it can be preached and published to all nations. That couldn't be done in Abilene, Israel. No way could that ever have been done there. They would have killed anyone who tried it. In fact, they'll go to a person there now and tell you, "You either quit this and leave or you'll be carried out in a box." They mean it and they can get away with it. You could call the police but they wouldn't come anyway. Ask any Arab who's had trouble and you'll find that out.

46 It will come to pass in the Last Days that the

House is going to be established in the top nation of all nations. This is the last generation. This is the last three and a half years of that last generation that we're in right now.

47 **...and will be raised above all congregations...** Eventually, it's going to rise. As the other mountains fall, this mountain is going to grow. As the other trees die and their leaves fall, this tree is going to flourish, Yahweh says. It's going to increase and take over the world. It's like the mighty tree that the birds go to and flock to for shade and shelter, that's what The House of Yahweh is described as in these Last Days. This one is not going to fall, Yahweh says. That's a promise to you. Yes, praise Yahweh.

48 **Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain of Yahweh...** To His House. You're going to see that in this coming two years right now. That's the reason I say get your mind trained now so you can start teaching others.

49 Children will teach children in The House of Yahweh. I see that in the Scriptures. Young children are going to be used to teach other young children in The House of Yahweh. Don't you think that would be a blessing? Teenagers are going to be used to teach the teenagers. Young women are going to be used to teach young and old alike, so are the young men going to be used for that reason. What are you going to be teaching them? How to wear guns and knives? Hell no, that's where that way came from: hell. It doesn't work.

50 We're going to be teaching them the basic Laws of life and survival. The land is going to be almost totally annihilated. It's contaminated now. We can see this. Ask any veterinarian when you have a cow dying and he can tell you about it and even show you if you wanted him to. He can show you under his microscope what is taking place.

51 Not only that, it's going to be burnt with nuclear burning. That will get rid of a lot of the contamination. It will take you a long, long time to restore this earth, but you are going to restore it. The more knowledge you have in agriculture or horticulture, the faster you will be able to restore it if you don't let today's science get into your attitudes.

52 Here in **Isayah** He says many people will come. Other Scriptures show there will be about two billion. **Revelation** shows about two billion will be left alive and actually come to The House of Yahweh to keep the Feasts of Yahweh in these Last Days. Keeping the Feast doesn't mean just coming and celebrating. It's not a festival, a Gods-fest, Christ-fest or kids-fest, it's actually coming

to learn the ways of Yahweh and to put them into action in their homes throughout the world. They will learn Yahweh's Way, and what they can do to clean the earth up. They will put their lands back into use where life can be supported. These are the basic ways of life.

53 **...and He will teach us of His ways...** He started in **Genesis** to do that. He will put mankind over all His creation. We're going to see that deeper. When I saw that you weren't learning it, I said we've got to go back and go through this again. We've got to tie it all together with **Revelation** and then they will see.

54 **...and we will walk in His paths. For the Law will depart from Zion...** Going west as **Revelation** shows. **...and the word of Yahweh will depart from Yerusalem.**

55 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations...** Where this Work is going now. **...and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares...** That word, **rebuke**, actually means *to teach*. We will teach them agriculture, as we will see.

56 **...and their spears into pruninghooks...** The nations will stop warring after that. Their minds will straighten up and their bodies will straighten up. They will then know and be able to have bodies that will support life instead of taking drugs to keep their hearts going.

57 We're all offered a place in this Kingdom that Yahweh's talking about. We're in the Last Days. We can see sin increasing. We can see the results of sin and how it's bringing the world down. We are asked by Yahweh to convert to His Way, to learn it. You've got to learn it before you can convert to it. Once you start learning this you see, "This way is healthy; this way will keep a healthy body and a healthy mind."

58 Someone told me yesterday about an article that came out. I don't know if you heard it but it's an alarming thing. Many men are coming down with breast cancer. They're saying that the operations are going to increase now. They're warning you in advance. I brought out some things about the drinking water. That was one of the causes of men's breasts growing like women's and developing cancer like women. This was rarely heard of before but now it's taken place due to their interference and rebellion against Yahweh's Laws that would have kept them healthy.

59 We're asked to convert to Yahweh's Way and learn it in the days of the seventh messenger. The forty-two moons of war will bring on the end of man's governments. That's what is promised in the

Holy Scriptures. We can see it going down at this time and the nations preparing for it.

60 Yahweh's Kingdom will take over at that time. We will be teaching the basic Laws of life support. You should be teaching this to your children now. Surely, you can see the need for it. Surely, you can see that we only have about two years left. We're called a peculiar people. Do you know why we're called a peculiar people? We're turning back to Yahweh's Laws. We're turning to Yahweh's Laws and not against Yahweh's Laws. Anyone who turns to Yahweh's Laws is looked on, as the word indicates, as being different.

61 I don't know if you've ever studied this word **peculiar**, but we're doing it now. We're going to know exactly what it means. **Peculiar** means *carefully preserved*. Yahweh is carefully training you and carefully preserving you for this great job that He has for you. That's one of the meanings of it. There are a lot of words that make up this word **peculiar**. One of them is *preservation*. Now, why would that be in that word **peculiar**? *Purchased possession*, that's another thing that's listed there and *saving*. The word actually means *saving*.

62 This should bring the Scriptures to your minds. You're going to save the world. You're part of Yahweh saving the world from their sins. You're going to turn it around back to Laws that have life in them, not death. The laws that people are following today have death and destruction in them, but not Yahweh's Laws. Fornication has death and destruction in it. Fornication is illegal sexual relations, which has weakened our bodies and brought them down from the diseases we take in, plant into our woman and then take from one woman and plant into another woman. That's the way of all religions; that's the world for you.

63 On the other hand, you have people who are so goofy, irritated and wrathful that their minds are so sick; they actually strap bombs on their bodies thinking this is going to help. They're also thinking that if they die, they're going to go to heaven and live in bliss. They will live in this beautiful world in heaven where there's no hate. But what did they do to get rid of the hate? They blew themselves up! Did that get rid of it even for a while?

64 **Peculiar** also means *obtaining salvation in its completeness*. That's all behind this word that they translated peculiar, when Yahweh says you're a peculiar people. You're a very peculiar people!

65 Look over to **Exodus 19**. After Yahweh told Abraham, "I'm going to send your descendants down into Egypt, the land of the Gods, and they're going to get this oppression," which meant the

sickness and diseases. They were going to see what sin brings. Up until that time, these people had lived healthy lives and were enjoying the Laws of Yahweh. They were enjoying the benefits that come in keeping Yahweh's Laws. Yahweh sends them down into Egypt to learn what the Gods do for you.

66 Then, He sends His messenger to them who says to them, "I'll show you how to get rid of this now. I'll show you how to get it out of your lives. I'll build a Kingdom out of you, who will be able to teach this to the universe. I will get it out of you and your generations to come after you." That's the simple Plan. He wanted to show them what the Gods do and then bring them out and show them Yahweh's Plan more forcefully. That way they would appreciate Yahweh's Plan more after knowing what the other way had brought them.

67 **Exodus 19:5. Now therefore, if you will truly obey My voice, by keeping My covenant, then you shall be a special treasure to Me above all people; for all the earth is Mine...** The *King James* says a peculiar people here. It does mean special treasure because it's a special people who He's building.

68 It's a special people who are keeping and teaching His Laws who He's also going to give use of the subconscious mind. I brought out all of that and how it can control the microorganisms. You're going to have that power. There is nothing I know of that would assist you more in cleaning up this earth after its burnt. They would help to clean up the defilement the earth has right now and then on top of that after it's burned with the radiation. You don't know right now how to do that.

69 The study of Yahweh's Laws and how they work mixed with the subconscious mind, which has recorded every thought that Yahweh has ever sent to you (He's sent you much more than you probably know), you're going to have the power, knowledge and wisdom to clean this earth up and get it back into production along with the two billion people who are going to be alive and well. Then there will be a thousand years that will be an example of keeping Yahweh's Laws without Satan being around to deceive.

70 Think of how beautiful Yahweh's Plan is there. You can be a part of that Plan. You can be an eternal part of that Plan if you will indeed do this.

71 **Verse 6, And you shall be to Me a Kingdom of Priests...** We think of priests as the Catholic priests. We see this in our minds when we conjure it up.

72 When they went out to see Yahchanan they were so surprised because he wasn't dressed in

this garb that they saw on the regular Christian preachers. He asked, "What did you think you were going to find when you came out here? Someone standing in a high and mighty place, exalting himself?" No, he got back down to the basics of life. That's exactly what Yahchanan was teaching. There was some mistranslation there.

73 I can hardly wait to get this other version of *The Book of Yahweh* out because it shows what Yahchanan actually said and did. Then you will see it. It's back to what we saw in Ylijah's day. Imagine if you went out to hunt Ylijah, this great prophet and priest, as Yahweh said, and he was farming. You would stand there in shock. What is this anyway? It's like he would say, "What did you think you were going to find? Did you come out here to find a Catholic priest? You're not going to find him here."

74 **Revelation** shows the Mad Cow Disease and I will tell you about that later. We're still working on all this stuff. Yahweh is revealing it to us rather rapidly now because the faster you grow in this knowledge, the more you start recognizing the words that lead to this and you start putting them together. It's becoming easier now for us to translate it.

75 That's not to say we're not working long hours anymore because we are. I keep pushing. I feel like I'm left alone on Friday because everybody is out shopping. I tell them I feel like they're out playing around so I can't get any work out of them on Friday. That's preparation day for the Sabbath but I say you need to be preparing for these sermons on the Sabbath, not out here playing around in the food stores.

76 **Verse 8, And all the people answered together, and said; All that Yahweh has spoken, we will do....** That's what Yahweh wants to hear from you but He wants you to keep it up. He wants you to learn the Laws, actually follow these Laws and be able to teach them.

77 Let's go back to Book Two where the word **peculiar** is used. By the way, the work that was just handed to me is in **Revelation 11**. We'll get to that later on in the lessons here. It won't be today; I don't think we'll get that far today but it will give you something to look forward to and to work on in your studies.

78 Go to **Ephesians**. We see that this word, **peculiar**, means *salvation in its completeness*. Completeness is not only bringing yourself to a healthy mind and body, but it's bringing others to a healthy mind and body. It's being able to teach them how to cleanse and how to raise food that will be healthy

for them that will actually build their bodies up instead of tearing them down. I don't know how many of you have ever stuck your hands in dirt and started trying to make a plant grow. If you just take the land as it is and you plant carrots, the way they have it contaminated right now, that carrot will have enough bacteria in it to kill sixteen or seventeen people easily. It will start them on their way to death. "Dying you will die," Yahweh said if you don't follow these Laws.

79 Up until that time, He had never talked about anything except agriculture. That's part of His Laws. It's raising it right, doing it right and not letting it become defiled as it is today.

80 **Ephesians 1:14. Which is the deposit, guaranteeing what we will inherit...** This great Kingdom that we're going to inherit is what He's talking about; that's what He's speaking of.

81 Look to **verse 9, Having revealed to us the great secret of His Plan...** No one on earth, brethren, knows the Plan of Yahweh except The House of Yahweh. I've watched these preachers. They are so ignorant when it comes to the Holy Scriptures. Just as I told you a while ago, they have three Gods there and that's what they teach. I emphasized on it just a little to make you remember it, but that's basically what they teach.

82 This one quack on television, who you may have noticed, comes on during the news. I would never have noticed him if he didn't come out during the news. He comes out with a glass half full of water in his hand. The length of his mentality is "Some people look on this as half-empty, we look on it as half-full..." In the Baptist church or Methodist church or whoever follows these three Lords that they worship.

83 I could tell him something: his damned glass has a hole in it and it's going down rather rapidly now. Whether he wants to keep thinking how half it is or which direction, he's running out of clean drinking water. The water he has in it is contaminated also. Now, if he wants to pretend this is a-okay and keep going down with it, that's the mentality he has right now thinking how great it is that they have this much left when he should be trying to fill it up with clean water instead. You could preach to him until hell froze over and he wouldn't be able to understand.

84 Praise Yahweh that He's revealed unto us this great Plan. **...according to His righteous pleasure which He has purposed to Himself,**

85 **Verse 10, For the administration of His House at the completed time...** Now, the administration He's talking about is bringing us in, the remnant.

The remnant is going to be doing most of the work. We're going to bring this world back, resurrect the saints who have died, rebuild and refurbish this earth to get it in a livable and healthy condition. All of those are our jobs; we are going to do them. We're going to have the power to do them because we've trained in His basic Laws.

86 We have about two years left to cram to take this exam; that's what we need to be cramming for. We don't have time for wheels; we don't have time for foolishness. Even the youngest child here doesn't have time for foolishness anymore. We really need to cram for this exam. That's what we need to do.

87 **...to gather together in one to Himself, under One Head, the Messiah, both the things which are yet in the heavens, and the things also for the earth, in Him...** It's not only the earth that we're going to bring back to a healthy condition, it's also the universe.

88 All the Gods are going the same route as man. The hell that you see taking place on earth, you see it in heaven also. Planets have been wiped out and life has been destroyed on them. Yahweh has seen to it that it doesn't affect His Kingdom but He is allowing it to take place. We're going to see the end of that; the result.

89 This great administration that He has is more than just saving someone so he can have life in the heavens floating around on a cloud. It's a great Plan that Yahweh has to bring life, peace and joy to the whole universe. Before you get through, which may take a billion years, there will be no more wars on the planets; there will be no sickness and no disease. The planets will tick like a clock and people will be living healthy, joyous lives, helping and serving each other to make sure everything goes correctly.

90 Look back to **verse 3, Blessed be Yahweh, the Father of our King Yahshua Messiah, Who has blessed us with all spiritual blessings of the heavens in Messiah...** That doesn't make much sense but I will explain it later.

91 **Verse 4, Because He chose us with Him...** With Yahshua Messiah, Who is going to be the King of kings and Ruler of rulers under Yahweh Himself. He chose us with Him. **...before the foundation of the world...** He actually looked into the future, in His Plan, brethren. You children get this. He knew you before you were born. All the things you would be born with, all the diseases you would have and how He would clean them up were all in His Plan in His House for you.

92 The wonderful glory that He has for you is almost unthinkable. It's almost unthinkable what He has planned for this group of people right here and what He's offering you right now. All you have to do is train in His Laws. You have to train in them

and keep them. He chose you before the world was along with Yahshua Who did live a sinless life. He was a very healthy man.

93 Now, another meaning of this word **peculiar** is *preservation*. This is the second time they gave this definition. This is the meaning you find in **Hebrews 10** if you want to go there. In this chapter look to **verse 16** first and see what Yahweh says.

94 **Hebrews 10:16. This is the covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says Yahweh: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them...** Surely, you can see the beauty in the Law that says, "Don't let this food supply get changed; don't let it become unhealthy." It will bring you down; dying you will die. Surely, you can see the beauty in this. Surely, you can see the beauty in not committing adultery and not committing fornication.

95 The guy with the half-glass or half-brain is not going to see it. He will go on committing adultery and going down with the world because his glass is half-full and he's enjoying what he has there. He's going to enjoy it until the end, which is just about two years away.

96 That's the end of this corrupt world. Yes, it will cease; it's going to destroy itself. We're not going to have anything to do with the destruction of it. We will be rebuilding it. We're warning them of it now. Our job, too, the job of the seventh malak is to warn mankind of what he's doing and what it's going to bring to him.

97 In **verse 16**, He says He's going to put His Laws in their hearts and then in **verse 24** He says not to forsake the assembling of yourselves together.

98 Notice **verse 26, For if we sin willfully after we have received the knowledge of the truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins,**

99 **Verse 27, But a certain fearful expectation of judgment, and fiery indignation which will devour the adversaries.**

100 **Verse 39, But we are not of those who draw back to perdition...** Yes, that's what leaving the Laws of Yahweh brings, whether it's genetically changing Yahweh's vegetables or whether it's causing or creating Mad Cow or pig disease. Pigs are very beneficial; the swine are very beneficial, as are the buzzards, the oysters, and the crabs.

101 Think of the coastal waters. In the shallow water, Yahweh created the small shellfish to keep the land clean because the water comes up on the banks too. He created them to keep the total ocean clean. The shallow waters, from what I understand, are where the fish farming is going on. They fence off part of the shallow waters, the coves, and do their fish farming there. Now, they claim that the water is so polluted; this is what is worrying me.

102 It's like the farmer I told you about in Israel who had three to five acres of land and had a hundred and twenty-five cattle on it. That's true. I visited him and the allergies were unbearable. He had a veterinarian out there several times a week to try to keep the cows alive and pumping milk. They kept going downhill; they kept having to make the vaccines stronger.

103 A doctor told me this week that they've found out now that the longer a person stays on a certain drug, the more resistant the parasites get to it. Now, these parasites, bugs, or diseases breed others. They're passed on from person to person. The child then being born with the same disease already has three strikes against him. He has the disease of the strong bugs that are resistant to whatever antibiotics they have to doctor him with. The bugs are so strong now that what they're putting in the water is not strong enough to kill them. They're afraid to increase the chemicals to kill the bugs because that's also harmful to mankind. This is the predicament they've gotten themselves into because they've rejected Yahweh's Laws.

104 **Verse 39, But we are not of those who draw back to perdition; but of those who believe to the saving of...** Life or saving of the lives is the way that was supposed to be translated.

105 Now, I want to get deeper into the understanding of this. There is a bunch more. I know I'm out of time. There is much on this subject that I want to bring into the next sermon and get deeper into this to show you what the Hebrew words show. This word, **peculiar**, the Hebrew actually goes back to **Genesis 1**. And you would never know this. I know you wouldn't! Let's go over to **I Kepha 2**.

106 This word actually travels back to the beginning. When I saw that then I understood the dream, which said, "You have to tie the first in with the last." This is what we're doing right now. We won't get into it in this sermon but we will in the next one, Yahweh willing.

107 **I Kepha 2:9. But you are a chosen generation...** Remember, He's chosen us with Yahshua before the world was. Before He ever created the earth to do this great experimentation on. This is part of the laboratories of Yahweh that He's using as an experiment. He's also going to use it permanently as the little planet that will actually rule the universe.

108 When I say rule I don't mean as the governments try to rule by force. We're not going to rule by force; we're going to rule by teaching and examples. The ones who die off, we will let them die off and they won't be resurrected. These are the ones who

choose the other sort of life. Yahweh shows that in **Isayah**. The House of Yahweh's Work is actually shown there. We will let them live for a certain time and die off. They won't be allowed to hurt anyone else but themselves but they will be allowed to be shown which way of life they want to live before the sentence is placed upon them to go ahead and die and not be resurrected again.

109 Those who want to learn the way to peace, health, love, joy and abundant life or abundant ways of living can actually do so throughout all eternity. We'll be teaching them to do that. We will be using certain force to keep certain harm from coming; that's what Yahweh does right now. We will not be saying with a cross in one hand and a sword in the other, "Do this or die." It won't be that way. It never was like that. We're not of that religious imposter who has brought forth this same force, rebellion and revolutions for 6,000 years.

110 **...a royal priesthood... Part of this holy priesthood. ...a holy nation, a peculiar people...** We'll get deeper into that word **peculiar** next week or whenever I speak again. **...that you would show forth the praises of Him...** In this right here.

111 You would never know what this meant unless you got deeper into it. This actually means to show forth to others Yahweh's Laws of agriculture and Yahweh's Plan. I'm talking about raising cattle, plants, trees, carrots, lettuce, cabbage and other things to eat. There are thousands of things that Yahweh has created that are very tasteful in the combination of those things to make it more enjoyable.

112 These are the things you're going to be teaching along with the avoiding of this over here that someone wants to change to make his field produce more so he can get more money for whatever he wants to do with it. You can't eat it! They'll have a hard time eating that money here in the next two years.

113 In **verse 9**, He shows that this peculiar people will actually be showing the praise of Yahweh to others. **...show forth...** Or bring forth. **...the praises of Him...** The praise of Him who created these things by teaching them to others throughout the universe.

114 **...Who has called you out of darkness into His marvelous light...** This darkness is anything contrary to Yahweh's Laws, whichever Law it may be, in raising spiders, crickets, using buzzards, pigs or whatever. **...into His marvelous light...** His Laws.

115 We got up to the point where we can really get into it now. It only took three sermons to get to this and now the next one will be a coast for us. We can coast right in. May Yahweh bless you. I'll turn the services back to the song leader. Praise Yahweh.

---

# *Chapter Nineteen*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests**

### **Will Bring Peace To The Universe #11:**

### **Peculiar People Bought With A Price**

### **Established Ownership In Yahweh's Law**

**8/20/05**

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. Brethren, these articles I heard Kahan Yedidiyah read brought to my mind what's taking place that's shown in the Scriptures. The Scriptures show that the United States is going to be working with The House of Yahweh in these Last Days. That's what's shown in the Scriptures. Praise Yahweh. Be sure to read this month's newsletter. Read all of it; read it several times. Make sure you understand it.

2 The United States is the chosen spot for The House of Yahweh in these Last Days. If you stop to think about it, there's no other place on the face of the earth that The House of Yahweh could be established and speak freely and boldly before the people, as the apostles said that we would. We've got to do it. Yahweh saw to it that the United States was designed for that purpose for His Work in these Last Days. I know that they're not serving Yahweh right now but we don't know how many there will be who will come out of the United States. There will be a lot of people who turn to Yahweh from the United States, maybe even President Bush will, who's pushing for democracy now.

3 I had some articles that I wanted to read you. I don't know if I brought them or not! I thought I did, maybe I didn't. They were excellent articles showing the spread of diseases. It's almost a weekly thing that we see now. This one says, *Superbugs in your food*. I guess there is no way of avoiding it unless you can fast for the next two years. It's getting worse; the bugs are building up.

4 Now, they're finding these things mostly in the urinary tracts of women. These superbugs are

killing about thirty-six thousand people a year in the United States alone. E-coli is becoming drug resistant. This article reads *...it's resistant among the chief pathogens. E-coli becomes more and more common now...* Thirty-six thousand people a year are dying from this. It's mostly among women for some reason or another. I think I know the reason; I think you do too. The urinary tracts of women in the world are getting weaker and weaker which is why you're seeing this e-coli bacteria take place in them.

5 Another article proves The House of Yahweh right. They're finally finding out the benefits of sunlight. It says that sunlight is emerging as a proven treatment for breast cancer, prostate cancer and other cancers. It's wonderful to see the Plan of Yahweh coming together! You'll see it more and more.

6 Speaking of the United States helping The House of Yahweh, it's something that we're working with now. I see The House of Yahweh getting involved more and more with world leaders. That's in the Scriptures. I'm not a politician. In fact, I'm dumber than a skunk when it comes to politics. I've never studied it and don't intend to. The only thing I study is the Scripture. The Scriptures show the way the apostles and prophets in their Work dealt with the politicians. Ezrayah and Nehemyah were deeply involved with the king. President Bush is a king in these Last Days, who is going to help The House of Yahweh among the nations.

7 Think about it. My desire would be that all nations would give the liberty that we have here in the United States and give the liberty for the people there to worship Yahweh. Some won't. Many are going to fight against it. They're going to lose



the battle. They're going to resist totally and try to persecute our people. Yahweh says they're going to kill many of the people who turn to Him in the Last Days. A number of them are going to be killed. I know you're familiar with those Scriptures. We'll be working with them.

8 The more the United States pushes for liberty, or democracy, which is supposed to be liberty with freedom of speech and so forth, the more we could get done. I know the United States is going at it the wrong way; they're trying to force it, but maybe soon people will realize and take hold of, at least, The Peaceful Solution. If anyone's involved in politics or knows about it, I'd like to talk to you. I'm not worried; I'm just concerned. I know I would like to be prepared. It's hard to deal with some people especially if they have the power over you. This is the case with the way we stand right now. We're standing far beneath their power. We'll be raised up above them eventually, as Yahweh says.

9 Now, back to the last sermon. If you remember, you're a peculiar people. Let's turn over to **Exodus 19** and read that again. We want to continue from there. **Exodus 19** is where the promise was made to the children of Israyl. It was made to Adam and Eve before that. It was made to Abraham also. Yahweh showed Abraham the Plan of how He was going to bring this about. This was the original Plan that Yahweh had. Nothing was changed. He knew full well what was going to take place and He said nothing occurred that was not planned from the beginning in order to bring about this Plan.

10 **Exodus 19:5. Now therefore, if you will truly obey My voice, by keeping My covenant, then you shall be a special...** The *King James Version* says "peculiar." This is the same word that was used in Book Two. **...treasure to Me above all people; for all the earth is Mine...** That is, there are certain physical aspects of the earth which are set strictly under Yahweh's government that man cannot change.

11 The rest of the planets are not so according to the Scriptures. They have other kingdoms and governments over them. Yahweh says He counsels with them but they're going their own way. They're trying to find solutions to the problems Satan brought to earth with these diseases. The diseases keep getting worse there too. I do believe according to the Scriptures that planets have been wiped out because of the beings' actions there and what has taken place. Keep this in mind.

12 **Exodus 19:5. Now therefore, if you will truly obey My voice, by keeping My covenant...** Then you're going to be this peculiar people.

13 Go over to **Romans** and get this in your minds again. **Romans 6**. If you remember He showed this to Adam and Eve and then they turned to serving

Satan. They tried to be like the Gods. That was the desirable way. It's still the desirable way and it's made to look more desirable all the time because of television and radio. When people listen to these worldly songs, they don't realize the suggestions that are being put into their mind. They're full of the suggestions. As the world goes downhill, the diseases come uphill. They're coming in full force.

14 Someone handed me an article this morning showing that the adulterers now have their own cards. Some woman designed this. When you're sent this card, they will know instantly that this man has been waiting for you all of his life. When they see these flowers or this design, they will know this man is an adulterer and he's anxious to go to bed with the woman he sent it to. The woman is an adulteress and she's anxious to go to the man she sends it to. You'll probably be getting some of these in the mail if you know any worldly people or if you associated with any worldly people.

15 As Kahan Yedidiyah read that article to you this morning, the girls are being taught to be bolder. When I was a child, a woman was considered a whore if she approached a man without being properly introduced. Properly introduced meant introduced by her parents. The parents had to know the boy. This has all changed in the last fifty years. It was so up until that time, women were very chaste. At least the ones I knew as a child were chaste. I'm sure there were whores but there weren't any around my mother, at least not for long anyway. She would not deal with them if they didn't meet her standards.

16 Now, remember Adam and Eve were given the Plan of Yahweh. They turned to sin. Yahweh told them, "It's My Plan to make mankind like Myself, to keep My Laws and guard My Laws."

17 Here in **Roman 6:16** we see why we had to be bought back. As Adam and Eve went, so went all the world. All the world then slipped into sin so their lives belonged to Satan. This was a wonderful trick of hers, not knowing Yahweh knew what she was going to do before she did it. She thought the way to stop this Kingdom that Yahweh plans to give full authority throughout the universe was to win mankind over to serving her. By doing so, they became hers and sold their lives to her. Get that in your minds. Get that thought in your minds and let's turn over to **I Kepha**.

18 Now, we're still talking about a peculiar people and what this word **peculiar** actually means. In **I Kepha 2:7**. Remember, when you sin you belong to Satan and all have sinned. You belonged to Satan until you've converted to Yahweh and started serving Him. He had already paid the price for you beforehand, for us today. He paid it afterwards for the people like Adam and Eve and even Abel who

was also a sinner. No one, except Yahshua, actually lived without sin.

19 **I Kepha 2:7. Therefore, to you who believe, He is precious; but to those who are disobedient: The stone...** Speaking of Yahshua. He becomes a stumbling block to them. How does He become a stumbling block? It's because of the deception that is spread about His birth, with His life and with His death. It is taught throughout all the world at this time that He died for the sinners and that you can go on in your sins but just believe what the preachers, the false prophets, are saying and you will still have eternal life. They teach, "You will not surely die," as Satan told Adam and Eve. The same lie is being told now.

20 It's not taught in the Scriptures. Yahweh says only the souls who repent and turn to Him will be saved. All the others are doomed for death. That is taught even over in the book of **Revelation**. To those who are disobedient, He becomes this stumbling block.

21 **Verse 8, And: A stone of stumbling and a rock of offense. They stumble, being disobedient to the Law of Yahweh...** They stumble at Yahshua because they teach they can go on sinning and still enter the Kingdom.

22 The *King James Version* says "and a stone of stumbling and a rock of offense even to those who stumble at the word..." Now, that word **word** means *plan*. It's the same thing as in **Yahchanan** where it says Yahweh showed His Plan, in His Plan was life and nothing occurred outside of that Plan.

23 Now, that Plan includes you so please pay attention, young and old right now. It includes you if you will listen and be obedient. You need to try to catch every word of this. You need to really concentrate on it. I would beg you to get the sermon tapes and to listen to them over and over.

24 You get distracted by the people around you and the thoughts that enter your mind. Here I am speaking of the Kingdom and you're thinking about the stove you left burning at home or something else you failed to do. You get distracted and you're not listening to the sermon when you do this. You're not listening to what's taking place here. I'm trying to get over to you the Plan and what is going on here. If you don't really concentrate on this, you'll never get it. The tree will fall and you'll never hear the sound. I've said that about ten times already! Listen closely to it.

25 The *King James Version* says the same thing. I'm going to read it again. **Verse 8, And: A stone of stumbling and a rock of offense...** Because it leads them away. It leads the people to a desirable way,

the way that looks desirable but it bites back. It's like the serpent that bites back and kills you. **They stumble, being disobedient to the Law of Yahweh...** Or the Plan of Yahweh. **...to which also they were appointed...** They were appointed for this purpose to be among you.

26 The *Amplified Bible* says, *And a stone that will cause stumbling and a rock that will give men offense...* It will give them an excuse. *They stumble because they disobey and disbelieve Yahweh's Word.* It's even plainer in that translation than the way we have it right now in *The Book of Yahweh*. It's only to those who will disobey.

27 If they have the truth and they know that Yahweh's Law is what's going to get them into the Kingdom and they're going to be judged by that Law, He won't be an offense to them. He will be a Savior to them.

28 This offense that they're taking, if they're called and then they let someone deceive them into following this stupidity, then there will be no more sacrifice for sins. Read it for yourself in **Hebrews 10:26**.

29 **Verse 9, But you are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood...** That's what you're being offered right now. You're a chosen generation that Yahweh chose. You wouldn't be here if Yahweh had not chosen you. You or your parents right now wouldn't be in this Sanctuary if it weren't for the fact that Yahweh brought you here for this purpose of being a part of His Kingdom.

30 **...a holy nation...** You're holy. **...a peculiar people...** Remember this word **peculiar**. It has so much meaning to it because of what you're actually being offered and what you can achieve. You're becoming a holy nation. You're going to be a holy nation, holy unto Yahweh and a peculiar people. You'll be holy and peculiar because you believe, obey and hold on to the Plan of Yahweh.

31 **Verse 11, Beloved, I plead with you as sojourners and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts...** Fleshly lusts are what the world is pulling you into right now.

32 How would the apostles have known and written this for you and all of Yahweh's people, if it hadn't been inspired by Yahweh to be put there

---

**You're becoming a holy nation. You're going to be a holy nation, holy unto Yahweh and a peculiar people. You'll be holy and peculiar because you believe, obey and hold on to the Plan of Yahweh.**

---

for you? Illegal fleshly lusts are what you see on television night after night after night.

33 Now, remember this and go on over to **Ephesians 2**. We went over this before but I want you to see something else in these verses here. When Yahweh inspired this, He knew what He was putting there. I don't know if the apostles knew it or not. I think they did because they were taught by Yahshua. The ones who came after that, like the Apostle Shaul, were taught by the apostles. I think they knew this great Plan like you do today.

34 Here in **Ephesians 1:14**. We read this the last time I spoke but I'm going to show you something new in this same setup that Yahweh shows.

35 **Ephesians 1:14. Which is the deposit...** Think about what He's talking about here. Holy Spirit comes from the Law because the Law is holy. Remember He says that in Romans. I brought a whole sermon on that one time showing the Law is holy and Yahweh puts it in your mind so you become holy. The Law is also spiritual so you become spiritual when this Law is placed in your mind. You become holy and spiritual.

36 Now, this is a deposit. It's speaking here of knowledge that Yahweh has given you through His Law and through His prophecies. The Law that He's given you or the knowledge that He's given you through this Law, I know you're not retaining all of it. From an hour and a half speech, we only retain about fifteen minutes of it so many hours later. So many days later, we only remember three to four minutes. We're not retaining it consciously but the subconscious mind is retaining it.

37 What He's speaking of is only a deposit right now compared with what you're going to have if you listen, pay attention and put it to work in your life. If you acquire the use of your subconscious mind then you're going to remember everything you have ever been taught in the Law and things that you haven't been taught. When you read, your subconscious mind is deciphering and filing everything so it's going to be there for your use. The main thing is the righteousness that you have and show to Yahweh between now and then.

38 How does He know that you're righteous? That's all shown in the word **peculiar**. We'll get to it here in just a few seconds.

39 This is a deposit **...guaranteeing what we will inherit...** This inheritance is knowledge and wisdom. It's the ability to retain this wisdom and have it at your disposal, like your conscious mind but without forgetting at any time. **...until the redemption of all purchased possessions...** Keep this in your mind right here, brethren. If you've studied

the Law of possession and ownership, we have it available, then you would be much more acquainted with what He's saying here. He's saying it in a big way, but he has distorted it somewhat by throwing in other things so that only The House of Yahweh members can see it. The world can't see it but The House of Yahweh members will by knowing and trying to remember what they've been taught. You have to get it all together in your mind or you won't understand it.

40 **...until the redemption of all purchased possessions—to the praise of His glory...** That's just kind of thrown in too. It kind of throws you off. Think about what it's talking about with **the praise of His glory**.

41 The universe has us under strict scrutiny right now in trying to criticize what Yahweh is doing here on earth. This is going on right now while you're sitting here. It's going on and they're saying, "Look, I see people walking around down there. They can't wait to get out of that building. They don't have their minds on him; this is boring to them. I see others trying to interrupt the class. I see others trying to get their minds off of what is being said and they're doing it. See how easy it is? Mankind is falling, don't you know?"

42 I can see Satan at work teaching this and trying to contradict what Yahweh is doing here and saying, "It's not gong to work; it doesn't work. They should be sitting down and listening but they're not. They're up and running around so they're not hearing a thing that's being said or taught in The House of Yahweh." Brethren, if you starve yourselves from the Scriptures, you'll die. It's like starving yourself of food, which would let your physical body die. If you starve yourself spiritually, which you're doing when you're not paying attention or if you starve yourself Scripturally, which you're doing if you're not hearing these words, then you're going to die spiritually. Your body will burn in hell. That's the promise that's given to us.

43 Let's go back and I'll try to explain this once again. First off, what we have here in our minds is a deposit. It's only a deposit. What's going into our subconscious minds is billions of times more than you could ever realize. If you could think of opening a newspaper for one second and seeing one word on that newspaper or reading one ad, everything on both pages of that newspaper went into your subconscious mind.

44 Please open your *Books of Yahweh* to **Ephesians 1:14**. If you don't get this, you'll never get it. You'll never get it and you're going to be sorry. If you'd pay attention to what I'm saying here, you'll

be very glad you paid attention to what I said here. Turn to **Ephesians 1:14**. It's found on page 916.

45 Read the end of the verse before it. **...in Whom also, having believed, you were sealed with Holy Spirit...** Going into your mind. It's Holy Spirit; it comes straight from Yahweh. This is the Plan. The Plan is to prevent disease, prevent sickness, take all of these diseases and all of this sickness away from you. This is an example that we will be giving to the universe later. We'll be teaching this throughout all eternity if you make it into this Kingdom.

46 If you don't, you've got approximately two years left that are going to take you through the worst hell you've ever seen. These diseases that are increasing right now, they will increase. If you've noticed they keep increasing every week. We get new news articles every week. If you watch the world news on television, you see it. I would rather you wouldn't watch it because they put naked women on there, too, but if that encourages you to watch the news maybe you should watch. The naked women are the ones who are spreading these diseases.

47 Thirty-six thousand people died this year, up until this date, from a urinary tract infection that mankind has caused. It keeps getting worse; the diseases keep getting worse. Pretty soon, the deaths are going to far outweigh the births throughout the world because of our attitudes towards the Plan of Yahweh.

48 Now, Yahweh has chosen us to become a holy nation. Holy means keeping the Laws of Yahweh. It also means standing up for the Laws of Yahweh and not letting anyone or anything deter us from guarding those Laws, and keeping them safe, including the food supply. We're going to be doing that. That's going to be our job.

49 Right now, the universe is looking at you from heaven. It knows the authority that Yahweh is going to give to you. That is part of the Plan. He's letting the universe watch what's going on, on earth. The glory that you have right now in heaven is extreme. They know this is going to come to pass and they know you're going to be part of the Government of Yahweh.

50 There, beings are fed up, just like some people in the world right now, and they're saying, "Please, no more." There are beings who are fed up with the way their planets up there are going with the sickness, disease and war that they're suffering right now. They're holding you in high esteem. This is the glory that Yahweh's given to you as a called out member of The House of Yahweh.

51 He's saying to you that what you're receiving now is only a deposit. The subconscious mind can take in a double columned newspaper, whether you even know you saw it or not. Whether you read one verse from two pages or merely looked at the number or the headlines, your subconscious mind takes it in. If you've looked at every page in the Scripture, you have the whole book recorded in your subconscious mind perfectly. When you receive the use of it, you'll be able to draw on that anytime you want to. It will be readily present and it never forgets. That's what Yahweh has placed in mankind. He hasn't placed that in any other being.

52 If you throw righteousness away, you can't retrieve it two years from now; it won't be retrievable. This is the only time (and we have just a few months left), where we can prove ourselves to Yahweh and say, "I would rather be a part of Your Kingdom than that damned world out there that is sinking."

53 It's only a deposit. Then, look at what He says. This is what I want you to get. **...until the redemption...** What does that mean? Like I said, if you had read the Law on ownership and trespassing, you would know a part of it. Get that in your mind.

54 **...purchased possessions...** I want you to notice the legality of this first of all. I want you to see how Yahweh did everything by Law and then you will understand how we were bought back. You will understand those who are coming behind us who are going to be a huge number that no man can number because they're going to be like the sands of the sea. We tried to figure it up with a calculator and it was something over two billion. The calculator wouldn't go that high. We tried to figure it up from the Hebrew words that are given here. Those who come behind us are also going to be purchased possessions of Yahweh. It's not like, "Well, you believe, so you're saved." That's crazy.

55 They're going to turn to Yahweh. They have to turn to serving Yahweh first. If you don't serve Yahweh by obeying Him, by studying to show yourself approved, by listening and obeying the ones who are serving you, the priests, by putting this to use in your own life, then you simply are not serving Yahweh. If you're mischievous and you only sit and listen like listening to somebody playing a harp, and then you go out and do foolish things, this knowledge won't help you. I'm also going to show and prove to you what this Plan includes and what I'm talking to you about.

56 Notice the legality. **...purchased possessions...** In other words, He's buying something.

Once He buys it, according to the Law, it belongs to Him. That should be the Law of the universe. Yahweh says, "You should be standing up for these people who don't have somebody and who don't have a lawyer to defend them. You should be standing up for them. They're in the right but you're condemning them because they're not rich and can't give you money." There's no justice because the judges accept bribes, the Scriptures say. I believe the Scriptures; I certainly believe them. I've had experience with them.

57 We're going to change all that brethren. One day, the poor will have a representative. It won't be based on money; it will be based on their righteousness. Wouldn't you like to be a part of that? Praise Yahweh.

58 Keep that in your minds. This is really great. When you see what is really shown here, it's really inspiring. When you see what Yahweh actually inspired Shaul to write about here, it's inspiring. I need to bring two Scriptures to your minds before we come back to this again. Go to **II Kepha** now.

59 **II Kepha 2:1. But there were also false prophets among the people then, just as there will be false teachers among you, who will secretly bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Redeemer Who bought them...** Now, the word **Redeemer** was translated "sovereign" in one version and I forgot what else. They translated it several different ways because they actually thought it was Yahshua. Some versions said "Messiah." The word they were translating it from was "adonai," which could only be Yahweh.

60 The Redeemer Who bought them was Yahweh. Yahweh only is your Redeemer. Yahweh owned Yahshua; I'll show you how He owned Him. Yahshua was the sacrifice, the One Who didn't sin. If Yahshua had sinned, He wouldn't have been able to offer His life for yours. How did Yahshua get His life back? He had already given it away. I will show you.

61 **...and bringing swift destruction upon themselves...** That is destruction in hell fire because there won't be anymore of it. They're denying the One Who actually bought them back. You are a servant to whom you obey; whether it's mischievousness or drunkenness, whatever the sin is. If you follow that sin, you belong to Satan; you don't belong to Yahweh.

62 Now, let's go to **I Corinthians 6:20**. Keep in mind that this is Yahweh here Who bought you back. This is part of His Plan. It's been part of His Plan from the beginning because He knew mankind was going to sin. He knew mankind was going to sin

but He offered a way to let him experience what sin brings. We're going to experience it to the fullest. If we will be true to Yahweh, he will protect us through this thing. No, you won't be getting these damned diseases that are incurable. You won't be getting the superbugs that are stronger than the antibiotics they're giving for them.

63 **I Corinthians 6:20. For you were bought with a price; therefore, glorify Yahweh in your body and in your spirit...** Or mind. You're bought with a price. You sold out to Satan is what you did.

64 Go back to **verse 15. Do you not know that your bodies are the members of...** Now, they put "Messiah" there, but the correct word to use is **saints**. You're a member of a body; a body that it says Yahweh has required of me. You have to become part of the body and consider the body.

65 It's a body of believers; that's what we're talking about here. You're part of it; you're part of these believers if you will listen, pay attention and do what He says. It says "Messiah" here, but it's not talking about Yahshua, although He's part of the body too. It's speaking of you. You're members of the body, individual members of the body.

66 Now, notice the next verse, **verse 16**, the second line, it says you are one body. Do you see that? It's speaking of a body of saints He's putting together to be a holy nation and this peculiar people. That means so many different things.

67 Do you take a member of this body and make it a member of a prostitute? If you do, you're going back to Satan again. Do you see that? Yahweh wants you as His possession but the legality is what I want you to see. I want you to see how He's going according to His Law even in buying you back to make you belong to Him.

68 **Verse 16, Or do you not know that the one who joins himself to a prostitute is one body with her?...** If you join yourself to a church, if you join yourself to a whorish woman, if you join yourself to anything except The House of Yahweh, brethren, you become owned; you've given your life to Satan. **...For Yahweh says: The two will become one flesh.**

69 **Verse 17, But the person who is united to Yahweh is one...** You become united to this body. **...with Him in spirit.** Notice what He says next.

70 **Verse 18, Flee sexual immorality! All other sins that a man commits are outside his body; but he who sins sexually, sins against his own body...** Or inside the body. This is what we're seeing building up in the world today.

71 The more that sex is advertised, the worse it becomes. The more adultery and fornication are pushed, the worse the world becomes. It wasn't

this way fifty years ago, but Yahweh said in this generation, in this time period, sin would reach its peak. How did He know that? Surely you can see the news and what's taking place on the news.

**72 Verse 19, Or do you not know that your body is the sanctuary of Holy Spirit...** Holy Spirit is now in your mind; it's dwelling there. You can't keep Holy Spirit and unholy spirit. It's like starving yourself of Scriptural knowledge; it's like starving yourself of the spirit Yahweh is trying to flow to you here at His House. **...in you, which you have from Yahweh, and you are not your own?...** You don't belong to your own self; you belong to Yahweh and this body that He's put together.

**73** You as an individual, whether you're two years old, in your mother's womb, or ninety years old, you belong to Yahweh, You're going to be His throughout all eternity as the greatest Kingdom in the universe. That's the glory you have received already in the minds of these beings out here.

**74 Verse 20, For you were bought with a price; therefore, glorify Yahweh in your body...** You were bought with a price.

**75** Now, let's go back to **Ephesians 1** again. Remember now, you were bought with a price.

**76 Ephesians 1:14. Which is the deposit, guaranteeing what we will inherit, until the redemption of all purchased possessions...** This is what we're seeing here.

**77** Now, do you remember Yahshua? This is the neatest thing if you think about it. Yahshua never sinned. I don't have time to cover every Scripture but I know you've listened to enough Passover sermons to know what I'm talking about. I'm just going to call it to your remembrance because I'm out of time.

**78** Yahshua lived a perfect life. His mother and dad were raised according to Yahweh's Laws because they were part of Yahweh's Plan. If you remember, Yahweh made this promise to Abram. Before his name was even Abraham, Yahweh made this promise to him. He said, "Your seed is going to be a blessing to the entire universe."

**79** Do you know what the entire universe is looking for right now? They're looking for sin to be stopped in the universe, for sin to be stopped, for sickness and disease to be stopped. They're

looking for all these things. The people in the nations who have suffered from the bombs that have been dropped are looking for the same thing. They don't know it yet, the universe does. The universe is well aware of Yahweh's Plan that's going on here on earth. It's teaching a lesson to them.

**80** Now, with that in mind, the universe is looking at each individual here, knowing what Yahweh has in store for you. Therefore, the glory He has pronounced upon you as a future member of His House is like Abraham himself, the same. The last in the Last Days are going to be greater still than Abraham, Yahshua said. They will be greater than Abraham because they witness the falling of these kingdoms of mankind that are pushing diseases and wars forward. They're being part of it.

**81** Yahshua's family raised Him strictly with the Laws. Study the way Samuyl was raised. Get this because very soon, maybe, we will have this school. Everybody wants it. Everybody sees how sin is trying to be pushed into the lives of our young people.

**82** In the school of Yliyah, the men were taken to a certain place and they were taught by priests twenty-four hours a day. We have tapes now that we could be playing when people are asleep. We have people who are actually doing this and I see the results of it. The women went to separate schools. They were taught twenty-four hours a day. They were taught the basic things and how to guard those basic things. The Message never got out to the world. It wasn't their job to take this to the world like it is in this day, in this time period, in the United States of America.

**83** It's our job to take this knowledge to the world and that's what we're doing. Yahweh is opening doors for us to do that at this time. You're a part of it. I don't care if you're a four-year-old child or a ten-year-old child you're a part of this body and have the glory right now in heaven where the beings there are looking at you and knowing what you're going to be.

**84** Now, back to Yahshua, He was raised with a sinless life; He never sinned so He was able to give His life. He belonged to Yahweh. He had never given Himself to Satan although Satan tried her best to tempt Him. Get this, brethren, think how great you could be. You children, listen to me.

**85** When Yahseph went to Egypt, the queen there offered him sex and he turned it down. She was the queen. She must have been beautiful above all women, but he turned it down. The world is offering you the same thing today by leaps and bounds in the streets, in the bars, in the churches, everywhere. Such a wonderful thing was written about this man.

---

**It's our job to take this knowledge to the world and that's what we're doing. Yahweh is opening doors for us to do that at this time. You're a part of it.**

---

86 Satan, herself, offered Yahshua the same thing. She offered the world to go with it along with all the world's kingdoms. He knew all the world's kingdoms were going down and He said no to it. You could say no to it, too, if you just would get your mind on this great Kingdom that Yahweh is offering you. It will do away with all sin, sickness and war.

87 Yahshua said no. Therefore He was sinless and Yahweh could give Yahshua's life to pay for yours. There could be no payment if He had not done this. So what about Yahshua? Before His death, it was so neat what took place. Out of greed, The House of Yahweh, which was established in Jerusalem, actually paid for Yahshua's life and bought it back from Satan before He ever died. Praise Yahweh. Due to the lust, The House of Yahweh offered thirty pieces of silver for Yahshua. He went ahead and gave His life so when Yahweh brought Him back to life, Yahshua belonged to Yahweh again, never to be given to Satan again.

88 That's the way it reads in **Hebrews 10**. It says there that if you sin willfully after the knowledge of the truth has come, there can be no more sacrifice for sin. It can't be spent again. He's not going to die again. Satan would probably catch onto the trick the second time and she wouldn't fall for it the second time. She didn't catch on the first time. They never thought a thing about it because they didn't know the Law. That life rightly belonged to Satan, but The House of Yahweh bought it back. The money was accepted, and then they wouldn't even take the money back. They said to go buy a sepulcher because that money represented death. That's why we have a High Priest over The House of Yahweh.

89 I wanted to get deeper into this, but we will next time. I'm out of time. May Yahweh bless you. I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. Praise Yahweh.

## The Persecution Of Yahweh's House Is Nothing New

The Holy Scriptures is the most sold book and was once the most read book in the world. However, because of persecution and evil propaganda the Scriptures are now the least read book in the world. The major world religion, which has always been the Roman Catholic Church, has made war against anyone owning Scriptures. During the Dark Ages, homes were invaded and people were accused of being witches. Many were burned at the stake, their property was taken away, even their children were taken away and placed in Catholic orphanages.

The prophecies in your Scriptures actually show that such things would take place. People would be turned from and discouraged from practicing what's taught in the Holy Scriptures, teaching from it, or even owning it. They would even be murdered for doing so. To the surprise of many, this persecution continues to this very day.

The Laws of Yahweh are in no way evil. They are, in fact, the most righteous and most sensible Laws one could possibly add to their life or to their children's lives. The persecutors do not attack the Laws outrightly, they attack the person who keeps or teaches these Laws. Any group in America who keeps the Sabbath or the Feast days is labeled as a Jewish, or an Old Testament, sect. In the mind of the hearer, this label carries something less than honorable. Maybe even something less than a bug or worm. Cult is another word used by the persecutors. Anyone who keeps or teaches the Ten Commandments is either labeled as belonging to a Jewish sect or to a cult.

Jimmy Jones allegedly killed himself and his flock. Although he was a Christian, they called him a cult leader, who, as they reported, kept the Laws from the Old Testament (Book I). Another Christian preacher named Applewhite also allegedly killed himself and his flock, and the news media classified his group as a cult. They also were labeled as ones who lived by the Old Testament (Book I) Laws. Other Christians who read the Holy Scriptures and tried living by the Ten Commandments were first attacked by the news media, then they were killed with axes, picks, hoes, pitchforks, guns, and even burned alive, all in the name of Christ.

The news show, *60 Minutes*, broadcast a special about the many ritualistic murders that were committed by Masons, yet they were never prosecuted for the crimes, although there was no doubt about who did them. It was even admitted on this show that these murders were committed in the name of Christ.

The prophets and apostles were persecuted and killed because they taught the Laws of peace. Your Scriptures show that the prophets, the Savior, Yahchanan the Immerser, and all the apostles of Yahshua were persecuted and, according to your Scriptures and history, many of them were killed.

The Scriptures show that the reason for these persecutions and murders was that they were hated because they kept and taught the only way to salvation, which is keeping the Laws of Yahweh and believing the inspired prophets of Yahweh.

9-05 *Prophetic Word* letter

---

# *Chapter Twenty*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests**

### **Will Bring Peace To The Universe #12:**

### **Peculiar People—**

### **Put Your Trust In Yahweh Not In Man**

**9/03/05**

1 Praise Yahweh! Whoo! Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you. I'm going to call Kahan Yedidiyah back up in a little while. He didn't read a couple of the articles that I wanted read.

2 The pulpit is still about an inch low, men! The monitor looks better but if the pulpit was up here, it would be better. Do you see what it's doing when I bend down like this to get to my notes? We need it brought up about two inches higher. Do you have that? Do you carpenters have that? Shake your heads yes! I didn't see you!

3 I guess we better get started here. I only have an hour so we better get into it.

4 I've heard a lot of criticism, and I know you have too, of President Bush. I hope none of this is coming from our people. We should be praying for President Bush instead of criticizing him. There's a lot shown in prophecy of President Bush, Prime Minister Ariel Sharon and Yisrayl Hawkins, shown in the Holy Scriptures for this time period.

5 Brethren, if you will just give me two more years of your loyalty and undivided attention, you're going to see that Kingdom. You're going to enter into it and you're going to start changing what we see now.

6 I don't know if you know it or not but I normally read the *Farmer's Almanac* every year. I get one and try to find out what they predict in the way of planting gardens and so forth. This disaster that took place in Mississippi and Louisiana, the *Farmer's Almanac* missed it by four days. They forecast that stuff long in advance based on man's activities in the way of war and what they're doing among the nations. They predict these things depending on the way of war, the testing of nuclear bombs, nature,

and what we call nature which is the way the earth was made. There are a lot of scientists who work everyday on this *Farmer's Almanac*. It's an old thing that they've made better as the years go by. I don't know how old it is but it's an old, old magazine that my parents used to use too.

7 In this coming two years, Yahweh shows a lot of things that are going to take place. He shows some things that are going to take place with His House and His House is going to be recognized at a certain time. There's a prophecy in Daniyl that shows this and it also shows when. He also shows that when He gets this recognition is when His House is going to receive this huge influx of people who we're going to be teaching. There will be about two billion of them all together.

8 The commentators say this prophecy doesn't fit anything in Scripture or history or anything in the future, but it does. It fits The House of Yahweh. Yahweh has opened my understanding to this and we're going to see it. I want all of you to understand it. It will increase your faith tremendously when I can bring this out.

9 If you fall away now, brethren, if you go back out into the world, there's just no hope that I can see in the Scriptures for you. You have a wonderful opportunity right now to enter Yahweh's Kingdom, live forever and be a part of living forever. That's what the Plan of Yahweh is all about.

10 Now, on judgments: I would like to show you or tell you some of Yahweh's judgments. I can't spend too much time on it because I want to get into this other. With this thing in Mississippi and Louisiana that took place this week, we saw how shallow the world's love is.



11 Think of what it says when you have food in a building and you put policemen in front of it to guard the door to keep people from getting that food. The people are hungry and thirsty and their children are starving, but you put policemen in front of the food and shoot the people to keep them from getting it or breaking into the building? To me, that's not caring about anyone or anything.

12 You can't criticize President Bush in this. In fact, I think he did really well. He's already got help there. If you knew how much trouble it takes to move employees from one place to another and get jobs set up and organization going so you can take care of mass people like He's doing, you'd see it does take some time. In this little organization right here, we've had to rebuke people because we have to take a man off a job to go and fill a gas tank up because someone didn't report it being low or empty. It takes time; it takes a long time to take care of certain things.

13 In the president's case, he has had to pull men off jobs that they were assigned to and send them to a different location. He had to get certain generals to take care of this and certain captains to take care of the ones he's sending to set up a guideline for it. They already have it; it's just a matter of getting men in there to do the job.

14 We saw the shallow love. We saw, on the television, how people are turning on people. We saw the rapes, the murders, the guns and people going into houses to steal the guns and take whatever they wanted. There was no law enforcement there. That's the only thing that's keeping Christians righteous and keeping them from doing what they would do in certain circumstances. You can see the shallowness in the mindset or they wouldn't have been doing what we saw them doing there.

15 There was a total lack of preparedness. I'm not speaking of the U.S. government because I think they acted swiftly in this. I'm speaking of one of the Louisiana mayors who was criticizing the president. I won't call out his name but I would say to him what Confucius said. "He who lives in glass houses shouldn't throw rocks." He could have prepared his city. He knew his city was under sea level; he knew that there was a very fragile dam between them and the water. This hurricane was forecasted in advance. If he had any of the love that Yahweh teaches in the Holy Scriptures, he would have called in the police and said, "Open these Walmart stores. Get those people here. Open these big grocery stores and get these people some food. Put them on rations but make sure they're taken care of.

16 That would have been Yahweh's judgments. Praise Yahweh. Do you know how I know that? That is the very thing taught in Yahweh's Scrip-

tures. When people were hungry, they even broke a Law of Yahweh and let them eat the showbread, which no one could eat except the priests. They let them eat it because they were hungry, starving and weak.

17 Yahweh says we should be defending the poor and the needy. Yahweh says in Scriptures that we should be doing that. We saw on the TVs how people were starving. We saw grocery stores full of food and the people trying to break in. We even saw police officers who were breaking into the stores and carrying out the stuff. Other people were shooting at them. This was all going on in America.

18 We also saw how unsafe it is in America and how fast it can turn to disaster. Here is a city that was relatively calm one day, under police protection as it has to be under this system. It wasn't so under Yahweh's Laws. Then, everyone was taught The Peaceful Solution and everyone practiced it. If they didn't practice it, they got much needed counsel and other things were taken care of to get them back on the right track.

19 This thing just shows how safe you are and how fragile that safety and security is even here in the United States. Do you think the government can protect you? Under certain circumstances it can't. People can turn overnight. This is the reason I told you that you need to be prepared. This is exactly what Yahweh teaches you in these words peculiar people, that we're going to get deeper into today. You're a peculiar people and you have to learn these things.

20 This couldn't have taken place at a better time for you. You will see what I'm talking about when I get into this word more today. If you think you're safe in the hands of doctors and herbalists, you've got to be a little bit loony. You may be a little bit Christian yet. Brethren, there is no safety in mankind period. Unless we have Yahweh on our side, there's just no safety at all. You really need to learn that now.

21 I think there are some things taking place that can show you that. We can have great health. We can overcome things if we catch them in time where we can work with them. If we go too long or too far and don't do what we're told to do, we get our bodies into a mess where nothing can take care of them and nothing can bring them back. If it were that easy, Satan would be doing it right now. She's much smarter than we are right now in the ways of medicine.

22 Our doctors and herbalists do a fine job if they can catch things in time. One of the things that you could be doing right now is that oral chelation. Let me tell you why. Listen to me closely. That oral chelation keeps the bloodline clean to all parts of

the body. It will clean them out if you're not in too bad of a shape. Now, if they're all clogged up, it's not going to go through them. Start taking it now. You know how filthy the water is; you know how filthy the food supply is that we eat from. This stuff is going into your bodies even from the drinking water we have to drink.

23 It's not in the water here. Our water doesn't have any of that stuff in it. They call this hard water. I'm going to read you something one of these days if I get time. This water that they call hard water is the healthiest water. It keeps you from getting sugar diabetes if you're on it all your lives. It will certainly help if you have sugar diabetes to start using it. It makes the insulin work with the chromium in your body. It keeps the sugar diabetes away.

24 I would like at this time to play this film. I don't know if you saw it this week or not. Someone called me this week and said, "You need to put your television on channel twelve quickly." We missed the first part of it but we're going to try to get it for you in its entirety. This guy was showing what goes on with the hospitals and doctors in whose hands you're placing your lives.

25 I'm not speaking of our doctors. We have licensed MDs; we have herbalists who are licensed. We have the best in the world because they follow the Scriptures also. Praise Yahweh. They don't over-drug people. They make sure they're giving you the proper thing for the proper treatment. They don't give you things you don't need; that's one of the great things about our doctors.

26 I'm speaking of the doctors who don't follow the Scriptures. They have the same shallow love that you saw on television from the people in Mississippi and Louisiana.

**27 Clip from The Montel Williams Show**

*Montel: So the doctor told you: We can fix this for you. We're going to go in and do a little of this and a little of that. Everything will be perfect.*

*Guest: He told me it would be four to six weeks and that's it and I'd be back fine. I asked him how effective this is going to be and he said one hundred percent effective. Under those circumstances, yeah.*

*Montel: So you go in the day of the surgery though something was off.*

*Guest: Yeah, this was in San Diego... I'm going to plug badsurgery.com. It's my website. I strongly encourage you to look at badsurgery.com. There's one page in there that says, "Questions to ask your surgeon." Don't ask them if they've ever been sued because they can say, no I haven't. You ask them if they've ever had a claim filed against you. If it never goes to verdict, it never gets reported.*

*Montel: Right. So you go in and do the surgery*

*and everything was great. The surgery takes place and you come out and they say you're going to be okay. Four to five weeks –*

*Guest: Yeah.*

*Montel: —everything will be all right. The first day you thought something was wrong, did you not?*

*Guest: Yeah. Two things were happening. One, I started tasting metal—*

*Montel: You started tasting metal?*

*Guest: —and the second thing was that I couldn't turn from side to side in bed. I would try to turn to my right side and I would get a stabbing pain in my chest. I complained to the doctors starting on day one. So then finally after seventeen days from the day of surgery, I said, I've got to have an x-ray; something's wrong.*

*Montel: They did an x-ray of my man and found out that the doctor forgot to take this out of his chest. So for seventeen days –seventeen days – he was walking around with this stuck in his body. I'm going to say the doctors left this object in someone for seventeen days. As if that's not bad enough, but the object being inside of your body, wiggling around, cutting, scratching, cutting, scratching, caused what?*

*Guest: It caused an infection called Necrotizing Fasciitis.*

*Montel: Which if you don't know, is the flesh-eating disease inside your abdomen.*

*Guest: They wanted me to go to a rehab facility of public care and I decided I had had enough of the hospitals so I checked into a Resident's Inn Marriott, two bedroom suite. I had nurses coming up twice a day. I was running a fever; I felt bad.*

*Montel: This was after they removed it.*

*Guest: Yeah. I still felt bad; this was a long recovery ordeal. What would happen each day is the nurses would come out. They put a hospital bed into the room and they would come out with what they call baking solution, which is really no more than bleach.*

*Montel: Bleach and what?*

*Guest: Distilled water. They would take a basin with bleach and distilled water and they filled the hole up. I had a hole at that time that was about a little smaller than a football. This stayed open for eight months. The nurses would come in twice a day and pack this. The only thing that destroys this bacteria is bleach. Bleach will kill AIDS but you can't give somebody bleach because it will kill them. They can apply it –*

*Montel: Topically.*

*Guest: Topically – in the hole, as we said. Then I would also –*

*Montel: You had to go through this for eight months?*

*Guest: Yeah. Then to a wound care center and have the little bits of black, dead tissue cut out.*

*Second Guest: In 1978 on a forklift accident I was taken to the emergency room in Scottsdale. I was only there a couple of hours and left again. Two or three weeks after the accident, I started seeing double vision. And that bothered me. I went to a doctor — an eye specialist in Scottsdale and they referred me to \*\*\*\*. He did a complete checkout on me and he came back and said your sixth optic nerve isn't functioning. He said the only thing that would cause this is a brain hemorrhage or a brain tumor. And so they immediately admitted me into the hospital in Scottsdale for a brain scan that evening. The next morning, Saturday morning, in my hospital room, and the doctors -- the nurse walks in and the doctor informs me that I have a very large brain tumor. What would happen if I left it in there and didn't have it removed was blindness; I would lose the sight in my left eye and eventually you'd die from it. I waited six years until I agreed to have surgery. During the time prior to surgery I was very anxious and scared. I was getting bad feelings about this. The day before surgery—the afternoon before surgery I had a hard time staying in my room I was still so afraid of this surgery. They kept trying to say, "What's wrong with you, what's wrong with you? Why can't you settle down now?" I said I can't, I can't, something's going to go wrong.*

*Montel: Please welcome Michael to the show. What did the doctor say to you when you woke up?*

*Second Guest: He said, Michael I have something I need to tell you; I performed a senseless surgery. I operated on the wrong side of your head.*

*Montel: But wait a minute. I'm waiting on the operating table and he says I operated on the wrong side of your head. Did you not go into my brain to take out a tumor? So what did he take out?*

*Second Guest: Well, my wife at the time asked him that question. I didn't ask him – I was still in so much pain when he was telling me that all I could think of was pain, pain, pain. I was trying to rip the bandages off my head and they had to come and tie my arms down. She had asked him, "What did you take out?" And I think she told me his comment was, "Brain tissue he didn't need anyway."*

*Montel: Brain tissue he didn't need anyway; I don't think I've ever heard about that kind, anyone else? So he says to you in the recovery room, "We better fix this so let me go in, we'll do the surgery real quick and I'll get the right side; I'll get it"; right?*

*Second Guest: Yes.*

*Montel: And you were in so much pain and — at this point I would think, thinking you were going to die so you sign the consent form.*

*Second Guest: I signed a consent form.*

*Montel: And the next question – well considering the fact that you were just coming out of brain surgery, they asked the question that day, asked you to sign something after they just opened up your head, okay? But you said okay?*

*Second Guest: Yes. But the doctor didn't know he had done the wrong side of my head.*

*Montel: Who told him?*

*Second Guest: After the surgery, and they told my wife and family everything was okay, it was my wife – my ex-wife now who told him when she saw me and saw the blood on the right side of my head she goes I think you did– she goes, I thought the tumor was on the left side and he said, "No, it was on the right side."*

*Montel: Okay. When did they – they made you sign a consent form*

*Second Guest: The next morning.*

*Montel: Then when did they take you in again?*

*Second Guest: It was the very next morning.*

*Montel: The next morning into surgery again.*

*Second Guest: Yes.*

*Montel: So you go into surgery the second time. It wasn't until you started filing a malpractice suit against the doctor for the first surgery that you find out this man went into your head a second time and did not even remove the tumor.*

*Second Guest: That's true.*

*Montel: You have it in your brain now.*

*Second Guest: Yes.*

*Montel: He went in – the doctor went in a second time and he took something out from your head though– he took out material.*

*Second Guest: Yes.*

*Montel: So he took out more brain matter.*

*Second Guest: Yes.*

*Montel: And he didn't even get the tumor.*

*Second Guest: That's correct.*

*Montel: How long after this do you find out you still have a tumor in your head? You filed a lawsuit against the first doctor which would have been appropriate, correct?*

*Second Guest: Yes.*

*Montel: And it was during that lawsuit –you had an attorney?*

*Second Guest: Yes.*

*Montel: And during that lawsuit, you find out and your attorney found out that this guy never removed the tumor but he never told you this; is that right?*

*Second Guest: That was five years after the surgery.*

*Montel: They took out part of your brain though. How is this affecting you? First off I know other people said you should not even be sitting here; correct?*

*Second Guest: That's correct.*

*Montel: So it is –it's a miracle you are alive and even able to function because of the amount of brain matter that's gone, but you still have that tumor. So you're going to have to go back in to have another operation go get that out eventually; will you not?*

*Second Guest: I think so maybe one of these days.*

28 We didn't show all of it. The very first person who came on, I was told was about a thyroid condition. I didn't see it. The doctor said the person had a tumor that was cancerous. They removed the person's thyroid and she came to find out later that it wasn't cancerous. There was no reason at all for it to be removed. They said in court that the biopsy they took must have gotten next to another biopsy and gotten the cancer on it. What you didn't see today that you will when you see the entire program was that this occurs hundreds of times a day, every day. That's what they said on this show right here. They give the numbers from the court cases.

29 These were just a few examples. There are thousands of them all the time where people are dying at the hands of doctors and the diseases they're getting in the hospitals. If you feel safe there, that's fine. Go ahead and give your life to them but you only have one life if that's where you want to put it. I would prefer Yahweh's Way where you start taking care of your health.

30 Yahshua used cleanses to clean people and heal people. This is plainly shown in the Scriptures. Yahweh willing you will get your bodies cleansed if you haven't already. You don't find this in the schools. They encourage you to put your faith in the doctors and herbalists. We have both here but our faith is in Yahweh. Our herbalists and doctors faiths are in Yahweh and they treat you only according to Yahweh's Word.

31 We're called a peculiar people. Keep this in mind as we go further into this sermon. What you're seeing and what Yahweh is trying to get you to understand is there's a big difference between what He gives you and promises that you're going to be teaching to the universe and what we see in the world today. What we see in the world today is "Go ahead and sin and the doctors will find a pill for it or cut it out with a knife."

32 One of the people on this show who was operated on, they took out her eyeball. While the operation was going on (and they said this occurs over a hundred times a day), she regained consciousness. She heard one doctor say to another, "Cut deeper

and pull harder." She said she was in excruciating pain and sometime after that she passed out. She was strapped down and she couldn't speak or motion to them that she was awake and she suffered this pain. This goes on over a hundred times a day in America. I want you to see the full show so I won't say anything more about it.

33 Now, remember where it all started. It started with the Plan. Turn over to **Psalms**. Apply this also to what we saw in Mississippi and Louisiana. By the way, we have people who came through that who lived in Louisiana. When they announced on the news, the people took the warning because they knew it was going to be bad. They packed their stuff and they left. I don't know if they're here today or not but I do know they made it to Kahan Shemuyl's house. Their house was demolished so they have nothing to go back to. They may be staying here permanently, Yahweh willing. We're going to get all of you out of that world one of these days very soon.

34 **Psalm 82:1. Yahweh stands in the assembly... Or the counsel as the word means. ...of the Gods...** This is going on right now in heaven and has probably gone on for thousands of years. Yahweh is seeing the beings die there too. He's telling them, "It is not necessary to suffer this sickness and disease." Nor is it necessary to suffer these things on earth. Yahweh has a Plan and that Plan has proven true. It's brought life to Yahweh's beings who have eternal life. These are Yahweh's beings who have taken Yahweh's Ways and lived by them. This is what you find in Yahweh Shammah. This is shown in the Scriptures. **...and He gives judgment among the Gods (elohim)!**

35 **Verse 2, Yahweh says: How long will you defend the unjust... That is the unjust way, the unjust living. ...and show partiality to the sinners?...** How long are you going to continue this when you know they're bringing harm?

36 Yahweh's Kingdom is going to turn this thing around with the ones who are living by Yahweh's Laws and will live by them. Don't try to fool Yahweh. He knows what's going on. I'm going to show you that next. Yahweh's Way and Yahweh's Kingdom of man that He's forming now, that was made a little lower than the angels or the malakim, will have the power of Yahweh one day.

37 That's what the universe is waiting on and they're cheering. It's like the people in these cities who hear about this way of life and they say, "This is what we need." Everywhere we have gone where The Peaceful Solution is taught, there are those there who say, "This is what we need." There were thirty something teachers at one meeting when we went to Israel. I believe this was in Tel Aviv. All of

them except one said, "This is what we need." That one person argued about it at the time but they told me that as she studied the literature and the material that we left, she said she had to agree that this was what they needed.

38 This is going on in heaven at this time with the beings there. They have no choice living under the present government. One thing about it, these Gods are going to die, as Yahweh says here. They're going to die off.

39 **Verse 3, You should defend the weak...** That's what I said about the people in Louisiana. Why in the world didn't they open those stores and let those people have food and water? Why didn't they call on the nearby cities and say, "Bring us food and water." They could have. They could have gotten that stuff there the next day. What was the big deal? They have more food than anybody could eat in these cities and storehouses right now. Sam's Warehouse alone contained enough food to have fed all those people in Louisiana and Mississippi. It doesn't take a lot of food per person to survive if you ration the food and water. Why didn't they call on them instead of waiting five days for the governments to have to come down and force something to take place?

40 Where is the love? As Yahshua said, it's cold. They want to hang onto it. Their mentality is, "No, don't you get near my food. You give me some money. Now that this has hit, I want double or triple the money before you touch my can of food." This is the attitude that you see in the world today. It's what you call price gouging.

41 They said the Attorney General threatened those who price gouged on the gasoline. He's getting thousands of calls a day about price gouging and has done nothing about it that I know of. Have your gas prices gone down any? Mine haven't. They keep climbing. The money is going somewhere; right?

42 **...and fatherless! You should maintain the rights of the poor and oppressed!...** That's what The House of Yahweh does. That's the reason The House of Yahweh stands different from everyone else.

43 **Verse 4, You should rescue the poor and needy, and deliver them from the hands of the wicked...** I didn't put this Scripture in here today. It was put in before this disaster hit Mississippi and Louisiana. I fully intended to bring this to you before, but now it clarifies what I'm talking about.

44 **Verse 5, You know nothing, you understand nothing; you walk about in darkness, and all the foundations of the earth are shaken because of you!** Yes, because their way is being taught to the earthlings at this time and the earthlings are falling for it. They're taking that way, running with it and saying, "This is a pleasurable way of life." From

that comes forth all the diseases, all the sicknesses, all the sexually transmitted diseases, all the hatred and all the wars that are taking place. That's what Yahweh says here.

45 **Verse 6, I have said: You are Gods (elohim), you sons of the Most High;**

46 **Verse 7, And like Adam you will die...** But you won't be resurrected back to life. **...Just like all the other rulers, you will fall.**

47 **Verse 8, Arise, O Yahweh, judge the earth!...** That's coming and it's coming through you.

48 Let's go back over to **Yahchanan** now. Here's where the Plan took place.

49 **Yahchanan 1:1. In the beginning was the Plan of Yahweh...** This Plan is to remove this kind of activity, this kind of thinking and this kind of shallow love that we see today. The Plan is to remove it from the universe and establish a love that doesn't fail and people who will not take advantage of other people.

50 **...and the Plan was with Yahweh, and the Plan was Yahweh's...** Well, His Plan is to do just that. Turn over to **Yahchanan 10** where He shows you something else you can have. In just a little more than two years you can have this.

51 You won't get this in the schools, brethren. Your children won't get it in the public schools. Do you know what they will get? They will get brain washed there. They will get fed fornication, adultery and unclean food. They will be taught by unclean people with unclean hands. That's what they're going to get in the schools.

52 If I had known what I know now, I would never have allowed my children to step into a public school. Everything that takes place in the public schools follows a person and haunts him the rest of his life. I keep thinking about this actress who said that her child's brain wasn't working properly. Well, it was working properly. It was working like any teenage brain does. Just recently on the news they showed why children of certain ages can't make a sensible decision and why they get into so many accidents and kill themselves. They do these things constantly. They showed on the news that only half of their brain works at that age. It was published on the news for several days just a couple weeks ago.

53 Just when they need your help the most, they're getting education from public schools. Brethren, they'll wind up in hell. There's no other place that they could wind up if this continues. This actress said, "My child wasn't seeing what I saw and I didn't want my child to suffer what I suffered." This woman I'm talking about had her insides taken out by a surgeon to try to remove things she got at an age when she needed her parents the most but she

was put into a public school and was trained there by people who were filled with filth and teaching it to the minds of the children. She said, "I fought and even thought about giving up at times because it became so difficult to try to teach my child the difference in righteousness and evil but I stuck with it." She said, "Finally, after so many years, my daughter started seeing what I was trying to show to her." She was so thankful that she did not have to go through what her mother went through. Yours will be too, brethren.

54 Don't lose your children to this world now. You ought to be cherishing your children more than anything. Praise Yahweh. They are possessions Yahweh gives you that could be a part of the Kingdom of Yahweh and have the power of Yahweh. Your child could forever be in that position because he has that opportunity right now. If you let them continue in these public schools, they won't have. They're going to lose it and it's going to be your fault. Their blood is going to be upon your head because you had the opportunity and didn't take it.

55 **Yahchanan 10:10. The thief comes only to steal, to kill, and to destroy...** He's talking about the world, brethren, and the evil one who Yahshua said to pray that He will keep us from. He's talking about the deception that's going on all over the world right now. It's going on all over the world. That's what is bringing it down, Yahweh shows. **The thief comes only to steal, to kill, and to destroy. I have come...** This is mistranslated here just a little; let me show you.

56 The true translation of this is: "The thief comes only to steal, to kill, and to destroy..." That's what the evil one comes for; that's what she's for. She will deceive your child and make her think this is the desirable way of life. This is the same thing she did to Adam and Eve. Please take this seriously. It does look desirable; doesn't it? They say, "Stolen sugar tastes the sweetest." They also say, "All is fair in love and war." It bites back like the adder and it kills.

57 The rest of this is: "...Behold, Yahweh gives life so that they might have life more abundantly."

58 This was handed to me this morning. This is new research that just came out. I brought you this years ago. I told you, we're getting ourselves in trouble with this genetically altered food supplies. I started fighting this over fifty years ago when I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories. It's still going and it's still growing and now we're seeing the stupid results of what they put there.

59 *Genetically modified plants can pass on the same level of toxicity to insects even when they are crossbred with natural plants, scientists in the U.S. have shown...* This is a new test. ...*A study by*

*researchers at the University of North Carolina will concern environmentalists who say planted GM crops...* They have the power over the crops. They've had it for years and they keep growing stronger and stronger. They kind of rule the market on this. We don't use them; we use a seed that we get that has not been altered in any way. It remains and you can plant it year after year. It's not like the hybrids that you have to get a new seed or a new cross every year because you can't replant it. This seed we use is the way Yahweh made it and you can plant your crops over and over and you don't have to worry about an ending food supply. Yahweh put that manner within the seed, as He said in the beginning. Those are the basics of life.

60 ...*A study by researchers at the University of North Carolina will concern environmentalists who say planted GM crops have cross-pollinated with normal plants to create super weeds that are resistant to attack and could spread rapidly. It shows that GM crops could irreversibly pass on their genes to wild plants and contaminate our natural heritage. Once we release GM crops, there's no going back...* Did you get that? There's no going back because it spreads. It spreads like cancer in your body.

61 ...*The lab experiment cross-pollinated oil seed rape (that's canola) containing an anti-pest gene with its natural relative, birdseed rape. Five of the eleven cross-seed hybrids expressed the insecticide produced by the seed at levels similar to the GM parents and were highly toxic to insects...* That is just a little. It's like the operations that we see and the nightmares that we see in the world. We're going to have to stop this.

62 **Yahchanan 10:10.** Yahweh has a Plan that will allow us to have life more abundantly. That's what He's promised in this Plan. This word, **plan** means *a subject of discourse, a plan that's produced by motive*. The motive is to let mankind and the beings in the universe be able to live forever without sickness and without disease. *It starts with communication concerning a doctrine, intent, preaching, reasoning.* That's what the Plan is. That's what you see coming forth in the seven eras of The House of Yahweh; us being the last lamp, the last era, the last part of this seven lamp lampstand, as **Zecharyah** showed. It's an expression of thought.

63 Look over to **Romans 9**. The authorities put this verse in there but you find this used in different ways throughout the Scriptures. It means the same thing concerning this Plan of Yahweh.

64 **Romans 9:9. For this is what the word...** That is the Plan. ...**of the promise said: At this time I will come**, and Sarah will have a son... That is the same way that this Plan that He's talking about will be executed to bring eternal life to the universe, res-

urrect mankind and give him the opportunity also to have eternal life.

65 **Verse 28, For He will finish the work, yet cut it short in righteousness; because Yahweh will make a short work upon the earth...** That's the Plan. The same word is used there as is used in **Yahchanan 1:1**.

66 Let's go over to **Galatians** and then back to **Hebrews** where we will finish this particular thought.

67 **Galatians 5:14. For truly, everything in the Law through the Plan of Yahweh...** Notice, the Plan of Yahweh. Everything in the Law is through the Plan of Yahweh. That's the reason we've got to learn the Law. We've got to learn these Laws because the Law is our protection. Keeping the Law is our guarantee that we're going to get into the Kingdom. Keeping the Law is what makes us like Yahweh. These are the ones He's choosing for His Kingdom.

68 **For truly, everything in the Law through the Plan of Yahweh has been accomplished through this...** Through this Law. **...You will love your neighbor as yourself...** It teaches the Law. Everything in the Scriptures teaches Law. Giving a person clean food instead of unclean food is teaching the Law of Yahweh.

69 Let's look to **Hebrews**. This shows Yahweh's judgment. Yahweh set up the judgment where no one can get by or fool Yahweh. No one can squeeze in. Yahweh is going to know it and He shows it right here in **Hebrews 4**.

70 **Hebrews 4:12. For the word...** That is the Plan. This is the same word that should be translated Plan. **...of Yahweh...** That is the Law and the Prophets. That's what it means. The Plan includes the Law and the prophets; it's given to you through the Law. If you keep that Law you won't suffer these diseases. If you keep the Law you won't have war and hatred. You will have love for your neighbor and you will love him as yourself.

71 **For the Plan of Yahweh...** That is, the Law and the prophets. **...is living...** It's a living Plan; it's a living thing. It's not something that will die. It's something that is active and it will go on forever. It's living. **...and powerful...** It's very power is that it can change the heart, as the Prophet Malakyah said. He said it can change the hearts and the minds of the children and the parents.

72 Brethren, you should sit down with your child, get his attention and listen to these tapes, working with him according to his ability. Sit down with him; be his friend or her friend. Listen to these tapes over and over until your child obtains this. You will be doing your child a great honor and will get him into the Kingdom. Soon he will be able to see the

difference in this and what he sees is taking place in the world.

73 **...and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the division of body and spirit, and of the joints and marrow...** I was reading a scientific article the other day showing that joy or gladness actually puts something into the marrow. I don't have the article with me so I can't read the words they used but it puts something in the marrow and in the joints like a lubricant.

74 It made me think of that Scripture where it talks about the love that comes forth from the bowels. Before you can understand that Scripture, you have to see from the other Scriptures that your body is this big computer I've been telling you about. One of the Scriptures called it the bowels of mercy. Mercy comes forth from the bowels or the bowels have mercy. I don't know if you can understand what I'm talking about. For instance, think of this news that you saw where people were lying dead on the street and someone got shot right out in broad daylight where the one who shot him just walked off. Others came up and covered the body with a piece of plastic and kept walking. When I saw that, I felt a feeling in the bowels, like I did when I read the article about the doctor drowing the twin babies to get their body parts to sell. Now, those are the things I'm talking about.

75 There's also an experiencing of joy that you feel in the bowels. The mercy for a child when you see a child afflicted, you can feel this in your bowels. This made me think of this Scripture that he was speaking of. They were actually using joy on cancer patients. Whenever the cancer patients experienced some kind of joy, they would start healing to a certain extent. They were trying to use this along with other drugs because they knew the healing effect that took place.

76 It made me think of this when I read about the joints and the marrow because of the fact Yahweh tells you to rejoice at His Feasts.

77 The Apostle Shaul said that he learned in studying the Word, the Law and the prophets, his experiences and the environment that Yahweh led him through to be joyous in all things, even in prison. He was in chains, but he was still counting this joy and gladness. The Apostle Kepha found the same thing when they hung him upside down because he preached the message.

78 Remember this when you see the damned hatred out in the world for us. Believe me, it's still there. It's damned hatred; that's where it's coming from. When you see we are hated by the world without a cause; there is no cause for their hatred. We hurt no one. In fact, we help everyone we come in contact with. When you see that hatred, remember

that. Kepha was one of them who they hated. They hanged him upside down to sacrifice and kill him.

79 **...and is a discerner...** It's speaking of this Plan; it's in this Plan. It's in Yahweh's Plan to be a discerner. **...of the thoughts and intents of the heart...** You may confess a false confession to Yahweh but it will come through from the signals that He gets from the computers in your body and mind. The intents of your heart are coming forth to Him. You won't fool Yahweh. You may be able to fool the one you're confessing to but you really need to come to perfection on all these things. When you do, the joy, gladness and healing of the body will come.

80 **...and is a discerner of the thoughts...** The Plan of Yahweh is actually designed to become a discerner of the thoughts. **...and intents of the heart...** That's how powerful this Plan of Yahweh is. Think of the Designer Who could design something this brilliant and a Law as beautiful as what we find in the Holy Scriptures.

81 Now, remember that word **Plan** there and remember that **discerner**. This word **discern** actually means *decisive, critical, discriminately, judging fit or unfit for, skilled in judging*. That's the way we have to be. We can. The more we learn the Laws of Yahweh, the more critical we can become and the more we can help the people to overcome.

82 *The word of Yahweh is quick to discern the thoughts and intents...* This is still the meaning of this Hebrew word for **discern**. *...intents of the heart, discriminating and passing judgment on the thoughts, intents and feelings...* Can you see the counseling taking place here? It's trying to help people to overcome.

83 There was one point I wanted to get up to; I bet we're not going to. I wanted to show the judicial system in all of this.

84 Back to the word **discerner**. *The phrase, the word of Yahweh, the revealed Plan of Yahweh...* That's what the word **plan** means, which comes from the word **peculiar**; the people who take on this revealed Plan and the Laws. It reveals what is in you with your thoughts and intentions.

85 Let's turn over to **Acts 10**. There's something I want to leave on your mind because it started in Abilene and it will end in Abilene. Brethren, we have more proof for the Last Days House of Yahweh than for any of the other six eras. We have more proof. There's no way you could be found innocent if you turn away from what Yahweh shows here. You've only got two years to prove me. I beg you to do so. You won't be disappointed if you do.

86 **Acts 10:36. The word...** That is the Plan. **...the Law and the Prophets, which Yahweh sent to the children of Israyl...** Did you get that? Now, the commentators don't want to admit that He actually gave this Plan that brings peace to the children of Israyl.

87 They want you to think that because the Savior died and you accept him, that you will have peace in your heart. You see where the hearts turn to when there is trouble. You see that in Mississippi. Those are good, Christian people down there. That's what President Bush told them. He said they were good, Christian people. We're going to help those good, Christian people.

88 I'm not criticizing these people; I feel sorry for them. My bowels hurt when I saw what was going on there. I know there's nothing I can do to help right now. There's something you can do to help and that is overcome your sins so that one day you can show them the difference in what true love is and what they're putting up with right now.

89 **...which Yahweh sent to the children of Israyl, preaching peace through Yahshua Messiah...** Preaching this same Plan through Yahshua Messiah. **...He is King of all.**

90 **Verse 37, That word...** That Plan. **...the Law and the Prophets, you know, being published throughout all Yahdah, which began from Galilee...** Notice. Galilee. Do you know where Galilee is? It's just a few short steps from Abilene to Galilee. They took the people there to baptize them. That's the reason Yahchanan the Immerser was baptized there; that's the reason Yahshua was baptized there. They were trained in Abilene. **...began from Galilee after the baptism preached by Yahchanan.**

91 **Verse 38, How Yahweh anointed Yahshua of Nazareth...** Nazareth is just over the hill or a crow's fly from Abilene. You could throw a rock over and hit Abilene. **...with Holy Spirit and with power; Who went about doing righteousness and healing all who were oppressed...** And was hated by all the religious leaders at that time. He was hanged on a stake and killed by all the Christians and the Holy Roman Empire, under the authority of the Beastly system. The Holy Roman Empire hates us as well as it hated them. **...by the devil...** Yes, but the devil's tools are the ones that were used. **...for Yahweh was with Him.**

92 **Verse 39, And we are witness to everything which He did, both in the land of the Yahdaim and in Yerusaleml; Whom they sacrificed and hanged on a tree.**

93 **Verse 40, Him Yahweh raised up the third day, and showed Him openly...** Remember that Galilee because that's where we're going to pick up the next time I speak.

94 Yahweh willing, we'll get into these prophecies in **Daniyl** that show you exactly when you're going to be recognized by Yahweh and just how long you have to prove yourself to Him.

95 May Yahweh bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker.

---

# Chapter Twenty-One

## The Kingdom Of Priests

### Will Bring Peace To The Universe #13:

### Jerusalem In Prophecy

9/17/05

1 Praise Yahweh! Wow! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 I told Yahchanan that we needed to get this applause on the tape. I noticed they did that on Billy Graham's show. Billy Graham is actually teaching some of the Laws now. I don't know if you noticed but he admitted that he's lived a life of sin and he's trying to repent. When you listen to this tape, Mr. Graham, you will learn that you don't repent and then go back to breaking the Law. You're breaking the Laws of Yahweh when you eat pork, when you don't keep the Sabbath and you do away with the Sabbath. All of these Laws are the Laws of Yahweh and when you break a Law it's sin as it says in **I John 3:4**.

3 To say you repent and then go on breaking the Laws doesn't help. You're supposed to convert to the Laws, Mr. Graham. I don't say that to slander you, I say it to wake you up. You're still in danger of hellfire. You need to be a part of The House of Yahweh. You need to repent for what you've done and join The House of Yahweh. Only then you will be on the right track to the Kingdom.

4 Now, just to set the record straight because these tapes are going to be used on the air, the news articles we use are not written by The House of Yahweh. These news articles come straight from the news agencies that are registered on the Internet for anyone to get. The emphasis is ours. It's brought to you to show you that prophecy is being fulfilled and the news media is covering this. The news media is the eyes and ears of the world. It's the teacher of the world. It's showing everyday how the world is falling. Of course, we know that the media only

covers or exposes what is determined to be brought forth by the ones over it.

5 The world led by Satan and deceived by Satan is falling. It's going down. It's fallen, it's fallen, as one of the prophecies shows. That is the judgment of Yahweh, that He has to give them their opportunity to show that they cannot bring peace with their way of trying to bring peace. It just isn't possible.

6 We take no part in this criticism of President Bush. In fact, I think the man is doing an excellent job in New Orleans. What this man has taken on down there is a big job to try to rescue the people who he can. It's not an easy thing to move equipment and food. I think he's doing the best as possible and he's doing it on his own. To me, he's doing an excellent job.

7 He's also doing an excellent job on fulfilling prophecy right now. He's getting in trouble the way it's going. If he had the judgments of Yahweh with him, he would know he couldn't force democracy. If he forces democracy it still won't help; it won't bring peace. What needs to be done is The Peaceful Solution Character Education needs to be taught in every home in the world. Yahweh says it will turn the hearts and the minds. Then we will have peace. You can't have peace through war. War has never brought anything but more war and more fighting.

8 I want you to pay close attention to this article and this is all I'm going to say on the air. You can do what you want to about it. *Intravenous Vitamin C kills cancer cells*. Do you have that? That's the news and research that has just been done. Listen to the rest of it here. There were tests that were wrongfully shown before about Vitamin C. I think I'll make copies of this for everyone who



wants one. They will be available at the health food stores.

9 I want to read you one thing here. *Researchers clearly show high doses of Vitamin C, when administered intravenously, can increase hydrogen peroxide levels within cancer cells and kill them. I.V. Vitamin C was also demonstrated to kill germs and may be an effective therapy for infectious diseases...* Vitamin C will be taken off the market for us. Pretty soon you're going to need a prescription to get it because of that law that they passed and was signed by President Bush.

10 ...*Intravenous Vitamin C may be an effective treatment for cancer. Last year, the same researchers reported a similar study but the news media failed to publish it. Unlike cancer drugs, Vitamin C selectively killed...* Selectively killed, notice. ... *cancer cells but not healthy cells and showed no toxicity. The ability of intravenous Vitamin C to kill lymphoma cells was remarkable. Almost one hundred percent at easily achievable blood serum concentrations...* Which means there's no harm or side effects from it at all.

11 Get this other now; listen closely. ...*Oral dose Vitamin C can achieve three times greater blood concentration than previously thought. A fact that negates the current recommended dietary allowance for Vitamin C. NIH researchers refuse to issue a retraction of their earlier flawed research which mistakenly claimed humans cannot benefit from high doses of oral Vitamin C supplements...* Did you get that? You know what to do; right?

12 I have to bring these articles today. I recommend that you don't buy any beauty products from China. I do this not as a trade act; I'm not trying to hurt their trade or their business! This is Scriptural. If you're a member of The House of Yahweh, you cannot be touching dead bodies or anything unclean.

13 This article says: *A Chinese cosmetic company is using skin harvested from the corpses... They're skinning the corpses and taking the hides. ...of executed convicts to develop beauty products for sale in Europe an investigation of The Guardian discovered. Agents for the firm have told would-be customers it is developing collagen for lips... Imagine putting that near your tongue. ...and wrinkle treatment...*

14 They told me years ago that if you got out into the sun it would cause these deep wrinkles in your flesh. Let me tell you, I've been really worried about that! They said that would occur by the age of forty, I just don't know if I want to reach that age or not! I get a lot of sun and I'm afraid by the time

I reach forty, you guys aren't even going to know me anymore!

15 Here is some more about the world going down: *Woman wins rights to wed father-in-law in court...* These are the great decisions that are being made by the world's judges. Their stupidity astounds me and their lack of Scriptural knowledge astounds me. They don't know the harm these things can cause. The end result is death. The diseases they're suffering now with over a hundred and twenty-five sexually transmitted diseases are just part of it. The confusion of the mind is taking place. That's the reason they can't have judges with sensible decisions anymore. It's because of the breaking of this very thing along with six hundred and twelve other things. There are 613 Laws all together.

16 ...*A little known law...* That's what's wrong with the world today. They don't know anything about the laws or why they were established there in the first place. Most of the laws in the United States were based on Scripture. They started out that way. They were changed and amended to the point that they're weak. They actually have laws that contradict one another.

17 We used to laugh when I was on the police department and we would find out about the new laws. We would ask, what are you going to do about this other law because this contradicts it. It was always a laugh in the police department to study these new laws that came out.

18 ...*A little known law that prevents people marrying their sons- or daughters-in-law is likely to be scrapped after a European court ruling yesterday that it is breaching human rights...* Human rights to destroy their bodies.

19 Here is some more here. Kahan Yedidiyah will probably read these in their full extent the next time we speak. *Do kids understand sexy jokes on television...* I've brought out in sermons many times that this is what occurs with visitations and parties. I've brought out many times that parties were started with Hollywood. They have gradually taken morals down. They started the dating games and things like this. The jokes always led the mind back to what they wanted them to do.

20 *Sexual content is being piped into our homes on television and our kids are watching. Even Desperate Housewives is a top rated show among the nine to fourteen years old...* Now, I haven't watched that show. I wouldn't watch it. I think it's a curse to mankind. If you want to know my opinion about it based on the Holy Scriptures, I think it's a curse along with just about every show I've heard about or seen advertised during the news. It is a curse to

mankind and to our children for them to be watching these shows and putting them into their minds and subconscious minds. This is the way of life the world seeks for.

21 I see people who start visiting. They don't put their minds or hearts into their studies so they have to find something to do. Nowadays they get into their cars and drive around. I used to hear that saying when I was young. "Why don't we go drive around?" Well, what's wrong with right here? I've always had my mind where I wanted things to be beneficial. I wanted to cram things into my mind with my studies.

22 So you begin to go visiting and you get your mind on visiting. Pretty soon, that gets boring, so what's next? Well, "Why don't we go over to so and so; have you thought about this place up here? The way it's advertised looks like a lot of fun." Fun, fun, fun. Well, what is fun and what is play? Yahweh says the people eat, drink and then rise up to play. It's totally unbeneficial.

23 I answered the phone back here this morning and somebody was trying to give me a free two-week vacation. Do you know what vacation means? It means empty spot. What the hell would I want with an empty spot in my life? I want my life full and abundant all the time! Praise Yahweh. That's what I get from the Holy Scriptures.

24 I wouldn't trade learning and studies for anything that I know of. There will be plenty of time for lying around and for what, enjoying emptiness? No, I think not. I think I want to study and teach throughout all eternity. I hope I have a lot of listeners here who want to do the same things. Praise Yahweh.

25 In the Plan of Yahweh, we see an abundant way of life. Now, the world's thrills pull you off. They pull you away from Yahweh because they make you think there's something really beneficial or enjoyable out there that's offered to you in wasting your time. They're not beneficial but you think it's enjoyable. Then you find a blank spot in your life again because you have to go back to reality. That's not reality.

26 We just had a fair in Abilene that was trying to fill people's mind with thrills and frills. If you went to that, exactly what did you get out of it? Was there any education at all that you could keep with you or was it just a waste of time and money? I would say, if you would really think it over, you would agree it was just a waste of time and money. That's where the wasting your time and trying to find goofy things to do with your time lead.

27 Visiting is great for a few minutes to catch up

on Uncle Joe or cousin Pete. This week some of my time was wasted because somebody was hunting her father. She was only twenty years old and hadn't seen her father since she was eight years old. It just occurred that he was my younger brother. I was told things about this man on the phone when I was trying to track him down for this twenty-year-old daughter who has cancer from sexually transmitted diseases. I didn't tell her that's where her cancer came from. I didn't bring it up in any way. I did invite her to services and to get the *Prophetic Word*. I doubt if she will, but I brought it up.

28 The girl has cancer. I asked how her mother was and she has cancer too and also had open-heart surgery. My brother had open-heart surgery eight years ago and never recovered. My nephew told me my brother never gets out of his house. He's also got asthma. He has it so bad he has to carry an oxygen tank. He's strapped to an oxygen tube and can't get off that tube. I said, man, don't you think life is not worth living when it gets that way. My nephew said, "Well, he's getting worse and worse. He won't go anywhere anymore. He has everything brought to him. He's afraid to go out of the house because he's afraid he'll die." I said I think I would welcome death if I were in that kind of shape. I think I would just welcome death, pull the tubes, shut the door and just bury myself.

29 They asked how my health was because they heard I had cancer and maybe wrinkles. I assured them I wasn't forty so I didn't have the wrinkles yet! I said that as far as I knew I didn't have anything wrong with me except sinus trouble which was from butting heads with bulls and horses when I was a young fool. It's a shame what they're going through.

30 The nephew who was telling me that is younger than my younger brother. He said he had a bad heart and sugar diabetes. I asked if there was anyone in the family who wasn't sick and he said not that he knew of because they were all going to the doctor. The cost of drugs is really getting expensive for them now.

31 That's the world's way. That's what the thrills and the goofiness bring you. They bring you emptiness in life and you're constantly seeking to fill something that you can't fill with this goofiness that is going on in the world. You're filling it with diseases that will soon get rid of your life. Then, as Yahweh said about Satan, she'll finally find rest then. Right now she's wandering to and fro. Did you ever look up those words **to and fro**? Maybe we need to bring a sermon on that to show what that means. Do you know what that is? It's seeking frills

and excitement. It's eating, drinking and rising up to find some play, some fun, something to fill your life that should have been filled with your studies. That's what it should be filled with. That's what is offered to us in the Plan of Yahweh.

32 If you remember, Yahweh said you're a peculiar people because you actually seek the true things in life and the true joys of life. I remember a philosopher who someone quoted one time whose name was Elbert Hubbard. I don't know if you've ever read any of his books but he used to say, "Get your joy out of your work." That always stuck with me since I heard that. There is no better joy than work. My life is more fulfilling with the more work I get done.

33 Someone asked me how I was and I told him I didn't get as much work done as I wanted to but I did accomplish some. I stay on the phone most of the time! I have a speaker phone now. So I have two phones, one in each ear and then I can have one on the speaker. Now, I can have three calls at once. Keep praying that I get my subconscious mind pretty soon so I can answer your prayers before you ask them and before you call me. Praise Yahweh.

34 Now, back two weeks ago I brought out that you're a peculiar people and that Yahweh has a Plan. Yahshua said, "I came that you might have life and have it more abundantly." There's another sermon I could do on abundant living. True, abundant living doesn't harm your body or those around you. It doesn't break any of Yahweh's Laws. It would be a great sermon to bring, especially right now.

35 We see so much in this Plan of Yahweh and the word **peculiar**. We read that word and we never think what the meaning of it is, so we just think we're different. That's what is conjured up in our minds from the English word peculiar. This Plan is shown in **Yahchanan 1:1** where it says in the beginning was the Plan and the Plan was Yahweh's. It involves thought; thinking on it and the process of accomplishing something by doing something, bringing about some acts that will accomplish what must be accomplished. The motive is to stop what Satan has started, which are the thrills and the illegal, sexual acts that always bring the curses. They're bringing curse after curse right now.

36 We see these curses when we see twenty-year-old children with these curses in their bodies who are facing the knife with surgery by the doctors or they're facing drugs or chemotherapy. We saw what it got the newsman Peter Jennings. I watched him a lot. He got out and he did his job. Even the other news medias tried to copy him.

37 He was the one Yahweh chose to report the seven-year peace plan. At the same time, Yahweh set up a man in the Sound Room up here. He opened this man's ears and caught his attention and made him hear it. He was probably the only man on the face of the earth who actually heard what Peter Jennings said that day when he spoke of the seven year peace plan. Jennings didn't pronounce the word seven very loudly. We have to play it several times before you can even catch it on the tape. I think we're going to have a tape where he says it over and over "seven-seven-seven" like the old fashioned records used to do. They would get hung up and you would hear the same word over and over. We could do that and maybe we can get the transcript and put it in the *Prophetic Word* or the newsletter. That would be helpful too.

38 Peter Jennings got caught up in this way of life. He had the best care that doctors have to offer, which you could see. He died within four months, I think it was, after taking extensive chemotherapy.

39 The word that Yahweh uses in the Plan shows He wants to stop this. His motive is to stop the dying throughout the universe that is taking place with His sons and daughters because they're taking these things on themselves. Mankind is following the same pattern. Satan introduced this to Adam and Eve and they fell for it. They still fall for it continually.

40 The television nowadays has become a curse throughout the whole world. It's in every nation because of the satellites.

41 This word involves *the subject of the discourse, the reasoning, the mental faculty*, which must be developed in human beings now for you to be able to judge. Before you do something, you really should think about it before you do it. You should think about things before you go to town and go into a grocery store. You should think about the side effects that this is going to bring and whether you're putting yourself into danger or not, especially if you're driving on Yahweh's gasoline.

42 Gas is very expensive right now. I noticed on the news yesterday where they had brought charges against a firehouse in a nearby city. It seemed like the men who were driving the fire trucks were helping themselves to the gasoline. This goes on in the world but you wouldn't think that men or women in The House of Yahweh would take a car of The House of Yahweh and go playing around with one or two of them, burning that gasoline; would you? You'd think the first thing they would do is take money out of their pocket and put gas in that car if they wanted to go running around on their

own instead of making out like it was important to do. Right? It's saddening. Surely this wouldn't take place. No, I don't think it did. Surely not.

43 ...*communication concerning doctrine*. This is in the Plan. Think about what Yahweh had to put into *The Book of Yahweh* in order to bring you from the beginning to the end in a perfect manner. Yahweh says it's a discerner. It actually gets into the thoughts and intents of the heart. That is shown in the meaning of this word **plan**. It actually shows *intent*, which the Word of Yahweh, the Laws of Yahweh and the prophecies actually cover. I'm talking about a long-term Plan, a 6,000 year Plan that is supposed to bring out a Priesthood.

44 In these Last Days, it's bringing out the remnant of that priesthood and bringing them to perfection to join Yahshua. We're going to be the first into that Kingdom. If you just stop to think about it, we will be the first into that Kingdom. We're the ones who are going to resurrect everyone else. I don't know how long that's going to take or how long we'll be working with Yahshua in doing this but I know from Scripture that's what we're going to be doing. That's what Yahweh has set before us through the studies. You don't get it from riding bicycles, spinning wheels or riding these goofy things that take you up into the air and tell you to go left to go eat at McDonalds. What are these things? Ferris wheels.

45 You don't get it from any of those things. You get it from studying and overcoming. You're going to have power, brethren, power galore and abundant living that you can't even dream about now, especially because all you've ever seen is this defiled world.

46 This word, **plan**, also means *preaching*, as in preaching and publishing. ...*reasoning*... We stopped last time with the peculiar people. I want you to turn over to **Galatians 5** and then we'll come back here to **Hebrews**. **Galatians 5:14**. We read this last week. I want to put something with it here. This is talking about the Plan here. You see it used in many different cases but it's with other words and phrases. Unless you've studied the Scriptures for years, you wouldn't put them together. The more you study the Scriptures, the more you'll see that Yahweh is talking about the same thing here and giving a little more information where you can put it all together.

47 He said the way He wrote it, the way He fixed it, He did it this way so that He could call out certain ones, open their minds to understanding and only they would be able to see. It's written here a little and there a little. Yahshua said they won't

be able to understand unless Yahweh calls them to do so. He has called you and is opening your mind to understanding a piece at a time right now. He's been doing this for some of you for several years. The more you concentrate on what I'm saying here, the better you will understand this and be able to understand the next thing and the end result of receiving this wondrous power that Satan and the malakim don't have of resurrecting these dead bodies and giving them a new life. We're also going to have these new lives.

48 **Galatians 5:14. For truly, everything in the Law...** Now, this is the Plan of Yahweh that He's speaking of. It's the same thing Yahchanan wrote. He's speaking of this also. **..everything in the Law is through the Plan of Yahweh...** Now, I believe they translated that **word** in the *King James Version*. I would that I had written down what that commentary said. They wanted to take that word, **word**, out of that sentence but they couldn't find justification in doing so because it's in all the manuscripts.

49 **Word** here actually means *Plan or Laws*. They know it means Laws which is why they're so disgusted with this Scripture here. They twisted some of the Scriptures in **Galatians** to try to do away with the Law. You can't do it. They know because they know where this **word** came from. It comes from the Hebrew word **dabar** which means *Laws*.

50 **...has been accomplished through this...** That is the Law, through this Law. The total sum of the 613 Laws of Yahweh teaches love for one another, true love for one another, not the false love that they call love on your television set in the supermarket of Hollywood, which sells the sins to the world now.

51 I have to read you something else here that the authorities wrote. They say this phrase, **the word of Yahweh**, means *the revealed Plan of Yahweh*. When you see that, you know that in the Law and the prophets is the revealed Plan. This whole thing covers it. That's the reason they want to get rid of it. In this one book I have, the editor plainly said "I think that word should be deleted." He would have done it if he could but he couldn't because it's in all the original manuscripts. Go back to **Hebrews** now.

52 **Hebrews 4:12. For the word of Yahweh...** What did I say that meant? It means the whole Plan of Yahweh. It's the same thing that Yahchanan was using when he said in the beginning was the Plan. It had already been thought out, written and placed before the malakim in heaven. It had been given to all the kingdoms of heaven.

53 This is Yahweh's Plan to stop the killing, wars, sickness, disease and hatred, everything we see on earth here today. This is in Yahweh's Plan to do this with a priesthood, which you are part of. Now, in this also are your names. Your names right now are where everyone can see them. If you fall away, you're going to have a bad name but it will be quickly forgotten, don't worry about that. We'll make sure of that. If you're there, you'll talk about the glory that has been placed in front of you and in front of the universe at this time. We're going to go deeper into that because I found out only a few understood what I was saying when I said that. The priests did.

54 When Yahweh glorified man, He said, "You have a glory that far exceeds the malakim already and the ruling powers in heaven already." Your names are there. They're looking at you right now knowing that you have the capability of achieving this great power.

55 It's like Iraq is right now. First, it had a dictator who didn't know the Laws of peace but who was going by a religion. That religion wasn't even following their book. It's like Christianity that claims to keep the Holy Scriptures but they don't follow them. This nation has the Koran, which doesn't teach what they're doing, but they are doing these things and they're bringing oppression upon the people. The oppression is mostly upon the poor and those who can't fight back, just like it's done in the heavens. They're oppressing them more and more.

56 There are a bunch of Iraqis right now, who you see on the news, who desire freedom. They actually desire democracy. Democracy means freedom of choice. Yahweh gave us that freedom of choice. If you're not reading the newsletters and *The Prophetic Word* magazine, I beg you to do so. I'm bringing this out in writing also, publishing it as Yahshua and Yahchanan did years ago. We're publishing it and preaching it.

57 These people want democracy. They think this will give them better lives. They look on America as being full of rich people and they think democracy is what did that. They don't understand those privileges were actually placed here for a reason. There is plenty of food and land in America, which were given to this nation. This nation wasn't even developed until it was time to start bringing forth The House of Yahweh. It was developed for the reason of bringing forth the last remnant in a land where The House of Yahweh, that Work, could be accomplished. This Work couldn't be accomplished in any other land or nation on earth except

America because it wouldn't have been permitted, not even in Israel. They would have killed us years ago if we had tried bringing forth The House of Yahweh there.

58 I had a brother there and I know what went on with him and the people around him. He said they came to him as a warning and told him the story about someone who was passing out literature; because Yaaqob, himself, had been passing out literature. They had told this other man, "Either you move or we'll carry you away in a box." They carried him away in a box and they got away with it. This was some of the slaughter that continues to take place over there in Israel.

59 Think of the other nations, like China, which would never allow it, neither would Russia. Right now, Iraq is faced with the same thing over there. They think, by looking at how rich America seems to be with all its movies and cars, that Americans are living joyous lives. They don't know and haven't considered the fact that the lifestyle that Americans are living is bringing them down to ill health and death.

60 Some of these things that the Iraqis were saved from under the dictatorship were actually beneficial to them. They don't have that now. The diseases have already started in Iraq. These are the same diseases that are going on in the western world. They've started in Iraq and they're building steam all the time. They don't realize the full extent of it nor do the Americans.

61 You're going to see it, brethren. A lot can change in a year. We've got a little over two years left right now. It's about two years and one month left. A lot can change in just one year. We can see this death rate increasing. Call your kinfolks—No, don't do that! Don't bother them. I can guarantee you that they're going downhill with every bite of pork. With everything they're doing, they're going down.

62 **...the Law and the Prophets, is living, and powerful...** And it shows that it gets into your heart, your mind, your soul, your joints, your bedrooms and your bathrooms. It gets everywhere. It gets into every part of your life to improve you, not to spy out or have something to gossip about. It's to improve you and to make you fit for this Kingdom so you will never want to partake of the other kind of life again.

63 This word, **discerner**, in this Scripture means *decisive, critical, discrimination, discern, judging fit or unfit, skilled or unskilled, being a critic at...* The Word of Yahweh is actually being critical of you in your thoughts, your actions and your intents.

Like I said a while ago, burning up gasoline when you shouldn't be burning it.

64 Do you know what it costs you to drive to Abilene and back now? Has anyone thought about that? I think my cars cost about seven or eight dollars to go to Abilene and back with the price of gasoline now. I think every car we have is in that shape. Kahan Yahodah was telling me his only got four miles to a gallon! I think mine gets about twelve. You go to town to go shopping or something and go to the stores and stop at a few red lights and you've spent ten bucks to go there and back.

65 The Word of Yahweh is quick to discern the thoughts and intents. That is the Plan. That is the way Yahweh made this Plan. Not to be a critic of you or gossip about you, but to bring you to perfection. To find out what is wrong with you in your heart, mind and body, to get rid of it and bring you to perfection physically and spiritually.

66 ...*discriminating and passing judgment on the thoughts, the intents, even the feelings...* That's what that word, **discerner**, means in that Scripture. As we just read, the phrase **the word of Yahweh** means *the revealed Plan of Yahweh*. That's what the commentators say about this phrase.

67 Let's go over to **Acts 10** quickly. There are some things we covered here the last time I spoke that I want to get deeper into. It's the Plan being worked out. I want you to understand about Yerusalem. In the prophecy where it says concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem, in the Last Days I will establish My House in a different place, in the top nation of the nations.

68 That nation was not even settled at that time; America did not exist. The Prophet Zechariah said that. He said these two men, these two Houses, are taking these Laws to a new place. One of them actually brought too much with him and fell into a trap. The other survived and brought perfection, Yahweh said, which you're living in now.

69 We see what the word, **word**, means. The phrase, **the word of Yahweh**, means *the revealed Plan of Yahweh*. Remember when it said "The Word of Yahweh came unto Abraham," "The Word of Yahweh came unto Isaac," "The Word of Yahweh came unto Adam and Eve," yes, it was the Plan of Yahweh being taught to them. The Word of Yahweh is now coming to you and the Plan of Yahweh, the full Plan, and everything concerning this Plan. What it amounts to and everything, getting into your life and the outcome of it are being taught right here to the remnant of the great Kingdom of Yahweh.

**70 Acts 10:36. The word; the Law and the Prophets, which Yahweh sent to the children of Israyl, preaching peace through Yahshua Messiah—He is King of all—**

71 **Verse 37, That word...** That Plan. ...**the Law and the Prophets, you know...** If you think about this, when he was preaching at that time, this was in the time of about 41 A.D. at this time period. It was right after Yahshua died. Not very long after that, the disciples were sent out to different places. Most of them were right back where it all started. We can see right here where it all started.

72 **That word...** The Plan of Yahweh. ...**you know, being published...** Did you get that word **published**? They were publishing this at that time. We have it right before us now. This is the last part.

73 Think of all the work they did to explain what went wrong to begin with. At this time the temple was still in existence. The Pharisees and Sadducees, who had gotten their minds so screwed up in Babylon, brought back things with them.

74 Now, Yahweh built a temple there; remember? Why? Don't let that disrupt your thoughts here, but why would He build a House of Yahweh there in Yerusalem and then let it go to hell? The main thing was that it had already gone to hell when it was built because they had already refused Yahweh back with Samuyl. Do you remember? Samuyl said they refused Yahweh, they wanted a king over them. Do you remember that?

75 They wanted a king over them. Yahweh said, "Okay, don't refuse it now because this is part of the Plan. Tell them what it's going to bring them to have this king over them." They were under the kingship then and there. They were, not The House of Yahweh, not the real House of Yahweh. The real House of Yahweh was Yahshua and Yahchanan. That was the real House of Yahweh that came from Abel. The temple was built by a king who could have never built the real House of Yahweh, King David's son, Solomon.

76 Solomon built a temple to Yahweh there on those grounds but it could have never been the true House of Yahweh, which had to be perfect in the Laws of peace, joy, and love, the Peaceful Solution Character Education. Yahshua and Yahchanan were the ones who actually began teaching them. So the blessings that King Solomon benefitted from were because of the true Law keepers before him. You have to get this into your minds.

77 Think of how it says in the Last Days, concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem. No, The House of

Yahweh is not going to be in Yahdah and Yerusalem. It never was there. The House that was built there was not built to teach the 613 Laws and the Peaceful Solution Character Education. It never went on there. Some of it was taught there. It was like Christianity where some of those things were thrown in here and there. It could never have been The House of Yahweh. The House of Yahweh was in Abel; it never changed. That's where this came from.

78 **...being published throughout all Yahdah, which began from Galilee...** notice this word, **Galilee**. Galilee takes in a valley. It's a long valley. It includes the baptismal place.

79 I get sentimental every time I think of it because I've been there. It has pure waters coming up out of the sea's floors which keeps it from defilement. It keeps renewing it all the time; it's a very clean lake. It's closing in and it's not very big. It's about the size of Fort Phantom I think, or maybe even smaller now because of man's excavations.

80 The area of Galilee covers much land. It comes from the Sea of Galilee down through that valley where Abel built The House of Yahweh. This is where it started. It didn't start with the temple of the Pharisees and Sadducees. It began in Galilee from the Sea on down. It's speaking of the Sea of Galilee but it's not just the Sea of Galilee. Galilee takes in that whole valley for miles and miles which takes in Nazareth and all of those towns.

81 **...after the baptism preached by Yahchanan...**

82 **Verse 38, How Yahweh anointed Yahshua of Nazareth...** Nazareth is part of Galilee. It's right in that same area. Get the words. It began from Galilee after—It tells you when. It was after the baptism of Yahchanan.

83 Now, before this, the priests, the true priests were rejected. Yahweh showed how they condemned what was going on. Surely that does not amaze us. I've brought out how Daniyl said in **chapter 9** how the Pharisees and Sadducees weren't following Yahweh. This was the group who was ruling the temple in the days of Solomon. Solomon gave into them. If you remember, it was through some Christian wives that he gave in. He repented later, but he had already established it. He had set it up and it was in action. He was king. A king was ruling the temple; a priest wasn't ruling it.

84 The House of Yahweh is ruled by a High Priest and under Him are the other priests. It never had anything to do with an earthly king. The earthly kings are of the world. President Bush is a king right now. He could take the Laws of Yahweh, The Peaceful Solution Character Education, and teach

them in all the world. He could do this. He has the power to do so. Eventually, I think he will. To be honest with you, I think he will.

85 The Bible Codes show so much of this. It's amazing to me what they show. I'm only going to bring a little of this because I have other priests working on this and I don't want to take away from their work. The words *president* and *democracy* are mentioned seven times in just a short space of the Laws and the prophecies. They're mentioned seven times along with *President Bush* which is mentioned seven times, *Abel* seven times, *the Law*, *the priest*, *peace*, *Abel*, *democracy*, *Word of Yahweh*, *holocaust*, *peaceful*, *famine*, *meal*, *democracy*, *abundance*. Abundance is the last, by the way. That is what you're going to have at last if you make it. I hope every one of you do.

86 *Multitude* is mentioned. Remember the multitude that no one can number? That's going to come out in the Bush administration. I do believe that President Bush is going to be a part of it because of those reasons. We're going to have about two billion people, as we've figured out. I think it goes over that, but the Scriptures show it's about that much. It's a number we can't get in the calculators because they don't go that high.

87 It begins at Galilee now after the baptism preached by Yahchanan. Do you remember why Yahchanan died? Let me see where I want to go here. Let's go over to **Mattithyah**. That's probably the best place. Keep in mind what you just read right there.

88 Now, remember what you just read. It began after the baptism of Yahchanan, speaking of baptizing Yahshua. Now, remember what we read back in **Acts 10**. It began after the baptism of Yahshua.

89 **Mattithyah 4:23. Then Yahshua went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the message of the Kingdom, and healing all manner of sicknesses and all manner of diseases among the people.**

90 **Verse 24, And the report about Him spread...** Notice, He went out preaching the message of the Kingdom. This is what **Acts 10:36** is speaking about. After He was baptized by Yahchanan, He went out throughout all Galilee. Galilee is not Yerusalem. Galilee is comprised of a hilly region and a long valley situated between the Sea of Galilee and the Mediterranean Sea. It's about sixty miles, I guess, from Yerusalem.

91 The Sea of Galilee is about a one-day walk, about eight hours, from Abel. It's about the same to Nazareth. Most towns are scattered through-

out that valley. From where Yahshua was born, a healthy man who could walk at a reasonable pace could walk to the Sea of Galilee, baptize and come home in one day if he left early. It's about an eight hour walk.

92 Yahshua, after His baptism, went about Galilee. **Mattithyah 4:23. Then Yahshua went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the message of the Kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease...** Look back in **Mattithyah 3**. This took place about 24 or 26 A.D. Yahshua went about teaching and preaching.

93 **Mattithyah 3:7. But when he saw many of the Pharisees...** This was Yahchanan. **...and Sadducees...** These were the ones who ruled the temple. They ruled the temple at that time. They were getting ready to kill Yahshua, to have Him sacrificed. It was in Yahweh's Plan, of course. The reason I'm showing you this is so you will know Yerusalem wasn't the chosen place of The House of Yahweh. It never was the chosen place of The House of Yahweh.

94 The temple was not the chosen House of Yahweh when the Savior was killed, which Yahweh allowed. The Savior Himself said, "Don't even look at these frills, this beautiful mess." This was the most glorious sight in Israyl and maybe even the world at that time. The building of that temple was magnificent. That's what they came to Yahshua to point out. They probably had Christmas decorations on that temple, anything to make it glitter and jazz. It didn't have anything to do with the true way of life; it was something spectacular that the people could look at in awe. It just filled their hearts. The Lord just filled their hearts when they did this. They just knew they were going to go away from there filled with the Holy Ghost! And they did!

95 It was so much like the frills today that you see. That's what the temple was. They came to Yahshua and said, "Look at the magnificence of this temple." Remember this in **Mattithyah 24**?

96 **Mattithyah 3:7. But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming to his baptism...** They were coming to him. He didn't go to them. **... he said to them; O brood of vipers...**

97 Do you know what Yahchanan was saying to them? He was saying, "You're following Satan, the snake." It's given to you the same way in **Genesis 2 and 3**.

98 **...O brood of vipers...** You people who follow Satan and who are ruled by Satan the devil. **...who has warned you to flee from the judgment to come?**

99 **Verse 8, Bring forth fruits befitting repentance!...** You need to repent is what he was saying.

100 **Verse 9, And do not think you can say to yourselves: We have Abraham as our father! For I say to you that Yahweh is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones!...** He wasn't speaking of taking a stone and making a person out of it but that's another sermon! I don't even want to go into it now.

101 **Verse 10, And the axe is already laid against the root of the trees. Therefore, every tree which does not bear righteous fruit...** It's Yahweh's judgment is what he's saying. He's saying, "O brood of vipers, Yahweh's judgment is against you here. If you don't start bearing fruits of righteousness, you're going to be cut down and cast into the fire." **...is cut down, and cast into the fire.**

102 **Verse 11, Yes, I baptize you with water for repentance; but He Who comes after me is mightier than me, Whose sandals I am not worthy to carry. He will either baptize you with Holy Spirit, or with fire...** One of the two. That was Yahchanan; that's where the Work began.

103 It left off after Ezrayah and Nehemyah, true priests of Yahweh who went back and built the temple. Then, the true Work of Yahweh never stopped. It was going on. Where? Galilee. It was still going on in that area. That's where Yahshua and Yahchanan came from, from Abel. They were still being taught at Abel. It's never changed except in these Last Days when it was established here.

104 It could not be preached in Abel, Israel today. Now, they do want the Peaceful Solution Character Education there but they don't want everything that goes with it. They've welcomed us there and given us land. Yes, a House of Yahweh will be built there before the tribulation is out. A House of Yahweh Work will be established there; Yahweh shows that in Scriptures. Yerusalem has to come to the remnant Yahweh calls; they can't find salvation there. They never could.

105 Now, back to Galilee. Let me see here. I'm out of time. We'll pick up here when we come back the next time I speak. You can be pondering this now about The House of Yahweh. Remember this now from all the Scriptures. The Work of Yahweh is not in Yerusalem. It's here in America; that's the only place it could be. Pray for President Bush, Prime Minister Ariel Sharon, Bill Cosby (I'm going to bring you much more on that), Barak Obama and Yisrayl Hawkins.

106 May Yahweh bless you!

---

# *Chapter Twenty-Two*

## **What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #1: Learning The Great Wisdom Of Yahweh In Order To Teach The Earth And The Universe Feast of Tabernacles 10/19/05**

1 You're a beautiful sight! Praise Yahweh. You may be seated. We only have three hours left of this service so I'm going to take advantage of it! May the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you.

2 I notice you're all rejoicing. I don't see very many of you who are sick out there. I was looking for sickness but I don't see any. It's disappearing from the camp.

3 I dreamed of this pulpit! This is the first time to be at this new one. I have Kleenex over here on one side and an air conditioner over here! No, I don't! Don't worry about this hot weather; it's going to change tonight. You might be out lighting the heaters by the Sabbath.

4 On the rejoicing: We're commanded to rejoice. I want to talk about that a little today. The rejoicing that Yahweh talks about, I strive for it. You get caught up in your work and you're trying to do so many things and you forget. We have so many things we have to do to prepare.

5 Some of the greatest things we have to do are these classes for the priests and the priestesses, the prophets and the prophetesses. It's prophesied in the Scriptures that these are going to take place in this two year time period. I want to show you that.

6 There are so many things I want to show you. If you're not on the tape list, get on the tape list. Please get on the tape list so you can get these

sermons after the Feast because there is so much you need to know and strive for.

7 This priestly school is prophesied to be for our children. Our sons and our daughters are going to prophesy. The old men will dream dreams and the young men will see visions. This is all going to come about in these next two years for a reason. Yahweh shows us the reason. You need to encourage your children in this and help them in it. Study with them and work with them.

8 Don't ever make the mistake of talking down The House of Yahweh. If you have trouble with a priest or anything, go ask the priest about it and come to an understanding. Never discourage your children or say wicked things in front of your children. It creates a block in their minds against Yahweh's Work in these Last Days.

9 Brethren, you're going to see this for sure not very long from now. Yahweh is going to let His House be recognized by every person on earth. They're going to recognize what Yahweh's Work is and who He's working with in these Last Days and see what they're going to accomplish. He's already opening doors.

10 I think it was the 16th when we went on television in Europe reaching four hundred and forty-nine million families. This includes the land of Israel, of which I have much to teach. They're eager to listen. Everyone we've visited with and worked with, especially the teachers are eager to



work with The House of Yahweh. They're begging us to build a university there in Abilene, which we will do. That's something else on our agenda. Praise Yahweh.

11 As for this sickness: I know you think of drugs and doctors. Our doctors are the best in the world mainly because they have Yahweh's knowledge. Praise Yahweh. Our doctors and herbalists actually work miracles. They're given that power right now.

12 Don't take it lightly when we recommend that you eat certain foods. Yahweh recommends eating clean food, if you want to stay healthy. The world has gotten itself into a heap of trouble because they're eating unclean foods. There's a reason we recommend something like garlic.

13 I know the world puts garlic down and tries to put down the smell it gives your breath. If everyone had it on his or her breath, no one would smell it on yours. I recommend everyone here eat garlic throughout the Feast. It will keep your sinuses from getting infected. The infection is what kills. It can start in your sinus area and spread throughout your body and your brain. That's what makes the STDs so ferocious in this time period.

14 The doctors are finally waking up and getting alarmed over Chlamydia and AIDS because they can't stop them. They're showing the huge estimate of people who have them now. I would say probably everyone on the face of the earth has got Chlamydia or is being born with it, except those who have cleansed themselves in some way. Others know about some of these things that will cleanse you.

15 If you don't know what I'm talking about when I say cleanses, contact the health food stores or the workers there. They will show you the cleanses. They won't prescribe anything for you; you'll have to make up your own mind. They will help you because they're not like the scientists today who are only involved for the money. Money is what turns heads against things that will help you. If you will eat garlic, you will be surprised of the improvement in a year, or even in just six months.

16 I don't know if you know about kimchi but you should learn this Feast. We have it free and available. The oldest people on the face of the earth eat kimchi. You can start giving kimchi to chickens that have bird flu and they start improving after the first day. That's how powerful it is. It's just a food. They can't outlaw it like they're going to do with certain vitamins soon. The fermented food does

almost the same thing but it's a little bit different. It does different things for you. One thing won't do it all.

17 The black walnut tincture is a very wonderful thing. When I first started taking it, I was amazed at the pain it relieved from the stomach, the worms that it killed, and the ulcers that cleared up. They recommend you take it every day for a year and you will see a remarkable increase in your health. I take it daily if I possibly can.

18 The Superfood that we have here is one of the best things on the face of the earth to eat. Yes, praise Yahweh. It's a food. One doctor wrote to us and said he was putting his sickest patients on Superfood and bringing them back to life. They were so close to death it was pitiful. He said not only do they use the recommended dose of two tablespoons a day but also they were putting it on almost everything they ate.

19 You may have tasted it in the ice cream over here. We don't just have ice cream; we have super ice cream! Those ladies have done a super job on it. It's so healthy!

20 Someone was telling me he suffered from an allergy every time he drank milk. He started taking this garlic and kimchi and just a little while later, he noticed when he drank the milk he wasn't allergic anymore. If you're allergic to milk or think you are, there has to be something causing that allergy. Maybe the foods you're eating are poisoned, as we're going to bring out.

21 Come see that film tonight. There's a film that is going to be shown tonight about the coming starvation in America and the way certain corporations have taken advantage of the seed. They have defiled the seed and the land is defiled because of it. They said it takes fifteen years to clean the land after you plant certain types of seed in the ground. The vegetation and herbs around those seeds cannot cope with it.

22 When Yahweh made things, He made them perfectly. He made them to work with one another like He's making you work with one another. That's what we're learning here today: to work with one another.

---

**The knowledge you're getting here, brethren, you're going to be teaching to the universe one day. That's the reason Yahweh has you here training.**

---

23 I know I'm getting off just a little, but one of the priests was talking about sprinkling. We're making so many mistakes on it. You're not taking it seriously or there wouldn't be so many mistakes. It should be the uppermost thing in your minds. Instead of the priests having to beg for help, you should be volunteering to learn this, to learn how to sprinkle and help others.

24 The knowledge you're getting here, brethren, you're going to be teaching to the universe one day. That's the reason Yahweh has you here training. It's not so you can come here to have fun. If you were going to do that, I'd send you to a Baptist church, a carnival or the world's fair. This word rejoice doesn't mean a ha-ha rejoice, or a gaiety rejoice. It doesn't mean festival or festive. It is found in feasting.

25 Back to this, the priests' school. Let me tell you about this first. I was striving before the Feast, before Passover in fact, to get fields set up where we could take the priestly class. That's going from eight years old to twelve years old so I understand. If you're beyond that age in either direction and you feel like you really desire to be a priest, and you really desire to go to the top in Yahweh's Kingdom, your interest is in prophecy and the Laws of Yahweh, as I know some of you young men are, then see Kahan Chizqiyah. He's going to be in the back of the Sanctuary after services. If you're in that age group, you need to see him and he will get you involved in this.

26 The first day with the twelve year olds is going to start tomorrow. You need to come If you're interested in being a priest or prophecy or the Law (Which is what you're going to be using to prophesy with). The priestess class also starts tomorrow. They will take one age group per day. We have this class for priestesses who want to prophesy, heal and get rid of the sickness in people's lives and their bodies along with the things that hurt people and malakim throughout the universe. That's what they're going to be learning. Praise Yahweh.

27 Yahweh shows, as we'll get into deeper in a little while, that this is going to take place with our young people in the next two years. They have to learn it first. If you're interested in that and learning the Law, including sprinkling, don't run to town. They're not going to be teaching it up there at Walmart. We brought it from Walmart out here to The House of Yahweh! This is the only place you can learn the wisdom of Yahweh. It's only right here. Praise Yahweh.

28 I want you to listen closely to this right here because it involves something that's going to be taken off the market and put into the hands of doctors. You will need a prescription very soon to buy vitamin C. New tests have been run on this. There were tests run thirty years ago but they were never published. I think they held them back because of the great money there is in cancer. The research that we have right now shows vitamin C will cure cancer when taken in overdoses.

29 *Do you recall how hydrogen peroxide is poured on wounds to kill germs? Well now research has clearly shown high doses of vitamin C when administered intravenously...* This is a study. It has other studies that show taking it orally actually works better than taking it intravenously. Keep that in mind. This first part is just talking about the intravenous study. *...can increase hydrogen peroxide levels within cancer...* Your body produces the amount of hydrogen peroxide that you need. The vitamin C seems to drive it to certain cells.

30 *...can increase hydrogen peroxide levels within cancer cells and kill them...* Did you get that? Kill them. *...IV vitamin C was also demonstrated to kill germs and may be an effective therapy for infectious disease...* It is but it won't get rid of everything. It won't kill the parasites in your body; it won't kill all the STDs in your body. We do have things that will cleanse people.

31 There is one woman I want to tell you about without uncovering nakedness. We get reports all the time like this. If you remember in Yahshua's day, there was a woman who came to Him who had an issue of blood. She had suffered many things from many physicians. That woman became a highlight in Yahshua's life. She was very precious to Him as you can see in the Scriptures. He healed her. How did He heal her? Was it a hocus-pocus-diddily-docus that just took care of everything? Did He have some magic wand? Any witch can tell you if you have a wand, you can "bing" and be healed! Sometimes they use the wiggling of the nose or the wiggling of the ears! It wasn't that.

32 If you get the tapes on this, you can see exactly how it took place. It was with the cleanses. They did the same thing with everyone who came to them who was sick. The same wisdom is taught today in The House of Yahweh. This woman who came with the issue of blood was clean maybe one day a month. Sometimes she would only be clean part of a day and then start again. She had an issue

of blood for fourteen years. Two weeks ago she reported she had the first normal cycle in fourteen years. There were no doctors and no lawyers just some plain simple cleansing that took place and a thing called buffaletic tea. It's perfectly legal on the market if you guys are here snooping. You can get it in any herbal catalog.

33 I wanted to tell you about a man. This was reported to me yesterday. The doctor told this man he had cancer or something in his kidney. They scheduled him for some type of operation. Instead, he started taking the buffaletic tea. I don't remember all the details, but it was a short while later that he went back for a scheduled appointment. They took another x-ray and lo and behold it was gone. They couldn't find it anymore. We're getting reports like that all the time. Whatever you're suffering, Yahweh can get rid of it and there are no side effects when He does.

34 *...with a growing body of evidence mounting, National Institutes of Health (NIH) researchers conceded today that intravenous vitamin C may be an effective treatment for cancer. Last year the same researchers reported a similar study but the news media failed to publish it.*

35 *The latest study published in the proceeding National Academy of Science confirms the work of Nobel Prize winner Dr. Linus Pauling who conducted cancer research in the 1970's with vitamin C. Dr. Pauling's studies were descriptive of the time by poorly conducted research studies at the Mayo clinic... They made out like it was done poorly so they wouldn't recognize it. ...Unlike cancer drugs, IV vitamin C selectively killed cancer cells but not healthy cells and showed no toxicity.*

36 *The ability of intravenous vitamin C to kill lymphoma cells was remarkable, almost one hundred percent, at easily achievable blood serum concentrations. For inexplicable reasons, NIH researchers continue to maintain high dose oral vitamin C can produce a limited increase in serum vitamin C concentrations. However, their earlier study published in 2004 shows oral doses of vitamin C can achieve three times greater blood concentration than previously thought... Yet this was held back from the public. I wonder why?*

37 Like I said, I don't think you'll be able to get vitamin C on the market much longer. You better contact someone while you're here. We managed to get a huge supply of it. A bunch of it is gone already and I don't know how long this will last. You need to get it. Even if you don't have cancer, vitamin C

doesn't harm people. There have never been any side effects proven that I know of.

38 This film tonight is about the coming starvation in America. I don't know if you watched the news on what took place in Louisiana, but it was horrible. It's still taking place in that area. People are still starving and haven't been taken care of yet. The number of murders that took place right after that flood is being kept almost secret for some reason. They let out a little on it every once in a while. There were gangs of hoodlums armed with guns who went from house to house and took what they wanted and killed anyone who resisted.

39 Brethren, that could take place again and will. This news article here shows that when the founding fathers of this nation first established the government of America, they had the government committed to supplying or keeping a three-year supply of food for every man, woman and child in America. I know you remember this because it was just recently they started getting rid of this. I remember the news talking about this costing the government too much to keep in the silos.

40 I wondered then why they didn't do like King Solomon did. We have deserts where there is no rain (like Texas where there's thirteen inches or less of rain a year!). King Solomon dug holes in the sandy desert. He filled those up with wheat and then he built up a mound over it so if any rain fell, it would run away from the wheat. These underground silos are still being discovered. They cost nothing to keep. There are deserts all over the United States. There are many in New Mexico where grain could easily be stored. They wanted them above ground. This is something else they wanted. They wanted to sell the pesticides to keep the bugs out when you store above ground. You don't have that problem when you store down below. I know they had this technology so I wondered why they didn't use this.

41 This is more of the great wisdom of Yahweh being hidden from the confused minds that we are dealing with here today.

42 As this article states *...in the 60's and 70's, the different politicians of Washington D.C. walked away from sanity...* They don't know how right this is. If you had been listening to the tapes, you'd know the germs that come from fornication and adultery, certain unclean foods and blood Yahweh forbids us to eat. He says don't do this because the life is in the blood. All kinds of life and evil things that can defile you are in the blood. The Hebrew words

show they can go to your mind and your mind will become confused.

43 This is what they're suffering from today. Otherwise, they would see this wisdom, hang onto this wisdom and they would not be suffering from these things that are killing the world. They say if things don't change mankind will become extinct by the year so and so. I don't remember which year they predicted but we know that it's much sooner than they know.

44 *...they walked away from sanity and started to give the surplus grains which were in elevator storage all over the country to other nations...* I know you remember that. They gave it to every nation they could and even dumped it into the ocean to get rid of it. *...Well, guess what? Now they have a three-day supply...* It came down to a three-day supply; that was in 1996. *In 2003 they had a one-day food supply. In 2005, they have fifteen pound seven ounces of reserve food stuff in the food chain for every man, woman and child in America...*

45 If you're trusting in your government to get you through these two years, you're not keeping up with the news or the wisdom of Yahweh. That is what leads you to preservation. Think about when Yahweh made Adam and Eve. He put them in a garden where food was raised. Yahweh actually created the basics of life for people. He said, "Guard it; keep it. It's perfect; don't fool with it. Don't let it get changed or change it yourself. Don't defile it or defile yourselves with it." It became changed.

46 If you come tonight and see this film, as I beg you to, you're going to see what they're going to do to the rest of your food. They've already done it. The starvation that you're going to see this world go through, your Savior mentioned this. He mentioned famine along with sickness. The King James says *pestilence* but it means disease epidemics. It's an old English word. That's exactly what we're seeing today and it's going to get much worse than this.

47 Yahweh made our bodies where we can learn the way of righteousness and evil. We can see both sides of the coin. We can see the righteousness and the evil. Let's turn over there. No one can say it better than Mosheh did. Go to **Genesis 2:9**. We've taken ourselves out of this way of life and we're seeking frills.

48 **Genesis 2:9. And out of the ground Yahweh made every tree grow that is pleasant to the sight, and desirable for food...** He put them in this kind

of setting. **...The Tree of Life was in the midst...** That is the knowledge of life, of everlasting life, and as Yahshua said more abundant life. He said He came so that you could achieve life and more abundantly.

49 This is what Yahweh set in front of Adam and Eve and the earlier generations. Abel or Abelin had the knowledge of this and kept and taught it for years and years, as we will see later on.

50 **...of the garden, and the Tree of the Knowledge of Righteousness and Evil...** This was all in their atmosphere, scope and realm of learning at that time. They could actually choose. That's what Yahweh said. Turn to **Deuteronomy 11**. We see the same setting right here.

51 **Deuteronomy 11:26. Behold, I am setting in front of you today a blessing and a curse—**

52 **Verse 27, The blessing if you obey the Laws...** Part of it was given back in **Genesis** when He said "guard this." He made man to guard this and to be put over the food supply. Yahweh made the animals and everything and put them in front of Adam and Eve and said, "This is the proper type of food." He set them there to learn these Laws. Abel learned the Laws, followed the Laws and taught the Laws.

53 Here Yahweh is showing the Laws under Mosheh after the people were sent down into Egypt and allowed to learn the way of the Gods. Yahweh brought them back and recorded all of this for our benefit. We should be able to read this and see what took place there and not want to go into a mess like that. They suffered all kinds of diseases.

54 These are the same diseases they're suffering in today's world. There have been all these thousands of years and man still hasn't learned any better. They're still following this same way that has caused all these diseases such as cancer and tuberculosis. Tuberculosis is on the increase also. I think Kahan Yedidiyah has some articles on that.

55 **Verse 27, The blessing if you obey the Laws of Yahweh your Father, which I am giving you this day;**

56 **Verse 28, Or the curse if you do not obey the Laws of Yahweh your Father, and turn aside from the way I am setting in front of you, to follow after Gods...** The Gods themselves are suffering after this same manner .

57 **Verse 32, And you must be careful to observe and do all the statutes and judgments of this Law, which I set in front of you this day...** Be careful to learn it first and then to do this Law.

58 It's kind of like the Law of sprinkling that we've talked about. The priests were telling me they were having trouble getting help. We had to pull workers off the job because we didn't have enough workers. I know people come here and then have to go shopping, but at the same time, you should have it in your mind that you have to get back, cleaned up, sprinkled and ready to keep Yahweh's Feast for seven or eight days as the case may be. In this case it will be ten days if everyone can and is willing to stay to do so. Praise Yahweh there are a few of you. We've extended the Feast through the following Sabbath. If you can stay, we will be having services for those three days after the Feast is over.

59 Turn over to **Proverbs 2**. He talks about this wisdom here.

60 **Proverbs 2:1. My son, if you will accept my words, and will treasure my Laws within you;**

61 **Verse 2, If you will incline your ears to wisdom...** This wisdom is given right back in **Genesis** in a garden where all the feed and seed were created.

62 I want you to keep in mind as you watch this movie tonight what is taking place in the coming world with the starvation. We didn't make this movie, someone else did. They're the ones bringing these facts to you. This movie will be shown tonight.

63 Yahweh said the seed is in itself. The Hebrew words there show that it's saying you will have a never-ending seed supply. What better thing could Satan attack than the seed supply. You can contaminate it if you mix it. Yahweh told you not to do that. He said, "Don't cross these things."

64 We were talking about that a few days ago. It doesn't mean not raising animals together. That's not what it's saying. Yahweh made them separately. You can put sheep and goats in the same pasture and you will not see them mix. We have proof of it right here where I wanted to take the boys and girls who want to be priests and priestesses. We have sheep and goats. They stay in separate herds.

65 I saw the most beautiful thing the other day. We have two llamas in the field with the sheep and goats. Llamas are guards. They're the guard dogs of sheep and goats. The llama loves everything he sees. He wants to get close to you. I had never seen the llama when we first got him but I knew he was in the field. I was unloading some books out of the back of the car and I felt some breath on my neck. I thought someone was there sneaking up on me.

I turned quickly and this llama was right close to my face!

66 If a dog comes in the pasture, a llama can spot them half a mile away. The reason I know this is because a fox came into the pasture. I was driving down the road and saw it. The llama had his eye on that fox that was about a quarter of a mile from him. I was driving down the road and the fox was on the other side of the road. The fox was coming this way and the llama was going to meet him. I thought he would look over to me any minute to keep from getting hit but he never did. I had to stop the car to keep from hitting him. He was headed straight for that fox. The fox saw him coming and it took off the other way. They do the same thing with dogs or coyotes. They guard the sheep. That's the reason we have them with them.

67 When I drove in the pasture the other day, the herd of goats was on the right hand side of the road. Just down about twenty or thirty yards were the sheep. There was a llama in front of the goats and a llama in front of the sheep. It was a pretty sight to see. It was a pretty sight to me anyway!

68 This is the setting. Yahweh made these things so they won't mix on their own. Mankind can mix them and come up with genes and every kind of goofy thing you can think of. There's always something wrong with these things they create by mixing them artificially. They're doing the same thing to your food supply. You will see that in the documentary tonight. These people who are exposing the money behind it say it very well in this program.

69 I know you've heard of the results of this. It's causing about ninety percent of the people to have food allergies from what is taking place to the food supply.

70 We have a huge flour mill ordered to where we can grind our own wheat and cornmeal. It will be here long before next Feast. It should be here two weeks from now. We won't have to buy cornmeal anymore. The unaltered corn is really hard to get in anything that they serve on the market. It's been contaminated or changed by putting animal genes in it. I know many of you are suffering from allergies now. RC helps. It keeps you from getting infections. Garlic helps more than anything I know of. Cell food also helps this condition.

71 We're talking about the wisdom that Yahweh put here. We should have guarded it like Yahweh said when He created man and put Him over these things to guard. He put man over the food supply,

all the cattle and the livestock and the fish of the sea. They're changing the fish of the sea too. Everything is going to have to be killed to start over again.

72 That's why Yahweh is going to allow nuclear war. I just pray He will hold them back long enough for you to understand the wisdom you have to learn here and then be willing and able to teach that same wisdom to the nations first and then to the universe. This is what He's saying here.

73 **Verse 3, Yes, if you will cry for knowledge; insight, and cry aloud for understanding;**

74 **Verse 4, If you seek after her, as you would for silver, and search for her as you would for a hidden treasure—**

75 **Verse 5, Then you will understand the reverence of Yahweh, and find the knowledge of our Heavenly Father.**

76 **Verse 6, For it is Yahweh Who gives wisdom; from His mouth comes knowledge and understanding...** You can see the great wisdom that the world has cast aside in their ignorance or confusion. It's like this guy says: they fell into insanity. Yahweh calls it Babylon because Babylon means confusion.

77 **Verse 10, When wisdom enters your mind, and knowledge is pleasant to your being—**

78 **Verse 11, Discretion will protect you, and understanding will guard you...** Yes, if you know what you're going to get before fornicating, maybe you'll have sense to turn from it and not have anything to do with it. Right now, there's almost a hundred percent opportunity that if you get near people of the world, you're going to get these things. They're not easy to get rid of.

79 **Verse 12, To deliver you from the way of evil, from the man who speaks froward; perverse and deceitful, things,**

80 **Verse 13, From those who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness...** We're in darkness and the darkness is going to get worse. The real darkness will set in from the nuclear bombs they intend to use. Surely we can see the nations are getting ready to go to nuclear war. This is the only thing they think they can do to cause fear in the other nations to cause them to give in.

81 **Verse 16, Discretion and understanding will deliver you from the strange woman, from the adulteress who flatters with seductive words,**

82 **Verse 17, Who forsakes the companion of her youth; her husband, and forgets the covenant**

**of her Father Yahweh; her marriage vows...** This goes on all the time in the world. There is divorce and remarriage, divorce and remarriage.

83 Hollywood now has created parties where you can go when you get divorced and they will get you together with some other divorcees so you can get tangled up with someone else and get some new diseases. They don't say that. They say you'll just have fun at these parties.

84 **Proverbs 3:1. My son, do not forget my Law, but take my instructions to heart...** This is what you're going to have to do. You have to learn it so you will be able to teach it.

85 **Proverbs 31** is the same; it talks about this. We don't have time to read it right now but you can read about it. It talks about the wisdom of food, and the wisdom of cleansing. You can learn about uncleanness and how to prevent it in your life. That is what Yahweh is guarding you against.

86 Now, back to the rejoicing. I know we think about rejoicing as we think about carnivals and things like that. This is not what this is talking about. It's not talking about jingle bells or anything like that. It's a rejoicing in learning. It's rejoicing in looking ahead at what Yahweh plans for you. He says, "Go to the Feast, learn My Laws and rejoice." He's talking about the joy you receive because you're coming to a school.

87 When I was hunting a college to go to in my younger days, I was looking for some place that would actually teach me the prophecies. I wanted to learn the prophecies. I wanted to learn the Laws, too, but I was craving the prophecies. I was trying to find a college. I talked to students who were my age who were in college to try to find out what was being taught. They were rejoicing to be in the colleges but their idea was to go to college to have fun. This is what's taking place in the worldly colleges here in Abilene, Texas.

88 Abilene, Texas has the highest STD rate per size of population in the world right now and they blame it on the colleges. They say it's because there are three universities here. Brethren, these are Christian universities they're speaking of here. Per population, Abilene has the highest STD rate in the whole world.

89 Yahweh set us here to rebuild His House. You're going to see why in the coming sermons. Don't miss a single sermon. This is what you should be rejoicing in. May Yahweh bless your understanding.

---

**Yahweh set us here to rebuild His House.**

---

---

# *Chapter Twenty-Three*

## **What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #2: Learning The Words That Will Make You A Priest Or A Priestess**

### **Feast of Tabernacles**

**10/20/05**

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. I hope your voices hold out! I think it was you who busted that speaker yesterday and not me! I think it was this loud cheering section. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 So far, we're having a wonderful Feast. It looks like it's going to be the best we've ever had. We've seen a wonderful love. I like to see this love in your service. This is what I'm looking for in love: how hard you work in learning and also in the things that need to be done. We have so many things that need to be done in order to get ready for the job we have to do. The doors are already open to start gathering in the people in the next two years. I don't know if you realized it or not but the 13th of this month was the date that marked the last two years. Praise Yahweh!

3 On the wonderful weather we're having: if it's still too hot for you, it won't be in the morning. You better get a blanket or two. If you think you can make it with a sheet, I don't think you'll be able to according to what the weatherman said about the two cold fronts that are coming in.

4 Now, on this dedicated land: the microphone went out yesterday and I was trying to holler to explain this to you. I'm talking about if you want to dedicate your land. You don't have to dedicate your land to Yahweh's use in these Last Days, but you have to dedicate it if you want to keep the Feast there. It has to be here; it can't be in another state or something. You have to be within walking distance of the Sanctuary according to the Scriptures in order to dedicate your land and keep the Feast on your

land. If you want to keep the Feast on your land, it has to be dedicated to Yahweh's use. It can't be held under your thumb.

5 Now, that doesn't mean that you have to move off of it. It's written in the dedication that you can use it until you die. Now, I hope you never die. As Kahan Yedidiyah pointed out this morning, if you're lax in doing what you're told to do with these cleanses, there's a possibility that you might. If you're careless with what you're doing, this is what the Scriptures show Esau was. Esau was careless with what he did. He was to the point of death when he came to Yaaqob and begged for healing. Yaaqob instructed Esau and he lived after that.

6 If you want to dedicate your land and be careful, stay alive and be a witness to the end of this thing, then we have ways of doing that, Yahweh willing. Then, you can keep the Feast on your own land. We don't want you to dedicate it to Yahweh and then let an unbeliever move on it or do something that would defile the land. The priests need to guide you if you dedicate your land. You need to seek guidance from the priests before you do anything to the land or on the land. That's all we ask. You don't have to dedicate your land if you don't want to.

7 The world looks on us as a co-op. That's what they understand. They don't understand The House of Yahweh. The House of Yahweh is a cooperation. The Scriptures show for it to be established it has to be recognized and supported by the government under which it stands. Right now, that's the Ameri-



can flag, which stands for freedom. If we didn't have this freedom right now, we couldn't be preaching what we're preaching. There's no place on earth where we could preach what Yahweh says except in America. That's true.

8 If you read the last *Prophetic Word* you would understand that more. We intend to bring more out on it but I tried to make it as clear as possible in that *Prophetic Word* and also the newsletter. We are allowed to do this due to the guidance that Yahweh gave our forefathers when He was founding this Babylonish land. Remember, this land was not yet established during the time of the Prophet Zecharyah. Yahweh had a hand in establishing this land. America is a young land. It was only discovered in 1492, according to history.

9 America is very young; just a few hundred years old. It took quite a while for the people who were fleeing persecution to come here. They couldn't do what Yahweh told them to do which is why a lot of them came to this country. You see "yah" written in many of the caves and you hear "Yahweh" in the songs that the Indians who beat Columbus here sing. All of those things are here as evidence that Yahweh was establishing this land for a Work to be done in the Last Days. His Work is The House of Yahweh and it's taking His message to the world.

10 The co-op is understandable and strengthened here in the last few years by President Clinton. He strengthened it greatly, opening more doors to protect Yahweh's House. This was under Yahweh's hand that the president did this. Under this umbrella, as someone called it the other day, of a cooperation, you can buy beef that is clean and kosher. We can kosher kill our beef and cook our own beef. We can cook our own food in our own kitchen; we don't have to buy contaminated food.

11 It's also a religious cooperation, which gives us even more power in this country of America where Yahweh has established His House. When you join this co-op as a member of the Hawkins' family, as Taylor Electric Co-op says, "members have their privileges." This system was given to us by the forefathers who established it and then Yahweh allowed it to be strengthened. If you need to know anymore on this or you still have questions on any of it, come and ask me. Make an appointment because I would love to see you anyway. If I haven't met you, make an appointment to see me because I'd like to meet you if this is your first time here.

12 I would like for you to really pay attention to everything I say. Everything I say is important. Every Scripture in the entire *Book of Yahweh* is a sermon,

probably ten or fifty sermons in explanation. One of these days, we will have the time, I hope, for our priests to actually write an entire commentary on the whole *Book of Yahweh*. I wanted to do that when I was sixteen or seventeen years old. Even then I wanted to write a commentary on the Scriptures because I saw all the goofy mistakes that were in the commentaries.

13 The Catholic Church has denied the validity of the original Holy Scriptures. They say, "You can't place your vows on the Holy Scriptures because it's untrue and unfounded." They tried to keep people from owning Scriptures. During the Dark Ages, many of The House of Yahweh members lost their lives. Their property was confiscated. That's being done now in other lands. You can't go to another land. If you think you could preach this message from Iraq, you're crazy. We need freedom in Iraq in order for this message to get in there and for the people to practice what we want them to practice. Yes, we need it. Praise Yahweh.

14 It won't be established but I'm telling you all nations need freedom of religion as President Bush is trying to push. I'm trying to push true freedom. There's going to be about two billion people out of these nations who are going to come as a result of our Work and the work of the United States. There will be about two billion people who will come out of this; because of this freedom and come to Yahweh's House. Those will be alive, as **Zecharyah 14** shows, and they will be keeping the Feasts. At the end of this destruction, they will be alive and keeping the Feasts of Yahweh. Yahweh shows that.

15 This is the result of your Work in these next two years, you and your children, Yahweh says. Your children are actually going to prophesy, both your sons and your daughters, Yahweh says. Those who truly want to be priests in the House, you have an opportunity. It's going to take some hard studying and full devotion. It's not a difficult thing to do; it's just something you have to devote your life and every waking moment to. Sometimes it's even in your sleep! I'll wake up sometimes thinking about

---

**Those who truly want to be priests in the House, you have an opportunity. It's going to take some hard studying and full devotion. It's not a difficult thing to do; it's just something you have to devote your life and every waking moment to.**

---

a Scripture that I've prayed and begged for understanding of for weeks or months. I will wake up at three o'clock in the morning and the Scripture will be crystal clear to me. Now, if that's not inspiration I don't know what is! I couldn't come up with it during the daytime.

16 Kahan Yahodah was supposed to speak today but we rescheduled him to speak tomorrow. Please pay attention to what he brings. It is so beautiful when you get the Scriptures right. That's what we're doing. We're trying to go through the entire *Book of Yahweh*. I keep taking him back to other Scriptures. Last night, he worked too late. I've warned him about this and told him not to do it but he does it anyway. It is an interesting thing doing this research and digging through these books and you hate to lay it down once you get into it. I told him I would put him on for tomorrow and I would preach today. Maybe then he can get some rest tonight.

17 I want to go back to this word **rejoice**. It's important that you understand this. You thought you understood this word ten years ago. It says rejoice so you thought of it as, "Ha! Ha! Give me a can of beer, boy! Pop the top again and hang your foot on the bar." All these goofy things start coming into your mind about this English word that was translated from a Hebrew word that can actually bring you to perfection if you understand it. Like I say, almost every sentence in the Holy Scriptures is a sermon or even fifty sermons or a hundred sermons.

18 We got up to this word, **rejoice**, in the lesson yesterday. I wanted to go back to it. The Hebrew word **shamach** actually means *to brighten up*. I know this has to conjure up something in your head about turning on a light bulb or something. Maybe you stick one up your nose or in your mouth and turn it on! Maybe you could stick your finger in a socket to brighten up! That doesn't mean much until you start searching these Scriptures to see what the meaning of this actually stands for.

19 This word **shamach** actually means *to be lively*. I've told you how I used to work because I was raised on work. Dad wanted the cows milked and the chickens fed before daylight each morning. He wanted us to be in the field by daylight. That's the way I was trained. We took off early enough to get the cows in before dark. If you wait until dark and the cows lay down in the tall grass you can't find them. He gave us time to get the cows in before dark.

20 I would that our priests and our would-be priests could experience what went on in our very

own land here. Brethren, we must have put up about two semi-loads of peaches and apples plus all the grains, fruits, vegetables and eggs. The ladies are even canning excess eggs in getting ready for what is ahead of us.

21 I would you could have seen our young men. Brethren, we have young men who I'm so pleased with. I know Satan is going to give them trouble but I also know they're very strong in their faith. I'll walk out where they're working and sometimes I'll turn my back when they bow to me. Then I'll turn back around and they'll start to bow again! They'll keep on until they catch my attention and make sure that I see them bow. I've never seen so much love and respect coming from the young people. It's really uplifting.

22 That's part of the brightness that Yahweh is speaking of. You see that in the prophets. You saw it in Yahseph who I mentioned yesterday. He was in Egypt and he was in charge of the man's stuff. The wife tried to commit sin with him and Yahseph would not do it. He was very loyal to the king there, the king of the nation. Think about this when people run down the United States and the president. We're not here for that reason. We're not here to condemn President Bush. In fact, if I did anything I would up build him rather than run him down.

23 There was one president who stumbled and fell, Gerald Ford, and I thought it was the dumbest thing to show that on the news and make fun of the president. That's not taught in the Holy Scriptures. The Holy Scriptures say to pray for the king. There's nothing in there that tells you to condemn anything. If you read the example of King David, you would see what he did even when he knew Saul was evil. I don't like to call him Shaul because he was too wicked. I'd rather call him Saul! King David held Saul up to the very end and even executed a man who said he killed Saul. That man didn't actually kill him but he said he did and testified it out of his own mouth, so David had him slaughtered for doing so. David did this because Yahweh allowed Saul to be anointed.

24 Yahweh allowed these kings to be, to bring forth His Kingdom. Yahweh let these things take place. They were all ordained. Yahweh says nothing took place that wasn't ordained by Him, concerning His House and concerning the nations. Praise Yahweh. Try to keep these Scriptures in mind when people start running down the president. It's not something you want to be a part of if you want to be in the Kingdom.

25 Back to the brightening up: it also means *to become lively* and do the Work. As I was going to

tell you a while ago, I hate to see a man moving slowly. I think he must be sick or something. I try to jog a little in front of him to get him to moving. I had a hundred and seven rent houses at one time. I don't know how many I have now so don't even ask me. Someone else takes care of it and puts the money into The House of Yahweh. I don't even touch it except for a very meager amount I use to live on myself. Everything goes into this Work, everything. Praise Yahweh, that's the way it ought to be.

26 Anyway, I had a hundred and seven rent houses. At one time I did all my own repair work. I even mowed the lawn. When I mowed the lawn I did it with a push mower. I didn't walk, I ran. I ran pushing the mower. Do you remember that? Some people sitting in the audience actually lived in some of these rent houses and became converted by the first newsletter that was put out. That's how Yahweh started the Work. They remember that. One is over here shaking her head saying, "Yeah, I remember that."

27 It means to be lively. If you're eating the wrong kind of food, if you have a stomach full of worms, if you have a chest full of parasites, these things will slow you down and you won't be lively. When I'm about to speak, I can't contain myself. I'm back here jogging when Kahan Yedidiah is up here preaching. I'm back here jogging and I can't wait to get to this stage. That's what it means.

28 You can be the same way, brethren, if you will take these cleanses. You need to get these parasites out of your body. They're taking strength out of your body. These are simple things that Yahweh Himself ordained. The Family of Yahweh can make these things; we can mix them and use them ourselves. We couldn't do that if we were out in the world. Because we're the cooperation or the Hawkins family, we can cook a meal and eat it. There's nothing wrong with that.

29 The next thing that's on my agenda that we've been talking about for some time is a Laundromat. We need a Laundromat. I heard a cheer from the female section when I said that! I noticed some men cheering too. Do they have you washing your own clothes now? I do! It's not an easy thing to consider. In the Kibbutz in Israel, different people are assigned different jobs. One of them is the Laundromat. If you don't work in the laundry, you take your laundry to the Laundromat in the morning and go by in the evening to pick it up because it's done. That's the way it will be here sooner or later, hopefully sooner.

30 I don't know whether the Kibbutz are all

that clean or not because I didn't really study them when I was going through and taking notes of all that was taking place. The cleanliness of it wasn't on my mind at the time.

31 You have to consider now that you would almost have to have two or three different sections. You would have the clean and so forth that you have to contend with. You wouldn't want to take your laundry in there in the clean section and have it come back in the unclean section. All of these things would have to be worked out for a Laundromat like they did for the Cafeteria over here. We have the separations and we have to have them. They keep sin out of the camp and praise Yahweh for that. That's the main thing.

32 Back to the becoming lively, you can do it but you have to make some effort. You have to be careful about what you eat or touch or who you eat with or touch. You can pick these things up that will haunt you the rest of your life. Most of us have done this in our past and we have to be cleansed from it. Praise Yahweh most of you are cleansed now. I was telling you yesterday about some of the healings that have taken place. They tell me those were only a fraction of the reports they're getting of the people who are getting over all kinds of sicknesses and diseases, including cancer.

33 Another meaning of this word **rejoice** besides *brighten up* is *cheerful, becoming cheerful*. I don't know if you've ever worked with a group of people and then had someone start pouting like a little baby. Their lips start hanging down to where you can step on them. They look like they're the captains of the Titanic or raised with sour pickles in their mouths. It ruins the whole environment around them when this is done.

34 Most people, when they start studying the Scriptures and they see these words and what the apostles taught about it, they'll try to hide these feelings. That is the best thing to do. Go wash your face with some cold water, get down on your knees and pray for Yahweh to forgive you and then go back with a smile on your face. That's what you should do. Some haven't overcome this. It's hard to get cheer out of a group when there's someone like this around. You try to cheer them up but then it goes right back to a sour, uncomfortable environment that you're in.

35 The parasites also cause this. As Kahan Yedidiah was telling you, years ago I tried to warn about prions with the Mad Cow Disease and what this was doing, feeding the dead bodies of animals to the cows. About fourteen years later or so, we discovered this. Once prions enter a cow or a person, it takes about

ten to fourteen years for them to make an appearance in the brain. Syphilis does the same thing. We studied that, too, in the laboratories. We even made a record that went out to the army camps to warn the army boys about this. They were bringing back syphilis from other countries. They were taking syphilis from the United States to other countries.

36 Syphilis is a bug that enters the brain. Once you have these in your brain, your brain doesn't work properly. Then you have trouble overcoming anger and frustration. That's another reason you need these cleanses: to get rid of syphilis. Yes, they will get rid of syphilis if you will take them properly. They will rid your mind of it.

37 Then, you can become cheerful as this word rejoice means. That's part of the meaning of it. ... *mentally quick*... That is where you can actually think clearly. Yahweh calls the whole world Babylon. You see that in **Revelation 18:1 to 4**. He tells you to come out of it. That word **Babylon** means *confusion*. It was placed in the Garden of Eden along with the Tree of Life. It was placed there for a reason, to let you see what it causes because the Gods are teaching this confusion.

38 Yahweh doesn't want you to follow the Gods who have ruined their food supply. They would like to ruin all of the Kingdom of Heaven, Yahweh Shammah's food supply, but Yahweh is guarding against it. Yahweh has created you so you can have the power over it.

39 This food supply and eating the right kind of food will help you to become mentally quick and be able to think. Then you won't make so many really bad mistakes that get you into trouble.

40 Another meaning of this word **rejoice** is *to become clever*. Some of the words that would come close to that meaning are "be as wise as serpents and harmless as doves," as Yahshua said. I know you remember that word from when I was talking about the Prophet Daniyl. Daniyl was highly honored. He was quick thinking, bright, polished and knowledgeable in all the works of Yahweh's hands. All of that is speaking of this same word, **rejoice**. It's all brought out in that word. Yahweh tells you to rejoice at the Feast. You're learning these things so the Feast gives you an opportunity to grow in Yahweh's great wisdom.

41 Turn over to **Proverbs 3**. We read some of this yesterday. This actual word is used here.

42 **Proverbs 3:1. My son, do not forget my Law, but take my instructions to heart...** First of all, you're talking about the instructions. I think I will just harp for a minute on that before we go any further.

43 Where do you get these instructions? You don't get any of this from the world. You can't find the knowledge and wisdom in the world that you get in The House of Yahweh. It's just not out there anywhere. It's not in the politicians, scientists or doctors. The doctors who come here and are converted, they're amazed at what they learn in just a short while.

44 Mosheh called it the burning bush. I doubt if there's one Christian who understands this. Kahan Yahodah and I were both saying this morning that you can't find where anyone knows this but The House of Yahweh.

45 Look over to **Exodus 3**. The way they translated this, and Yahweh allowed it, it seems like this was a bush that never burned up. Someone was telling me some things recently. He was telling me he'd been to many Christian organizations. He said, "You go to a Christian organization and you can pretty much learn everything they have to teach in a month's time, then you go on to another one. You can learn what they have to teach in a month. They're all about the same." Then he said he came to The House of Yahweh and he said it was like "a never ending well of water." He can't even catch up with us, he said. He's trying to listen to the tapes. Praise Yahweh.

46 That's the way it's described in the Scriptures. In devoting yourself to study, you can see Yahweh's Plan and the great wisdom He brings forth. It is never ending. You can't learn it all in this lifetime. There's no way you could.

47 **Exodus 3:2. There, the malak of Yahweh appeared to him in a flame of fire from within a bush...** Surely you remember the sermons on this and what I brought out about this word **appear**. I appear unto you right now and bring you this message. That doesn't mean that I was standing right here and you could see me then I vanished and came back like being invisible. It's not that at all.

48 If you want to study that word **appear** you will see it actually means you are taught. It's a root that means literally *to see, to behold, to show, to consider...* You come here to consider what Yahweh is teaching you, in other words. ...*to meet with, near, present...* Present to you the message of Yahweh, that's what it means. ....*get acquainted with, gain understanding...* When Mosheh found The House of Yahweh, it was like a burning bush to him. There was no end to the great knowledge and wisdom that were taught and the great understanding that was brought forth. ...*to gain understanding...*

49 This is brought forth in several Scriptures other than this, like **Isayah 52:18, Malakyah 3:18**

and so on. It's in several other Scriptures but it wasn't translated like it was in this one. The word can mean *to consider the fact, to observe someone or something in order to imitate what he does or what he teaches*.

50 This word **desert** was a place where cattle were driven, according to the Hebrew lexicon. It means a place where cattle are driven. This was where Mosheh went. If you want to know where he went for sure, listen to Kahan Yahodah's sermon tomorrow because he went to Abelin. It's established in Abelin. Yahweh says that everywhere throughout the Holy Scriptures. Remember that and you'll start seeing it. They used the word Galilee several times.

51 Remember that, young men, who are training to be priests, and anyone else who wants to be a priest. All these words refer to that particular area where Yahweh had a teaching. It wasn't famous by any means according to the politicians. It was probably looked down upon because they were a bunch of farmers. They were a bunch of farmers who milked cows and goats. Can you think much of them? I tell you they are probably the smartest people on the face of the earth.

52 **Verse 4, When Yahweh saw that he came to look, Yahweh called to him from within the bush...** That is, The House of Yahweh. **...and said: Mosheh! Mosheh! And he answered; Here I am...** He was baptized. He was taught the Laws and the prophecies.

53 **Verse 5, Then He said: Do not come any closer to this place. Take your sandals from off your feet...** What did I tell you to do here? What were you told to do here? **...for the place where you stand is holy ground...** Where else would you find this?

54 I thought it was very neat what occurred in Louisiana. They ridicule using ashes in the world today. They say you're going backwards when you try to use ashes because you're supposed to use Lysol, which is made from ashes! I don't know if you saw this on the news but this occurred in the area in Louisiana where they had all the deaths. They finally opened up a big hotel. They put out a pasteboard box about so tall and draped a piece of plastic down in it. In the box they put a cup of water and a cup of lye. They made the people walk through it as they came into the hotel. I think a House of Yahweh member must have told them or been preaching down there. Maybe they heard the sermons on the television or radio.

55 Let's go back to **Deuteronomy 31:16**. I wrote that down for some reason but I didn't say why I put it there. Let's read it.

56 **Deuteronomy 31:16. And Yahweh said to Mosheh: Behold, you are going to rest with your fathers, and these people will soon prostitute themselves to the Gods (elohim) of the land which they are entering; they will forsake Me, and break the covenant which I made with them...** I think the reason I put this here was to show you this burning bush where Mosheh learned all the wisdom of Yahweh. Yahweh was telling Mosheh in advance what was going to take place after he left.

57 This was according to Yahweh's Plan. It's not that He was forcing them to do it, but the leaders they chose led them back to leaving The House of Yahweh. They left this great burning bush that Yahweh had shown to Mosheh.

58 Look over to **Luke**. Get this Scripture in your mind. **Luke 6:44**. What? Did I read the wrong Scripture? Well, I'm glad I read that other one to you too!

59 **Deuteronomy 32:16. They forsook Yahweh...** He prophesied in advance, I just told you that. Yahweh inspired me again! See! He does it all the time. What? It's still the wrong one? Well look at **Deuteronomy 32:16**.

60 **Deuteronomy 32:16. They forsook Yahweh to jealousy with their Gods (elohim); they forsook Him...** This is mistranslated which is why I'm trying to redo it. I don't have the correct translation here in front of me right now. **... with this abomination...** They didn't make Yahweh jealous; you can't make Yahweh jealous. He's like a Father. He doesn't even get hurt. I have to bring that out to you. I have to bring a sermon on that. It's too much to explain right now.

61 **Verse 17, They sacrificed to demons (Gods, elohim), which are not of Yahweh, to Gods (elohim) they did not know; to Gods (elohim) newly come up, to Gods (elohim, teraphim) your fathers did not worship.**

62 **Verse 18, You are unmindful of, and you forgot The Rock that begot you...** Remember this. You have to know this to understand the next thing we're going into. Remember this rock. **...our Father Who formed you.**

63 **Verse 19, When Yahweh saw the abhorring state they were in...** This is what this means right here. **...because His sons and daughters were trying to provoke Him.**

64 **Verse 20, And He said: I will hide My face from them; I will show them what their end shall be...** He will prophesy in advance. **...for they are a perverse generation; children in whom is no faith.**

65 Now, **Deuteronomy 33:16**. I tried to get you there a while ago!

66 **Deuteronomy 33:16. With the best gifts of the earth and its fullness, and the honor of Him...** That word, **honor**, is *favor* in the *King James Version*. **...Who lived in the burning bush....** Lived in The House of Yahweh, in other words. **...May these rest on the head of Yahseph, on the crown of the head of the one set apart from his brothers...** Notice that Yahweh lives in His House. He lives in His House.

67 **Verse 18, And of Zebulun, Mosheh said; Rejoice, Zebulun, in your going out; and you, Issachar, in your tents...** That is in your succahs at the Feast of Tabernacles. He's using the same word here that we're studying now which means *to brighten up, cheer up, and be cheerful*. It also means to gather information into your head, to become wise, to become knowledgeable, to come equipped with Yahweh's Laws and Scriptures, to have equipment of Yahweh's Laws to know what direction to take so you won't be making mistakes.

68 It means to take these things to heart and be very careful in following them, as I brought out yesterday. It's like what you need to do with this Law of sprinkling so you won't be making mistakes and making yourself unclean. Please listen everyone. Please, please, please.

69 **Verse 19, They will call the people to the mountain...** They're still hunting that mountain where Mosheh went up! They're still hunting a burning bush. This was such a laugh in 1982 when I was in Israel. We hired a guide and the guide found out that I knew the Scriptures. He was talking about the burning bush. He said, "You know about that."

70 The people in Israel know what this actually means but they let the Christians go on in their stupidity. If you let them know you know something about the Hebrew, they will talk to you about it. They have to see that you know that wasn't where Jesus put his hand and made a hole in that rock. The Christians believe that.

71 They take you on a totally different journey if they know you know some stuff. Instead of taking us to the ship, there were only two of us who he took to the cave of Yliyah. He took the rest of them to a ship to show where some Christian died.

72 You can't find that mountain because it doesn't exist as a hill that is stuck up high. It existed as The House of Yahweh. It was The House of Yahweh, the promoted House of Yahweh. Praise Yahweh. It's the same thing you find in *Isayah*. You have to get these Scriptures in your minds to know what He's referring to. Please listen. This mountain is not a hill stuck up in the air. The

mountain is the promoted House of Yahweh. It's the same thing He referred to in *Isayah* where Yahweh said, "In the Last Days, I will promote My House." He used this word, mountain, there. The Hebrew shows it was The House of Yahweh. He was lifting it up high, like a mountain, so they translated it mountain.

73 Get all these words and try to remember what we're saying. Then, when you read it, you'll know what it is referring to. It's referring to the Scriptural language you must understand in order to understand Yahweh.

74 **...and there offer sacrifices of righteousness...** Notice, righteousness. What is righteousness? It is your righteousness if you will obey all these Laws, **Deuteronomy 6:25. ...and there offer sacrifices of righteousness...** At the mountain, at The House of Yahweh. Mosheh called it a burning bush. It's called water courses that never run dry in *Isayah*. It's like the guy the other day who under inspiration called it a never ending well of water that you can't pump dry.

75 **...they will feast on the abundance of the seas...** A sea in a desert? There again, you have to know what seas refer to. **...on the treasures hidden in the sand...** Remember Yahweh said you would be like the sands of the sea in number. He was speaking to you, brethren, who are going to take over the universe and teach this righteousness to all nations.

76 Turn over to **Luke**. Now, try to get the Scriptures the first time I pronounce them! **Luke 6**.

77 **Luke 6:43. For a righteous tree...** Here it's called a tree. What was it called in **Genesis**? You wouldn't know what He's talking about if you didn't know the first two chapters of **Genesis**. Those are the ones the Catholic Church is saying are false. They are saying all that creation is false.

78 There is a group of people now who want the Holy Scriptures taught along with Darwin's theory. This is the reason this came out. They say you can't depend on **Genesis** because it's falsehood. I'll have to get that article to read it to you because it's hilarious. It should have been put in the comics.

79 This makes me think of something I was going to tell you about, so I'll tell you now. I don't know if you know it or not but we have a deck of playing cards. They're full of Scriptures.

80 It's a wonderful deck of cards to play with your children. It was inspired by a priestess. I think before too long she will have the *Book of Yahweh* memorized if she keeps on with it. It's an amazing thing to see.

81 **...for a righteous tree...** He's speaking of The House of Yahweh. **...does not bring forth evil fruit, nor does an evil tree bring forth righteous fruit...** This is talking about actions. The word, **fruit**, means *actions*. The tree is either a false prophet or a true prophet of The House of Yahweh.

82 **Verse 44, For every tree is known by its own fruit; from thorns men do not gather figs...** One of the translations the other day that we were going through referred to a sycamore fig. I said it was obvious that whoever this priest was didn't know anything about trees. He needs to go back and study again. I don't think he passed his soil test! A lot of people didn't know what I meant there either!

83 I'm talking to the priests and those who want to be priests. You have to devote your lives to this study if you want to know. You have to devote your lives to these sermons you hear in The House of Yahweh. They're full of Yahweh's wisdom.

84 **Verse 44, For every tree is known by its own fruit; from thorns men do not gather figs...** Nor from sycamore trees as you know if you know anything about trees! **...nor from bramble bushes do they gather grapes...** I'm sure they're out there picking those round balls off the sycamore trees thinking they're figs of some kind.

85 Look at **Luke 20**. I have no idea why I marked these because I didn't put anything by them. Let's read it anyway. Now this is speaking of when they asked about the Kingdom and someone taking his brother's wife after the man died to bring forth seed for the brother. Yahshua said that would no longer be necessary because you're not going to die. Those who enter the Kingdom are not going to die.

86 **Luke 20:36. Neither can they die any more, for they have been placed in the Priesthood of Yahweh...**

87 **Verse 37, Now the dead are raised, even as Mosheh showed at the burning bush, when he called Yahweh the Father of Abraham, and the Father of Isaac, and the Father of Yaaqob...** Showing Yahweh is the Father of those who follow Him. He is the Father of the living. He is not the Father of the dead, as Yahshua said, "Let the dead bury the dead." Yaaqob called it the firm, immoveable rock. That's what he called it.

88 Let's go back to **Genesis 28**. It's very important that you understand this. It may not seem important to you now but the knowledge you get here will help you to understand other things when you see them in the Holy Scriptures. You'll understand what Yahweh is talking about then and everything in *The Book of Yahweh* will make sense

to you then.

89 **Genesis 28:13. And behold, Yahweh stood there, and said: I am the Father of Abraham your father, and the Father of Isaac; the land on which you lie, I will give to you and your descendants...** First off, you have to know this was Yahweh but it wasn't Yahweh, it was Yahweh's messenger, the priest, who was teaching him there in that particular incident.

90 **Verse 14, Also your descendants shall be as the dust of the earth...** If you understand the language, you get the dust of the earth or the sands of the sea, as He said in another place. **...you shall spread abroad to the west and the east, to the north and the south...** This is a prophecy of the Kingdom of Yahweh. **...and in you and in your Seed all the families of the earth shall be blessed...** They're not yet. All the families of the earth are not blessed yet but they will be.

91 Very soon now about two billion of them are going to be blessed. They're being blessed now by the message of Yahweh that is going out to four hundred and forty-nine million people in Europe, including Israel.

92 Can you imagine that? I can't even count that many! That's four hundred million and then forty-nine million on top of that. I can't go that high in my Okie brain. It's too much. That's four hundred and forty-nine million families. They consider the average family to be four people. You can imagine how many people Yahweh has opened the door to, for The House of Yahweh to reach. Praise Yahweh. Now, notice carefully everyone, priest, prophetess, all of you.

93 **Verse 15, Behold, I am with you...** Yahweh says. He says the same thing to you today. **...and I will keep you wherever you go, and I will bring you back to this land; for I will not leave you until I have done what I have promised to you.**

94 **Verse 16, Then Yaaqob awoke from his sleep, and said; Surely Yahweh is in this place, and I did not know it!**

95 **Verse 17, And he was afraid, and said; How wonderful is this place! This is none other than The House of Yahweh, and this is the gate; the entrance, the way, to the Kingdom of Yahweh!...** That's what the original says. Praise Yahweh.

96 In the *Hebraic Tongue Restored*, it says *one discloses the expression of that which is directed according to just, upright laws. Hence according to the first signification that which liberates from sin...* That which separates you from sin and death. That's the reason Yahshua said, "You will not die." *...that which is solid, firm, resisting as a wall or as*

a stone... That's the reason it was called a stone or a rock. It's because it's that which is solid, it's firm. ...*immoveable, that which is measured, coordinate, just, conformity with universal harmony*... In other words, that is what you're going to bring when you absorb all the wisdom that Yahweh is showing you in this book. You will be bringing the same harmony, this Peaceful Solution, to the entire universe.

97 It goes on to say ...*a system of government, that of a government liberal, ready, indulgent, productive within, powerful, strong, refutable, dominating without, which extends its empire by directing it according to just luminous Laws modeled upon the immutable Laws of order and universal harmony*... That's what The House of Yahweh means which is what the word, **rejoice**, means. It's the gate to the Kingdom. Let's read on. I think I have something here.

98 **Verse 18, Then Yaaqob rose early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put at his head...** This is not perfect here because I'm reading from the old version. It will be perfected in the next version. ...**set it up as a pillar, and poured oil on top of it.**

99 **Verse 19, And he called the name of that place Beth Yahweh; that is, The House of Yahweh; but the name of that city had been Luz previously...** I'll let Kahan Yahodah bring the details on this; I will just read you the correct translation here.

100 We don't have it totally yet. **Verse 16 and 17** are not finished but we'll have it finished before we stop working on it.

101 **Verse 16, Then Yaaqob awoke from his sleep and said; Surely Yahweh is in this place and I did not know it...** He just thought he was visiting another church, right? Then he came to The House of Yahweh and found a never ending well of water, a burning bush, and a solid stone that can't be moved. He found all these things. It's a sea of never ending saints, of people who will teach Yahweh's Way, who will rule as Yahweh.

102 ...**and he was afraid and said...** That word is not afraid, it means reverent. He was very much in reverence of Yahweh. ...**and said; How wonderful is this place!...** He was in awe; he was cheerful, rejoicing and excited about it. ...**This is none other than The House of Yahweh and this is the gate, the**

**entrance, the way to the Kingdom of Yahweh.**

103 **Verse 17, Then Yaaqob rose early in the morning and took the stone...** That is, he took the knowledge that he had filled his head with and put into his head. ...**set it up as a pillar...** In his own mind and body to live by. ...**and was anointed....** To teach and go forth and teach the Word of Yahweh.

104 **Verse 19, And he called the name of that place Beth Yahweh; that is, The House of Yahweh...** Now, get this. This is wonderful what this ends with. ...**for that city had been founded under the name Abel previously.**

105 If you've ever been through that valley there, a city would be named something until it was taken over by another group and it would be named something else. Then another governor would come in and name it something else. A patriarch would come and name it something else. It was originally named Abel, that's where he was.

106 **Verse 20, Then Yaaqob made a vow...** Now, get this and you'll see what I'm talking about. It proves itself what it's talking about here. ...**saying; If Yahweh will be with me, and keep me in this way...** He was saying, "Keep me in this way of life. Keep these Laws in my brain and my mind. What I put in my mind, I want it to be like a rock in my mind. I don't want it to be moved or taken away from me. Keep me in this way."

107 **Verse 22, And this stone...** This rock that Yahweh has set there, The House of Yahweh. ...**I have set as a pillar shall be Yahweh's House, and of all things that You give me I will surely give a tenth to You...** To Who? The House of Yahweh. Don't you see? He brought his tithes to The House of Yahweh. He was saying, "If you keep me, Yahweh, in Your way, I will surely bring my tithes back to You, to Your House.

108 I know my time is up. We've gone a little bit over. May Yahweh bless you. Listen, one more thing now. Don't forget the sermon in the morning. Encourage your children to attend these classes, brethren. Your children who attend these classes are going to learn how to be used by Yahweh very soon to prophesy. It's going to be a magnificent sight when you see your child on television and he's prophesying and they're able to prove what he's saying. May Yahweh bless you. I love you.

---

**Your children who attend these classes are going to learn how to be used by Yahweh very soon to prophesy. It's going to be a magnificent sight when you see your child on television and he's prophesying and they're able to prove what he's saying**

---

---

# *Chapter Twenty-Four*

## **What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #3: Proof That The World Is Going Down Because The Laws Beginning In Genesis And Ending in Deuteronomy Are Being Ignored, But Yahweh Is Training A Priesthood To Stop This Feast of Tabernacles 10/22/05**

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. There's a boy down here in front who has some great lungs! I hear him screaming! It makes me think of myself when I was a child calling the cattle in. That's how I built my voice up to where I could talk without a microphone! May the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you.

2 Brethren, these documentaries that we showed last night and the night before are important. We showed one of them twice because a lot of people missed it. These films show some really great wisdom that you need to get. We need to show that one we showed last night again because several people missed it. Please make an effort to see these things. It won't help you if you leave this Feast without understanding these things. It will help you if you get it while you're here. That's what the Feast is for. It's a time of understanding and rejoicing. That's what He means when He says to rejoice. You rejoice in this great wisdom that Yahweh is bringing forth.

3 I also hope you're learning. I hope you learned how to sprinkle. Every man, woman and child who are here need to learn how to sprinkle. There's coming a time when death is going to be all around you and there's a time when you're going to have to know this, maybe before the Feast. We can send you a little bit of ashes and all you would have to

do is mix some clean water with them and sprinkle. This will keep the harm off you.

4 Let me mention this kimchi that Kahan Yedidiah talked about that's so great for you. I have an article that says it's a Korean dish, but it's my understanding that the Chinese had it before the Koreans did. The Chinese perfected it. Their scientists are using it. I'm talking about the same formula for kimchi that we have over at the cafeteria that I've been trying to get you guys to eat. I'm going to start putting it in your ice cream if you don't eat it!

5 The tests that are coming out on the kimchi are really great. We've started growing our vegetables to where we can have them and make kimchi organically. The daikon radishes grow really well in the soil that we have in this area that we own. You might want to take a jar of kimchi home with you. Now, you can buy it in a store but that is made with unclean hands. It does ferment. I don't know if you remember, I think it was in the old Sanctuary in town, that I brought out about fermentation and what a miracle it is. Yahweh invented this. He actually created this for the foods to purify, like wine. Wine is one of the purest drinks you can put into your body. It's unhealthy if you drink too much of it. It's one of the best health drinks if you just drink a little, as you're told to do in the Holy Scriptures.



6 When things go through a fermentation process, certain things develop in that food or drink. The kimchi does the same thing, not in the same way that grape juice does but it goes through the fermentation process. When you get your subconscious mind and your eyes that you can see with, you'll be able to see these enzymes working in your food.

7 If you could see what is taking place in this kimchi, it's a marvelous thing that they do. They go in and break down certain foods. They kill certain things. Yahweh created certain live organisms within each food to break down that food and make it useable again. That means to turn it back to the dust of the earth to be used again.

8 The enzymes that develop in kimchi go in and clean out bad bacteria that is breaking down the food. They multiply like crazy. They're the same enzymes that you need in your stomach. That's the only way I know how to explain this, which is Okie style. There are an army of bugs in your stomach that fight bacteria and infection. That's what makes kimchi so special.

9 You can't get this just by throwing a bunch of food together and letting it ferment. You have to know what foods to choose and how much to put into each batch in order to have the right mixture. You can poison yourself if you don't know what you're doing really easily. The more knowledge, understanding and wisdom that you can gain in every little thing, brethren, the better off you are.

10 Before you plant the seed in the ground you need to know what somebody put into that seed and whether it's been contaminated or not. All these things are the knowledge that Yahweh gave to begin with to Adam and Eve but we've lost it. The average person doesn't have the understanding.

11 It's kind of like the way the sycamore fig tree is described in the concordance and the dictionaries. Somebody else saw it and he didn't know what he was doing so he went ahead and put it in there. Adam and Eve could have told them. Think of the knowledge that Adam and Eve had. Adam named every animal. He knew things that the farmers don't even know today. The farmers have pushed aside the great knowledge and wisdom that they should have been learning and they went to easy methods of fast production in order to make a dollar.

12 Back to this kimchi. *Scientists at Seoul National University said they fed an extract of kimchi to thirteen infected chickens...* These were chickens that were infected with bird flu. *...and a week later eleven of them had started recovering...* I just read a few days ago about another test done at New Castle

in which scientists found a certain degree of recovery in the very first day the chickens were fed this.

13 *...Researchers say the results are far from scientifically proven and if kimchi did have the effects they observed...* They observed these effects. *...and kimchi was the cause of it, they were unclear why...* they don't know why; they just know it works.

14 It's like red wine. They've found that red wine is beneficial to the heart and cardiovascular system. It actually prevents a lot of blood disease. It won't prevent all of it but it might prevent some. They don't know how it works; they just know it works.

15 *...Love it or loathe it, once you've eaten it you will never forget it. Kimchi is made by fermenting cabbage with red peppers...* You have to know how much cabbage, how many red peppers and what kind of peppers. This is what we've found out. We are very blessed to have had knowledge sent to us that was handed down from generation to generation for a long, long time. Praise Yahweh. These people learned it firsthand.

16 I remember that we had certain greens that mother would pull out of the cabinet or wherever she had it hidden in the wintertime. She would make us eat these greens. I didn't know what they were for; I just knew I liked the taste of them. Some don't like them but that's because you're not training your taste buds and you're letting them go to hell. I want to tell you how to train your taste buds to start enjoying some of these things you dislike now that you know are healthy for you.

17 Do you want to know the way to start liking fine wine? No, Mogen David is not a fine wine. It's the closest thing to soda pop that I know of! If you want to know how to truly love fine wine, get a bottle. Make sure it's not mixed with a lot of sugar. If you make your own wine, don't add sugar. Make sure you study before you do this or you'll end up with vinegar and then you'll think I don't know what I'm talking about. You have to know about fermentation and you have to know when to take your wine off. If you leave it just one extra day, you'll start it to turn the other way.

18 Make it without sugar and don't add yeast. You don't need to add yeast to grapes. They make their own yeast. On the proper day, take it off. You should be able to taste the grapes that you made that from. If you made it from two different kinds of grapes, you should be able to taste both of them. If you made it from ten different kinds of grapes, you should be able to taste all ten of them, if your taste buds are fully developed. I've gotten to where I can taste about four different ones so far. I can

taste certain fruits that they put into wine and I can distinguish them.

19 The way you do this is taking a little of the fine wine, the dry wine not the sugar wine, and you put it in your mouth. You roll it around on your tongue and you can spit it out if you want to. This starts your taste buds to developing in your body. You train your body and your body starts to develop that.

20 The reason you like the foods you were brought up with is because you ate them. Someone said he never learned to like rice. I don't think rice has a taste! You have to put something else in rice for it to have a taste, but you don't have to with fine wines. That's the way you train your taste buds.

21 If you don't like kimchi, just eat a little. Eat it once a week or once a day and eat it when you're the hungriest. That will make your taste buds develop sooner. After about four bites all those taste buds are gone any way and you need to eat another food. If you'll eat a number of foods, you'll notice how great each food starts to taste. In this way, you can put the things in your body that you actually need.

22 I remember the breakfast in Israel. I've always been impressed with their breakfasts. They're poisoning their food with pesticides trying to make the food grow faster and trying to save it from the bugs. They're trying to make the food grow faster with commercial fertilizers. We would sit out there and not want to leave. You would want to keep eating. It was all healthy foods except for the contamination of mankind. That was only a small variety of the foods we have.

23 ...*made by fermenting...* Certain. ...*cabbage with red peppers...* Different kinds of red peppers in a certain amount. ...*radishes...* Certain amounts of radishes. We are growing the daikon radish here on our farms. It's wonderful. It's growing rather rapidly. Any radish won't do. This one is white. It should be called a whitish instead of a radish because it's not reddish; it's white! It's a white radish. That's the English language for you! It's white, long and crooked. All of these things are made to bring in certain things into that bit of food. It doesn't have it in anything else I know of. You can't get it any other way.

24 ...*and garlic...* You really need to eat your garlic. Do you know the way you learn to like it? Do you want me to tell you again? It's the same way you learn to like hot peppers. Hot peppers have a sensation. It's like an experience every time you eat a jalapeño. The habaneras, I haven't quite developed a taste for them! It's like dumping acid

into my mouth so far. I have started to distinguish some flavor. After eating it about fifty times I've started to distinguish a little flavor. At the beginning I could only think of how hot it was! My tongue went out of control and I bit it a time or two! I'm determined I'm going to learn to experience that food to its fullest.

25 Get the information on the kimchi if you're going to make it yourself. You can make it yourself but make sure you understand what you're doing before you try because you can poison yourself with these things if you don't do them right.

26 ...*we found that the chickens recovered from bird flu and bronchitis. The death rate fell. They were livelier and their stools became normal, said Professor Kang Sa-Ouk. There was an increase in kimchi consumption two years ago...* It was about two or three years ago when we started trying to get everyone to use these fermented foods. They have this abundance of enzymes. They love it in your body and your body loves them because they're a defense for your body. They help to fight off a lot of things that are making you sick now. The world is full of parasites and it's getting worse.

27 ...*when thousands of people in Asia contracted SARS (Severe Acute Respiratory Syndrome)...* They knew this would help and it did. Those who took it got over it; those who didn't died. ...*Kimchi was reportedly to have helped to prevent SARS also...* It may also help to prevent bronchitis and maybe even the bird flu. I don't see how it couldn't prevent it. ...*The claim was never scientifically proven but according to some Koreans, people in other countries followed their examples and started eating it and got over the great SARS outbreak there...* If you don't think your food is contaminated, you need to watch the news. It's even brought out on the local news if you will pay attention to what they're saying.

28 This is just a short article about the food safety. This is one of the things I want to teach in the priestly classes here. It's the same thing Yliyah taught. If you want to know what Yliyah was teaching, he was teaching farming along with the instruction Yahweh gave according to the Laws. He was teaching these Laws. Yes, they teach farming; they teach ranching. They teach raising cattle, chicken and pigs. Pigs are for a purpose. They're not to eat but they're for a purpose. Yahweh tells you how to do it properly. Yliyah had a school of the prophets; every commentator knows that. Even Christians know that.

29 This article says, *Concerns About Food Safety*. It shows the foods that are highly contaminated with the pesticides. ...*Here are twelve foods with*

*the highest chemical levels...* I try to stay out of stores but in a grocery store that we stopped at, they had a sign at the end of the vegetables that advertised a spray. They were trying to sell a spray to spray the vegetables with because it said they may contain salmonella. Salmonella is very harmful to the body. They had the spray here for you to spray the vegetables after you take them home. I don't know what was in the spray; I didn't look. I do know that salt water kills salmonella. If you buy fresh fruits or vegetables out of the grocery store you really need to kosher them well with salt water.

30 If you leave them in the salt water too long, it will start to draw everything out of the fruit or vegetables. Do you remember the expert who told us about the pineapples and how to clean and process them? I saw him rubbing salt on the pineapple. I asked, why are you doing this? He had peeled the pineapple and then he was rubbing the salt on it. He washed it right off afterwards. He said, "These things are heavily contaminated with all kinds of bacteria." I asked if just that little bit killed them. He said, "Yes, just rub it on there, rinse it off and it's ready to eat." That's Yahweh's Way. What does He tell you? He says to salt every sacrifice before you eat it, right? Praise Yahweh.

31 That's some of the knowledge that the priests' lips should contain. The priests' lips should contain all these Laws Yahweh has given us. They are the greatest wisdom on the face of the earth and throughout the entire universe. That's the reason, brethren, you're so highly respected in the heavens right now. All the beings on all the planets know what's going on here on earth with Yahweh's Plan to bring health, peace and joy to the universe. They're hoping for it and praying for it, like the people who went through the experience of the atomic bomb in Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Those people pray, "Never again." That's the same thing going on in the universe.

32 Right now, you're held in high esteem. There is great honor, Yahweh says, glory and honor that you have in heaven. You have the very highest. When you are sent out to these heavens, they're going to know you long before you get there. They'll know who Yahweh is sending and know your records and so forth.

33 *...Here are twelve foods with the highest chemical levels according to U.S. analysts on pesticide residue: peaches...* That you buy on the market. *...strawberries, apples, nectarines, pears, cherries, red raspberries, imported grapes, spinach,, celery, potatoes and bell peppers...* Those are highly contaminated according to the U.S. analysts on

pesticides. We're not the only ones who know this. We know what Yahweh says and we know the food is contaminated because the earth is defiled.

34 There are ways you can get away from this stuff and get cleansed from it. Before you leave here you need to get in contact with someone who can help you. We have some of the best herbalists in the world here in The House of Yahweh. We have some of the best doctors in the world too. Praise Yahweh.

35 I don't know if you know anything about rabies. We have a lot of it here in Texas during the hot months. August is the worst month for it. One of our herbalists contracted rabies. She got bit by a rabid cat. In history, there are only two people who have ever lived through rabies without getting treated. We have one sitting here in The House of Yahweh right now. She's still alive and doesn't have the rabies anymore!

36 *British Government Overwhelmed By STDs...* This is the same thing that is occurring here in America. The world is going down. They're worried about it. *...All of the U.K.'s 269 sexual health clinics are unable to get the people in within a 48 hour period...* That's the Law. They have to get them in within a 48 period when they make contact and they think they're sick with an STD. *... The continuous increase of STD cases is believed to be a sign of the times...* We know that. In fact, this is the last time when sin has reached its peak. That's what the Scriptures say. I told them before they ever printed this article that this was a sign of our times.

37 That's what Yahshua said. You can look at the sky and see it's going to rain or the sun is going to shine tomorrow, but you can't look at the prophecies and understand the times you're in right now." Only The House of Yahweh can do that. We can look at the prophecies and tell you what time we are in. We are a year and a half into the last three and a half years.

38 *...the government is now planning an advertising campaign warning of the dangers of sex. Many clinics believe this will add extra pressure to the already failing system...* It's kind of like shutting the barn door after the horse or the donkey gets out. They should have been doing this a long time ago but they have resisted the great wisdom of Yahweh, which would have saved them from this.

39 Let's get back to where we were yesterday. We were talking about rejoicing at the Feast. You should rejoice in what you have the opportunity to learn here at Yahweh's Feasts. It's a time of learning; it's a time of joy. You take joy in what you're learning because these are going to be the tools you will use forever. It's also going to be your judgment as to

how you handle this great knowledge that you're learning.

40 Let me give you a Scripture. I brought a sermon on this one time. I will just give you a briefing on it. It said that Holy Spirit overshadowed Miriam. The religions of the world never get any deeper into the Scriptures than the mistranslations written in the *King James Version*. They don't know what it means by overshadowing Miriam. It took over her whole life. The Laws of Yahweh and the Plan of Yahweh took over the life of Miriam and several other people in the Holy Scriptures including Ryyah, Boaz and Samuyl.

41 Samuyl was one who was overtaken at a very young age. His mother trained him. He was taught day and night by his mother to be a priest. Then, she took him and turned him over to the school of the prophets. At that time they took him in. At a very young age, Yahweh could work with him fully. He actually made contact with the boy and he was used by Yahweh. Our sons and daughters in this time period have the same opportunity. I hope to get that far in the messages before the Feast is out.

42 Samuyl was one of those examples that our sons and daughters have the opportunity to be like. This is left up to the parents. I can tell you every word you say is going to be heard by your children. Think of what you're doing if you run down The House of Yahweh because you've been corrected or you say, "That's not true, they're just trying to take your land and your wealth." That's one of the dumbest statements. I know Yahweh has to laugh at it as much as I do. I don't want anything you have except your loyalty and your love for Yahweh to be shown. Praise Yahweh. Brethren, I'm buying things for you. With every bit of money I can get, I'm buying things for you. You're going to realize that one day.

43 We have this opportunity. If you discredit it in your children's minds, they're not going to accept the truth. They're going to go the other way. They're going to think the world is the best way to try. You can see where the world is going. It's going downhill rather rapidly. It's falling so rapidly now that the scientists, doctors and government officials are getting worried about it because they won't be able to replace their troops or sell their goods. As one of the prophecies says, who's going to buy it now? They're all sick and dying. You will see as these two years progress that they're already aware of what is going to take place. They say, "This could kill four hundred million people at the smallest amount. It could kill eight hundred million people in three days."

44 All these things are possible right now with the atmosphere that mankind has created here on

earth. Mankind has defiled the earth, as **Isayah 24:1 to 6** says.

45 On this rejoicing, if you would have been studying the Scriptures like you should have, I wouldn't have even had to bring this sermon and I could have gone onto deeper things during this Feast. But you haven't been studying. That's a strike against you right there. You should have taken every minute you had with your children working on what is sent from The House of Yahweh and looking deeper into what is taught.

46 I only have time sometimes to mention these things. If you'll watch, the priests are doing like is recorded in Book II. I plant and another one waters. This is speaking of you. If you'll listen to the priests' sermons, they get deeper into what I told them to work on. They bring things out to you. Don't miss their sermons. Don't miss any one of them. They're all important.

47 This word, **rejoice**, also means *illustrious*, which means *serving as an illustration or example*. It means *clear, distinguished, famous, and outstanding*. This is what Yahweh has promised in you to the nations and to the universe. If I ever get back to this sermon, Daniyl shows where Yahweh is actually going to make it known to the nations. This is coming very soon. It's going to come in this two year time period. Once that is done, the two billion people are going to be coming in hurriedly. They're going to be seeking Yahweh's House.

48 No, it's not in the hills of Israel at this time. Yahweh has established His House in the top nation of all nations and it will not be moved, as the prophets said. I don't know if Kahan Yahodah got to that yesterday, but The House of Yahweh is going to be here forever. It's going to be a training ground for all the children who are born on earth throughout all eternity.

49 It means *famous*. Yahweh has glorified you. You've de-glorified yourself because of what you've done in the sight of the nations. They're watching; they're paying close attention. Satan is saying, "This is never going to work," but it's going to work. If you would just look at Yahweh's Way you would see that it's going to prevent this junk over here and see what He promises is going to come to pass.

50 This word means *famous, to be outstanding, clear and distinguished*. Remember Yahshua said "You're the light of the world." He meant that in a way right then to His disciples. What He actually meant was, "You're an example of the light that is predicted for the nations and for the universe."

51 If you remember, they wiped out The House of Yahweh not too many years after that. It was after the House did a Work. They were established, did a

Work, history shows, and then they were wiped out.

52 If you remember, the Apostle Shaul was one of the top persecutors of The House of Yahweh, working with the Roman army, trying to wipe out everything that Yahshua did. Yahshua, the High Priest, along with His House, converted this man and made an instrument of Yahweh out of him. In that period of history then, peace came because there was no one stirring it up like this general was who later became an apostle. No one was stirring up hatred, so The House of Yahweh had peace. They all moved back to Galilee, which is where Kepha's house was found.

53 I saw his house. By the way, he had a goat pen! This was one thing I noticed. First, I asked, what is this? It looks like some kind of animal shelter. The guide said that yes, the Apostle Kepha raised goats. I thought that made sense according to the Scriptures. He would have had goats because goats give you meat and milk. They have everything you need besides vegetables for living. He was a down to earth apostle, just like Yliyah and Abel were.

54 The apostles were driven out of Yerusalem after a while and killed off. The Work continued in Galilee all up and down that valley. It grew and multiplied among the saints at that time before it was squashed and the name of The House of Yahweh was wiped out from history.

55 Yaaqob called it, as we saw yesterday, the firm, unmovable stone. That's what you have to become: an unmovable stone in The House of Yahweh. What does that mean? It means what Yahweh said in **Genesis**. We'll go there in a minute. That's what we're called today too. We're called a firm, unmovable stone. We're a mountain that can't be moved. That's what Mosheh called it, too, remember? There was a mountain that they never have found. I've been trying to show it to them ever since we started. **Isayah 2:2**. We've been trying to show them that mountain. It's right here in Abilene now; it's not over there. They're still over there hunting it.

56 They're hunting for the first relics of Mosheh and the golden calf. I know they think the golden nuggets are there from where they made the golden calf. I hope you can laugh with me and you know what I'm talking about! We'll keep driving the point home and maybe some sermons of explanation can be brought on that.

57 The mountain was a promotion. The way Yahweh promotes His House is He teaches, judges, and builds it up. Then He brings in more people and they're taught. The more teachers we have, the more people He can bring in. I'm still wondering if we're capable, even with all the teachers we have now, of taking care of the two billion people who

will be coming into Texas. I know we'll have the means before Yahweh brings them. You may be put over millions instead of thousands.

58 **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** They were worried at that time. Yahdah and Yerusalem were led captive into Babylon after taking over the holy land and building the temple. They were taken into Babylon where Christian Catholic priests were put over them as impostors. The children who were brought up there were brought up under falsehood, following a Talmud they're still following over there today. We're going to get them away from it very soon and we're going to teach them that they have to go back and follow the Laws in the Scriptures, not their oral laws that came from Babylon. The Babylonian Talmud is where this mixture came in and spoiled them. They had rejected Yahweh's Laws, which is the reason Daniyl said they were taken into captivity.

59 All of this is in the history books. I'm going to bring it out bit by bit one of these days so you can see the history and see what took place in chronological order so you can understand what took place first, second and so on.

60 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the last days...** Concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem. Do you want to know about Yahdah and Yerusalem? Well, it's going to come to pass in the Last Days that it's not going to be there. It's going to be somewhere else. He calls it a mountain. The Last Days are the last times if you look these words up. It means the last times.

61 You might have seen last night on the video about the hidden codes that Yahweh has put in the Scriptures about the seven year plan. They talked about it. They're blinded; they don't know what's taking place. They're still expecting it. They don't know it was already confirmed with Rabin. The people are so confused about Scripture. The reason they're confused is they don't know the other Scriptures that go with any one given Scripture. So many people focus on one little thing in the *Book of Yahweh* and they start questioning that one little thing instead of trying to learn the whole *Book of Yahweh*.

62 It's here a little and there a little. They even quoted that last night in that film. They said, "It's written here a little and there a little." Brethren, you really need to see those films. You need that information. You need it.

63 I'm speaking of this seven year period that we're in. That's what Isayah was speaking of here, the last times. Remember, the seven year plan is broken into times. The first half of it was one time which lasted three and a half years; the second half,

the last half, is another time, which we're in now. The first time period, the first half of that seven years, has already taken place.

64 It's an active plan; it was to take place. Then, the plan was shut down. That time is gone now; it's been fulfilled. There's still another time to be fulfilled, the last three and a half years. He said it would be shut down for two times, which it was. It stayed shut down for seven years. Then it started again. They even mentioned the Road Map in this video and said it was going to start this. No, it's going to end this. The peace plan stayed shut down for seven years and now, as the prophet said, it's started again in the last time.

65 **...that the mountain; promotion, of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations...** The *King James Version* says the mountain. This one does too but it shows you what the word really means. It's a promotion, a building up. That's what Mosheh did. It wasn't a mountain; it was a promotion that Yahweh was building up for him. The knowledge all came from the bush that never burned up. It's the well that never goes dry; the living waters that we keep hearing about. This all comes forth from Abelin, or Abel. That's where the Work started and that's the name of the Work in the Last Days.

66 **Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain of Yahweh...** Let's go up to this promotion. They're not going to Israel; it's not there. The promotion is not in Israel. They don't keep the Laws of Yahweh in Israel. They say you can't keep the Laws without a temple although Abraham did and Abel did. Many came and kept the Laws. The prophets were the ones who built that temple. The apostles asked them, "Which is greater the temple or the prophets who taught you these Laws? Why won't you keep what the prophets told you to keep?" They wouldn't do it.

67 All these things make me remember other Scriptures. The Scripture I'm remembering now is about the early history of the apostles after Yahshua's ascension into heaven. They were doing like we were doing, waiting tables. The priests were doing this. They got behind in it so they started enlisting some help in building a cafeteria and lo and behold, they got a lot of help! It gives us some free time to do the service of Yahweh other than wait tables. All of that was going on. Whether you know it or not, it was going on during the Sabbath too, if you have any questions about that. They ate on the Sabbath day too. They worked. You can't stop all work; you can only stop your own physical work in the world, which is what you're commanded to do.

68 Notice the mountain or promotion is an un-

movable rock. This is brought back into this word, **rejoice**. It's called the Work of Yahweh that you are to rejoice in. Let's turn over to **I Corinthians 15**.

69 **I Corinthians 15:58. Therefore, my beloved brothers, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of Yahweh...** Unmovable like a rock, like where the Laws were given to Mosheh. It was the burning bush that never burned up or the mountain, the uplifting of the great wisdom Yahweh has.

70 This word, **abounding**, means increasing, as in learning or increasing your mind. If you remember, the same word was used in **Mattithyah 24** where Yahshua said the world is going down because they're abounding in iniquity. They're increasing in iniquity while you're increasing in the Laws that will stop iniquity or the power that will stop iniquity. The strength of Yahweh is His Laws; that's the mountain of Yahweh.

71 **...abounding in the work of Yahweh; knowing that your labor is not in vain in Him...** The labor of learning these Laws is your key to the Kingdom of Yahweh.

72 We just read about the last trumpet. That should bring to mind **Revelation 10:7** where it says, "At the sound of the last trumpet." The authoritative books say that's not a trumpet; it's a trumpeter, which is the last Witness, who I am. I am the last Witness. Praise Yahweh.

73 Yahweh sent me as the last Witness. He trained me for this job. My life has been taken over and totally overshadowed by the knowledge that's in the Scriptures. If I could, I would spend twenty-four hours a day in the study of this book. I've been studying it now for almost thirty-nine years!

74 I love to sit out in the sun and study. They warned me, "Yisrayl, because of the way you love sunshine and because you love to sit out in the sun, by the time you reach forty years old, you're going to have wrinkles you can lay your fingers in." I'm kind of dreading next year because I feel like thirty-nine now!

75 He talks about the trumpeter here and leads up to this. He shows the abounding in the Work, the last Work as **Revelation 10:7** shows.

76 He says here to be unmovable. What does that mean? What is he talking about? Let's go back to **Genesis**. Everything refers back to what Yahweh started for you.

77 **Genesis 2:15. Then Yahweh took the man and put him in the garden of Eden to work and care for it...** What He had put there in Adam's head was all these Laws concerning food. He gave him the raising of animals, the planting of crops and the keeping of seed. Everything was within the seed so that there would always be an abundance of seed.

78 I hope you saw that film where they were

showing the attack on our seeds. Almost everything is becoming hybrid. Not only that, they're putting unclean species into them, such as mice genes. They see the contamination they're causing and they say there's no reversing it because it's been put in the land. It's coming up every year and the wind is spreading it. There's no turning back. What have they done? Surely, they will find another pesticide to try to correct that mistake. They've opened the lamp and the genie has come out. Now, they don't know what to do with him. This film shows this in a great way. We didn't put this show together, somebody else did but they showed how the seed has become contaminated.

79 Yahweh is talking about being unmovable in His Laws. He created mankind to protect the food supply. Why would this be so important? It brings your health down if you don't have healthy food. Every expert in herbs and food knows that you are what you eat.

80 The Christians say you're going to turn into gas, maybe in more ways than one! They say you're going to have a gassy body. It's a gassy God they worship, they say. They don't know how Yahweh even exists. They don't read their Scriptures to even know what Yahweh looks like. Yahshua said, "If you want to see Yahweh, look at Me and you'll see the Father. I'm just like Him."

81 If you want to see Yahweh, look at any member in The House of Yahweh and you'll see Him. He has a body, head, hair and a beard. He has everything mankind has. We're made in His image, don't you see? That's what He said in the beginning. He said, "I'm going to make them in My image and then I'll make them after My likeness and they will protect this food supply." The food supply, brethren, is important.

82 All the things mankind has done in the last fifty years in the way of farming and ranching were to bring this food supply down. If it weren't for the fact Yahweh is protecting Texas right now, we wouldn't have the lively food and the lively cattle we have here. They're a little bit tough! They're not as tender as the ones fed on hormones that force the fat between the layers of the lean. They're a little bit tougher but I think they're tasty. In fact, I think they're the best hamburgers I've ever eaten in my life! Praise Yahweh.

83 Now, let me see where I want to go from here. I have to skip a little of this because I'm running out of time. **Genesis 28**. I know we covered that, but let's go back there quickly. Look at what we've learned in **Genesis**. Abraham kept these Laws that Yahweh put him in charge of. He kept the Laws concerning sex and so forth. Here in **Genesis 28:20**. I think Kahan Yahodah brought some of this yesterday.

84 In **Genesis 26:5** He says, **Because Abraham obeyed My voice, and kept My charge, My commandments, My statutes, and My Laws...** He says His seed is going to be a blessing to the universe because they're going to do the same thing. Abraham kept the Laws He was put in charge of right there that even Adam was put in charge of. Abel was the first one to teach it. Abraham was also trained at Abel in the great House of Yahweh.

85 Samuyl was trained in the same place. Even in **II Samuyl 20:18**, it says, "If you want an answer, ask at Abel." Do you see what He's doing? The Law is taught here. These are the ones He's referring to right here in **Genesis 28**.

86 **Genesis 28:20. Then Yaaqob made a vow...** He wasn't talking to a rock he laid his head on. He was talking about a rock that can't be moved that was in his head. He was talking about an everlasting rock that we have to guard and can't allow to be moved. We have to keep it this way throughout all eternity. It can't work any other way with the bodies we have.

87 It hasn't worked for the Gods. The Gods are suffering the same thing. No, you won't turn into gas and not need food. We're going to be eating food. Yahshua is going to eat food and drink the fruit of the vine here at The House of Yahweh in Abelin very soon now. Praise Yahweh. He's going to be eating the lamb. The Passover lamb is going to be eaten throughout all eternity.

88 By the way, on our place now we have animals that are multiplying like crazy. I pray Yahweh will protect them. We have goats, mountain sheep galore and they're all productive and multiplying. We even have the red sheep. I wouldn't be surprised if they're the only red sheep in the world. Yahweh has blessed His House with these things to keep His Law.

89 **Verse 20, Then Yaaqob made a vow, saying; If Yahweh will be with me, and keep me in this way...** What way is he talking about? Laying his head on a rock? Is that it? Is that all there is to this? You just have to believe?

90 **Verse 22** shows he would pay his tithes there. Where? To this rock? Yes, a rock, an unmovable rock. It's one that can't be moved, destroyed, or even blown up with nuclear bombs. He's talking about paying his tithes to The House of Yahweh, the great rock of Abel.

91 Let's turn over to **I Samuyl**. If Kahan Yahodah didn't read the corrections on that, he will later. All

---

Yahshua is going to eat food and drink the fruit of the vine here at The House of Yahweh in Abelin very soon now.

---

the original manuscripts and the Hebrew lexicons show that what we're saying is true. **I Samuyl 6.** If you remember this chapter, it was a very unusual event that showed a miraculous thing took place. If you know anything about cattle, a cow that has a calf will not leave that calf. Sometimes they will hide them in the field because they really protect them.

92 Deer do the same thing. We have clean deer. Remember, Solomon had deer? That was one of his tasty delights. He had antelope. We have antelope too. Solomon had gazelles. The House of Yahweh has gazelles also. You're going to experience all this meat soon. Yahshua will too. He will eat it here with us.

93 Now, I'd know when a cow had her calf. I knew about cows. Even at a young age, dad taught us how to recognize a sick cow. I was raised with cattle, goats and sheep. We had them all when I was a child. We had horses and mules. I grew up with them. I was riding a horse from the time I was about six years old. I rode from then on. The last time I rode I think I was about sixteen or so. I got a lot of training. Yahweh saw to it that I got a lot of training in livestock. I can tell a sick cow when I see one. We never had a sick cow in my dad's herd. He never punished his cattle like they're being punished today.

94 Dad did kosher butchering for the two stores in Purcell when I was a young boy. He refused to butcher sick cattle. I remember that sometimes the grocery man would get mad at him. He would say, "The cow's going to die." Dad would say, "Yes, but I'm not going to kill it or butcher it for you. You'll have to take it to somebody else." I remember him fussing over things like that. Dad always kosher killed his cattle. I didn't even know what it meant at that time. I just knew it was different than shooting them with a gun.

95 We kosher kill the cattle here today. The law allows us to do so under the co-op. Under the Hawkins' family co-op, we can do this as a religious thing. We can have kosher meat; the way Yahweh wanted it to be eaten here, without blood. We can do that right here. Praise Yahweh. If you're a member of the co-op, we can all eat it together anytime.

96 There were two cows spoken about in **I Samuyl**. Now, the way the cattle guard their calves, they won't even go near them if you're out there hunting the calf. I noticed that cows would run to their calves if the calf was making a certain racket. I would make this racket and the cow would go to where the calf was. Then, I could pick up the calf and go to the lot with it. I could throw it across the horse, hop on the horse and then the cow would follow me to the lot. This took place constantly in raising cattle. We couldn't leave the calves out in the field; we had

to take them where we could keep an eye on them. There were wild dogs, coyotes and things like this and you had to protect your animals from them.

97 We did the same thing with the sheep. We kept them close by where we could protect them in case something took place.

98 If you remember, I told you about the red sheep we bought. We finally found a red sheep after searching and searching. Finally, we found one that was clean. This lady raised them and kept guard over them. That had been going on for generations. That's where the red sheep that we used with the ashes of the red heifer came from. Along with the heifer, you have to have wool in it to make it work. Yahweh supplied that. That's what you were sprinkled with.

99 Anyway, the cows stay with their calves. The evil men had the Ark of Yahweh in their possession but it was causing them trouble. Rats were coming in like crazy. They couldn't stand what was coming from that ark and they knew they were being cursed by something they had illegally taken into their possession. They said, "Look, if this is causing this, let's do this. Let's build this new wagon, let's put the ark on it. Then we'll take two milk cows that are freshly calved and let's send them out and let them go where they want to. If they just hang around here with their calves, we will know the ark is not causing these problems." I may be leaving out a little of this but I'm trying to get through it quickly.

100 They turned these cows loose with this ark. They thought, "We better send a gift to this God because we don't want him to be mad at us. We want him to know we love him. Let's send these golden mice back and really make him feel good because we gave him this gift." So they filled up this wagon with gold and they put these two cows on it with their calves in the pen. Now, ordinarily a cow would stay around its calf or in the area. These cows went from there all the way to Abelin. Yahweh showed where His Work was.

101 He's going to show that again really soon in another way. I can hardly wait for that day. I can hardly wait to bring that sermon. I mentioned it to you months ago and we're going to get around to it very soon. He's going to make it known in these two years. That's when the nations are going to start flocking to The House of Yahweh. We need land; we need buildings. I wouldn't be surprised if we posses most of this area all the way to Dallas and maybe Dallas too. Two billion people: it's hard to think of that many people, especially with our small cafeteria right now.

102 May Yahweh bless you. I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you!

---

# *Chapter Twenty-Five*

## **What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #4: You Must Come To The Burning Bush To Acknowledge Yahweh And Protect Your Health Feast of Tabernacles 10/24/05**

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. We need to get right to work here this morning. I don't think I can cover all of this in the next few days but we'll try. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you.

2 There is an article that has come out that I don't want to fool anyone. That's why I want to read it to you. What they've done is run tests on silver. They're making the claim that it will kill the AIDS virus. I don't want you to start thinking you're safe in sinning. It's kind of like chlorine. Pure chlorine will kill the AIDS virus. If you drop the virus in pure chlorine and leave it there long enough, it will die. Maybe some of the priests can work on silver and how it should be used. Silver is great if you use it the way Yahweh says. If you think you can drink a bottle of colloidal silver and it will keep you safe, it won't. It can do a lot of harm.

3 Silver is like distilled water. Try to get it into your mind how Yahweh created everything. Yahweh tells you how to use silver in the Holy Scriptures. If we were using it the way He says, we wouldn't need colloidal silver. Now, if you wanted to overdo it a little bit you might do it a little, but I would say to be very cautious with it.

4 Water is made to contain many different elements. Under our ground here, Yahweh has blessed us with beautiful drinking water. Now, we're not allowed to tell you it's for drinking. This is for animal use only or for washing hands. I'm telling you this for the record: Don't drink it.

5 If you take a pan of water and you boil it dry

and you don't have a residue on that pan, there's something wrong with the water. Water is made to contain things for your body; it was made for you. Everything on this earth was made for you, for your health and your food. It has to contain those things. If you put distilled water in your stomach, it's like silver. It latches onto everything because it's hungry and it's trying to get what it needs back into the water.

6 I try to eat from silver; I don't always get to, but I try to. I try to drink from silver like Yahweh tells me in the Holy Scriptures. You can get them on the market. I told you years ago to start looking for some silver mugs, spoons or forks and start using those. This is how Yahweh tells you to get it. He tells you to get it in a way that it won't give you too much. You need everything in combination.

7 The silver is the same way as distilled water. It latches on like a magnet to everything because it's hungry. So much of it in your body will do a lot of benefit. If you use it the way Yahweh says you will get all the benefit you need from it. Now, you can re-supply what you've missed by adding a little colloidal water. Don't overdo it. Colloidal silver or colloidal gold water helps but if you overdo it, it hinders.

8 Also, if you take this stuff but you continue to sin, it won't help. Even if you killed the AIDS virus you won't get it completely out of your body with colloidal silver. You'll get some of it out but you won't rid your body of all of it. You might injure a bunch of them and then they mutate with other



things and you have a worse mess on your hands. Do it the way Yahweh says and you can't go wrong.

9 If you want to know a perfect food, I'm about to tell you about one. Yahweh made it and tells you how to use it. He says, "Don't take too much of it or you will vomit." That's the only side effect known that you can have from this perfect food Yahweh made. We now have a highly nutritious supplement called The Ultimate Buffalo Power Blend. It is powerful. I've been taking it for quite some time and I can't stand still anymore. I'm ready to work.

10 Now, a few years ago I told you that you need this but you need it in its original form. Well, right away somebody went on the market and got him some cheap honey. He would have been better off without it but what can you do? If this is what you want, it won't help you. You can go to Burleson's and they'll sell it to you by the barrel. It's never seen a bee. You can take some sugar and burn it and mix it up. You will have a great tasting honey. You can make it really cheap that way.

11 You can do that or you can buy it the way Yahweh made it. That's what we have. It's called the Ultimate Buffalo Power Blend. I didn't give it that name, the workers did. It's specifically for boosting the immune system. Having a healthy immune system is very beneficial to us now as well as the last year of these final two years when it is very likely that supplements may be difficult to get.

12 *The Ultimate Buffalo Power Blend is a mixture of some of the most powerful beehive products such as royal jelly, bee pollen, bee propolis and honey which are known for their great health benefits to humans. We encourage everyone to get this for your storage, at least a year's supply.*

13 See the people who work at the health food stores and find out what they recommend and how much they recommend. Don't overdo it. Use the amount that they recommend. That seems to work better than anything I know of. I don't think you can find a better food. I recommended it years ago. Those who got on it and stayed on it have wonderful attitudes now. They have peaceful attitudes. They don't get depressed. Some of them even smile now! It used to be that they didn't but they do now.

14 We encourage everyone to get a year's supply. This is available for you at the Men's and Women's General Fund Raising Stores. *Royal jelly supplies all the Vitamin B's, Vitamin A, C, D, E, and K, more than a dozen key minerals, eighteen amino acids, very rich in proteins and nucleic acids, including RNA and DNA.*

15 *Bee pollen helps to provide youthful appearance...* It will keep you young and beautiful! It will

make your nails beautiful to look at and skin soft and smooth and all of that. ...*It promotes superior physical performance, blissful, symptomatic relief from allergies, relief, from prostatitis, advanced health and protection from a host of opportunist enemies of your body including viruses, free radicals...* And so forth.

16 *Bee pollen contains twenty-two amino acids, twenty-seven mineral salts...* So does our water here by the way. If you take a pan of this water, put it on the stove and boil it dry, you'll see what you're drinking. It's very beneficial to you. If people were raised on this water and avoided a couple of other things, they wouldn't suffer from diabetes today. It may be helpful in getting rid of diabetes if you use clean, well water, as Yahweh intended it to be.

17 ...*All vitamins including A, C, D, and B complex, many enzymes and co-enzymes. It also contains a large amount of polyphenols, twenty-five trace elements rich in carotene, bioflavonoid and phyto-steroids. It contains every substance needed to maintain life...* Did you get that? It contains every substance needed to maintain life. *In total, bee pollen contains well over one hundred biologically nutritional components.*

18 *Bee propolis is mainly a resinal substance which the bees collect from plants and trees and then mix with the other ingredients. They use it to protect their hives from harmful bugs. People have traditionally used bee propolis to help boost the immune system, to maintain healthy lives, to heal wounds, to stop pain from fresh cuts, to protect scratches, bruises and cuts from infections...* If you put honey on a wound it heals better than anything on the market you can buy, even better than prescriptions and scientists know this.

19 *Overall, The Ultimate Buffalo Power Blend seems to be able to provide most of the necessary vitamins, minerals, amino acids and all of the other substances needed to help our immune systems stay in a healthy condition throughout the dark days...* Get some colloidal silver for yourself but make sure you get a year's supply of the Ultimate Buffalo Power Blend and take it with you. You're going to need it worse as time goes on. You're going to need it really bad.

20 It seems like the bird flu hits the respiratory system first. This is one thing this power blend will help when it's in its right state. *This blend boosts the immune system, clears up infections, increases energy levels, increases mental ability, contains all the amino acids, improves circulations, strengthens the nerves, cleans the blood circulatory systems, cleans out the digestive tract, boost hemoglobin iron levels in the body...* It puts in the right amount

of iron; it doesn't overdo it like some people have done with Geritol. They've gotten in trouble with that. The Power Blend puts in the right amount but it gives the other things to go with it so they work together in the body and nothing works against it when it's used this way.

21 ...Great for people who suffer from asthma. Contains chromium which may be great for diabetes and hardened arteries. Contains niacin, which is very beneficial to... Well, I could go on and on. There are several pages on this. You can pick this up at the health food stores to see what this is.

22 On another note, one of the doctors sent this in. He says, *Consume a large glass of milk a day, develop Parkinson's Disease at a rate two hundred and thirty times higher than men who don't drink it but get it from another direction...* He even took a picture. They did this in southern California. If you could, get a close up on the screen of this picture. Can you see it? Those are cows and they're wading in a lake there. The problem is that it's a lake that's filled with waste. They're up past their udders in it. He says, *...people have a vision of cattle roaming the range but dairy farms are not like that at all today. They are overcrowded slums with the animals almost standing on top of each other and sometimes, as my picture shows, they are literally standing knee and udder deep in urine, feces, and mud...*

23 Now, I saw this in Israel. The man had about three acres of land and a hundred and twenty-five milk cows on it. We run a cow to every seven to fifteen acres here in Texas. That's the way the ranchers like to keep it which is the reason their cattle are clean and not defiled.

24 I would like to read all of this to you but I can just read a little. The man who wrote this article visited some of the many dairies. I don't know if you know what I'm talking about in California but they have miles and miles of dairies. They do in other places too. He visited this one that supplies milk to every milk shelf in the United States. They have it on every milk shelf in the United States, so it's a big one.

25 ...I asked him... He's talking about the veterinarian. ...I asked him if he had problems with mastitis... I told you about this years ago. I told you that you should get off this store-bought milk because it contains blood and pus. The health department allows this; I showed you how much they allowed. I'm going to read you here how they're trying to keep it down to a level that the health department will accept. Most of the time it goes over so the health department just raises the acceptable levels. It's like they say, "Well, if you can't get it down this low, let's just raise the levels and maybe you can meet this standard."

26 ...I asked him if the cows had problems with mastitis, blood, pus and infectious bacteria getting in milk. He said the cows' udders are definitely strained, overworked, mutated, infected and pus-filled. But because they use so many different antibiotics and such a large amount of them they have it somewhat under control. He said the real problem is keeping the milk in storage tanks and tankers bacteria free. He said that was an even bigger problem...

27 If you know milk the way Yahweh made it, it's very healthy. If you have milk that you kill by pasteurization and you kill the enzymes that fight the bacteria, you don't have anything left to protect the milk. Bacteria can start growing in milk almost immediately and it does. This is what they're suffering there. Instead of changing their acts or performance in trying to adjust to the way Yahweh made it where it is safe, healthy and very beneficial to the human body, they start trying to find drugs to fight the bacteria that start growing. They've already killed the defense from the milk, the enzymes that would have protected it against bacteria.

28 I remember things from my childhood because I drank a lot of buttermilk then. Mother would set out a jar of milk on the table, cover it with a cloth and you could actually watch it. I'm sure bacteria came, but the milk had enzymes in it. Eventually, we would call it clabber milk. It would turn sour first; that was the enzymes working and then it would clabber. You could shake up this clabber milk, drink it and it would taste delicious. You could churn it, take the butter out of it and you had the little specks of butter all through it; that was buttermilk. They do it differently now. They do it with chemicals. It works fast and they can sell it to you cheaply. It takes no time at all for them to make beautifully tasting, pus-filled buttermilk with all the bacteria that a person could ever want in his body!

29 ...He said that because of the infection in the milk in the storage tanks, he has to use stronger and stronger, highly toxic sterilizing chemicals to keep the tanks and tanker trucks clean and sterile. Even then, the milk gets contaminated and infected sometimes even with TB (tuberculosis). I asked him what he did then and he said, "Well, on one side you have the government inspectors pressing to have clean milk and on the other side, you have American dairy farmers wanting to make more money. If I got a tanker truck with fifteen thousand gallons of milk in it and the farmers can't sell it because it's loaded with infection, pus, blood and bacteria, that would be too much financial loss for the farmer and the pressure is on me"... That's the

veterinarian. ...*So again I asked the veterinarian, what do you do? Finally, he said, "Well, we just add in antibiotics to the milk"...* So they have given antibiotics to the cows already, which are going into the milk and then they add them to the milk tankers. This milk goes directly into your grocery stores. You wonder why people are becoming immune to the antibiotics that they're using. They can't find antibiotics strong enough to help anymore.

30 ...*"We just add it to the milk."* I was shocked and I asked, *can you do that? He laughed and said, "Sure, everybody does it."* I said, *wait a minute, you dump all these antibiotics into the milk after pasteurization but before packaging and that doesn't have to be listed on the ingredients on the milk container? He laughed in my face again. I thought this was just the current industry...*

31 *Every manufacturer is now buying organic herbs but then they have them gassed with antibacterial carcinogenic chemicals like ethylene oxide after they are harvested and dried and they don't have to put that on the herb label at all. These chemicals are proven to create cancer and mutate unborn babies...* This is quite a lengthy article. I may bring more of it later but I have to get into other things.

32 There was one more thing I wanted you to see. *Every week there is another article in the news about how eating diseased animals and animal by-products causes diseases and I'm not just talking about Mad Cow Disease. Just last week the results of a dietary study tracking 7,504 middle aged men for thirty years was published. The conclusion: U.S. researchers identified that men who consume a large glass of milk a day, developed Parkinson's Disease at a rate of two hundred and thirty times higher than those who get their calcium in another way...* That's what the world is coming to.

33 I told you the day before yesterday about the kimchi. This is something that doesn't hurt your health. It's the enzymes that come in the food the way Yahweh made it. The British health system is overwhelmed by STDs; I read you that article.

34 *Concerned about your food safety? If you're concerned about contamination but don't want to go completely organic, the six fruits least likely to have pesticide residue are pineapples, mangos, bananas, kiwis, avocados and papayas according to the Environmental Working Group. The vegetables least likely to have pesticide residue are corn, avocados, cauliflower, asparagus, onions, peas and broccoli...*

35 By the way, when you buy onions, get yellow onions. They are the ones that are the strongest in the health byproducts.

36 You need these things before you go home;

you need to take them with you. You need the Superfood. One of the doctors wrote us and said he was putting his sickest patients on Superfood. He overdoes it; he gives them more than what we recommend. We recommend a tablespoon twice a day. He said he puts it on just about everything they eat. He said he's bringing the dead back to life with this Superfood.

37 You need a bucket of that Ultimate Power Blend with the honey, pollen, propolis and royal jelly. You need to take some kimchi back with you. This will start working on your respiratory system. According to the information we're getting right now, it should protect you from the bird flu if you're taking the other supplements with it. Don't think you can live on any one thing and keep yourself healthy. It doesn't work that way.

38 You need eggs, meat, milk and butter. Yes, you do need those things. You don't need them off the grocery store shelf. I don't know of any that are in the grocery store that are clean; they're all full of blood and pus. They have blood and pus in them from diseased cattle. You may want to take some of the organic eggs home with you.

39 When I was a child, mother babied her hens. She kept the pens clean. The way I know she kept the pens clean is that she did it with one finger, "You boys get in there and get that cleaned out!" In this way, she kept the chicken pens clean and neat. I think she had every hen personally named. "Betsy laid this many eggs this week, isn't that fine, Ode." Ode was my dad; she called him Ode. She said you can't punish your animals.

40 That was one thing my dad taught. You can't punish your animals and expect to live off their products. You will only get the punishment. That was what the saying was in my home at that time. You get the punishment back when you punish your animals and then eat the byproducts.

41 I know what they meant now. If you punish your chickens, you get an egg full of unhealthy cholesterol. If you eat organic eggs from chickens who had a rooster with them, you get cholesterol, but it's healthy cholesterol. It's helpful for your eyes.

42 I can still tell you what time it is way back there if you want to hold up a watch for me. Do you see that watch he's holding up? I can tell you what time it is from here! Hold it up a little higher! It's 10:55! Now, remember, you all owe me a million dollars for that. Do you all remember that bet? Someone wrote us a letter and said, "Find enclosed a million dollars." Those secretaries have never found it. They keep it up on the desk and open it every once in a while thinking maybe it will appear!

43 You need the black walnut tincture. That's one of the best things I know for killing parasites and worms. You may think you have ulcers. Consider taking a tablespoon of that and in about five seconds the pain will be gone because the bugs are gone. It also helps to rid you of toxins. Get it with the wormwood in it because it doesn't work on all worms. It kills a lot of worms but it doesn't work on all of them. Wormwood works on about three different worms that you can't get with the black walnut tincture alone.

44 Silver kills viruses, yes, but it won't work alone. It will help. Don't overdo it. If you get it, don't overdo it. If you have cancer or suspect that you have cancer, get in touch with someone in the health food stores immediately. We have stuff that may get rid of it. It's all perfectly legal now for the spies who are here! Everything we have is perfectly legal. We don't break any laws. Praise Yahweh. We found Mount Sinai. Those poor guys are out there still hunting for it. We could tell them where it is but they don't listen to us.

45 Now, back to this word, **rejoice**. If you remember, we left off in **Genesis**. This unmovable rock, the rock that can't be moved; that's Yahweh Who bred us. It's Yahweh Who taught us, raised us and stuffed our heads with this rejoicing and all it entails. Yahweh is our rock. Who else but The House of Yahweh has this great rock like Yahweh? The Gods are little pebbles compared to Yahweh. He can't be moved.

46 **Genesis 1:27. So Yahweh created man...** All throughout the Holy Scriptures you have to keep this in mind. This is the total Plan that He gives you here in the first chapter. First off, in the first few verses He tells how He made you so you can think, use similitudes, compare and know if something is healthy or unhealthy, suitable or unsuitable.

47 The trouble with the world is they can't learn. They're so confused they keep throwing the baby out with the bathwater. They're adding to the bad things with the way they act. If they can't doctor the cow fast enough, they just put antibiotics in the milk. The first bath of antibiotics didn't kill all the parasites, so just add another bath to the milk. As long as the milk is white and looks clean, the government can't find the bacteria! The antibiotics will hurt you, too, if you keep on taking them. That's what they're doing. The diseases they're causing are increasing and soon you will see the deaths outweigh the births throughout the whole world.

48 **Verse 21, So Yahweh created great sea creatures and every living thing that moves, with which the waters abounded...** Not anymore because the

---

**The ones Yahweh made, you being the remnant of the great Kingdom of Yahweh, are going to clean up the earth. Then we will be sent to the universe to clean it up and teach the beings. That's why the whole universe is so expectant of Yahweh to perform this great Plan of His. They're waiting on it now and rejoicing, every time they see us make a move towards righteous behavior.**

---

waters are being poisoned now. It's unsafe for a human being to even swim in the waters off the Gulf Coast where I used to fish, swim and sunbathe. All of it is contaminated now. The shellfish and slow moving crabs that kept the water clean are dying because they can't move out of the way.

49 **...according to their kind...** Notice, everything was made according to its kind and it was made perfectly. **... and every winged bird according to its kind...** And it was made for man according to its kind. **...And Yahweh saw that it was fitting...** For mankind. There's nothing new under the sun now. Yahweh has this in Yahweh Shammah. The planets had it before they corrupted it and got rid of most of it. Many of the different cultures there had it to begin with but it's contaminated now like it is on the earth.

50 **Verse 22, And Yahweh blessed them, saying: Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let birds multiply on the earth.**

51 **Verse 23, So the evening and then the morning were the Fifth Day.**

52 **Verse 24, Then Yahweh said: Let the earth bring forth the living creature according to its kind: cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth, each according to its kind. And it was so.**

53 **Verse 25, And Yahweh made the beast of the earth according to its kind, cattle according to its kind, and everything that creeps on the earth according to its kind. And Yahweh saw that it was right...** It was perfect for man, as it's perfect for Yahweh. We will eat those one day with Yahshua and Yahweh. Yahweh promises us that. The promise will be fulfilled really soon.

54 **Verse 26, Then Yahweh said: I will make man in My image, according to My likeness; they will have rulership over...** Everything He created for mankind. The problem with the universe and the problem with Yahweh's original sons who created planets throughout the universe was they had the same thing

but they, like mankind, let illegal lust prevail. They started selling pus in their milk and using antibiotics to try to keep down the bacteria. What's gone on in heaven has gone on here on earth as an example.

55 The ones Yahweh made, you being the remnant of the great Kingdom of Yahweh, are going to clean up the earth. Then we will be sent to the universe to clean it up and teach the beings. That's why the whole universe is so expectant of Yahweh to perform this great Plan of His. They're waiting on it now and rejoicing, every time they see us make a move towards righteous behavior. They know that we're actually fulfilling the Plan that Yahweh has told them about. He witnesses this to the Gods, He says.

56 **...rulership over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, over the cattle, and over all the earth and over all the things with which the earth creeps...** The very tiny enzymes. I was telling you about silver. If you look at silver that's not kept clean, you see tarnish. That tarnish is little dead bugs and their elimination. The silver grabs them and kills them. They build up on your silver. If you don't clean it, it will get to looking so filthy you won't want to eat with it.

57 The best thing to do is to eat with it. Don't just polish it and put it away. Get the dross off it as Yahweh said; get it cleaned off and then use it. Then, it won't build up on it. Anything that touches the silver, you don't have to worry about it being contaminated or getting nickel from it like you do from the stainless steel or the other things that are being produced on the market. I guess you know about stainless steel. You get a dose of nickel in your body every time you use it. You can get the nickel eliminated but the best eliminator is not to use it.

58 The used shops are the best places to get this. If you have them in your neighborhood or you notice one in your traveling, stop and ask them if they have any silver. Most of the time people don't buy it so it's pretty cheap on the market. If you buy it new, it's higher and it has a thin coat of silver on it because silver is pretty high.

59 **Verse 27, So Yahweh created man in His own image. In the image of Yahweh He created the man. Then He created the woman from the man.**

60 **Verse 28, Then Yahweh blessed him, and Yahweh said to him: Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth and subdue it: have rulership over...** The deepest the religious world gets into this is they made some guns and started shooting the birds and deer so now man has rulership over it. That's not what Yahweh was talking about.

61 Yahweh is our rock; Yahweh is unmovable. This is what you have to become in what He shows you right here. You have to be strong in not chang-

ing any part of Yahweh's Plan and not let it ever be changed again. It's changed now. We can see the results of it right here and it's causing death. The deaths are increasing along with every sin.

62 I can't cover all of this but if you would write down or look it up in the concordance, you will see the meaning of the word **rock**. You will see *esteem the rock of our salvation, the unmovable [Yahweh], He who never changes, [Yahweh] says...* This is what it's referring to this whole time. *...the rock that beget us in Deuteronomy 32:18, except the rock had sold them, 32:30, for their rock is not our rock...* Who is Yahweh. It's not a stone that you lay your head on; it's a stone you fill your head with. Remember that from yesterday and let it stick with you. *...the rock in whom they trusted...* Who is Yahweh. Then it was used also in Book Two by the apostles and Yahshua in the same manner.

63 Many of the things there I would like to read them but I don't have time to do so. Maybe I can bring this out later in detail.

64 It's like the burning bush; the commentators are so tangled up with this they don't know what it was. It's kind of like Sinai; they don't know what that means either. One of the commentators said he knew what it was because in the show of Moses he saw him going up Sinai. They think it was a big mountain and Moses went up there to a cave. God couldn't come down to earth so Moses had to go up on this big mountain so God could give him the laws. That's as deep as they get into it.

65 They have a little judgment here because of what's in **Judges 9:15**. Turn over there. There are certain other Scriptures that shed light on what this is. This is what you need to do; learn the whole *Book of Yahweh*. Then, when you read it, one thing will explain something else.

66 **Judges 9:15. The bramble said to the trees...** Now, get this. This is a bush talking to the trees. This is a picture or scenario of The House of Yahweh talking to the uplifted trees, which are a hundred times taller than the little bramble bush that sits on the ground. This is the bush describing The House of Yahweh as being very small.

67 Yahshua described it in another way. He said it's like the tiniest seed. He said when you plant it, it grows into this huge, beautiful tree. That was describing The House of Yahweh, which He's building at this time. It's still growing. We're about the finishing of that great tree that Yahshua talked about. This is the same language.

68 **...The bramble bush said to the trees...** Remember, this little rock down here said to this big high mountain. Yahweh said, "I'm going to promote this and soon it will be over the mountains around

it.” If you know the rest of the Scriptures that go with it, you know it’s speaking of The House of Yahweh. The House of Yahweh is like the tiniest seed of all, but will be given glory, and power over all the huge trees, the big uplifted places and the mountains. We’re but a little rock right now but we’re unmovable. This little rock is growing and it’s going to consist of a certain number of priests and priestesses who are going to clean up the earth and then the universe.

69 **The bramble bush said to the trees: If you really want to anoint me king over you, come and take refuge in my shade; but if not, then let war come out of the bramble and consume the cedars of Lebanon!...** Yahchanan said the same thing.

70 They should have recognized what Yahchanan was saying when he said, “I baptize you with water. There is One coming Who is greater than I and if He doesn’t baptize you with water, then He’ll baptize you with fire.” In other words, He’s going to burn you up. That’s the last result of mankind.

71 Look back to **Deuteronomy 4** and then we’re going to skip on out of here and go to another location. You won’t have to move a foot to do it! We’re going to skip on out of this town, out of this mountain and onto another hill!

72 **Deuteronomy 4:20. But as for you, Yahweh has taken you and brought you out of the iron melting-pot...** The iron melting pot can represent two things. Yahweh called us out of the melting pot of sin into the melting pot of The House of Yahweh to be purified. Let me read you the correct translation of this Scripture to make it clearer: **But as for you Yahweh has taken you and brought you out to His House in order to purify and strengthen you from sin with His judgment...** The House of Yahweh is like a consuming fire that cleanses you of everything. We don’t take fire and cleanse you, but we do cleanse you. It’s like a burning fire that you can stick silver in or cast iron pots in.

73 Cast iron is spoken of in the Scriptures. It’s a great thing to use for cooking. It gets you the iron you need without taking Geritol to go with it! It gets you the right amount of iron. There are other things that are used in cast iron that actually benefit the food and make it useable. That could be a sermon in itself. There’s some great knowledge there if you want to study that along with silver.

74 **...out of Egypt...** Now, He brought the people out of sin. Do you take this literally like some want to do with the burning bush that never burns up or Mount Sinai which they’ve never found? They’re not sure they have the right name, but they think they have the right name. This melting pot must be sitting over there somewhere because He melted

these people down, these twelve tribes and then He brought them out in a little bag! That’s what it says now, so do you take it literally?

75 **...to be His people, His inheritance, as you now are this day...** He brought you out of sin too. He has brought you out this far and almost has you perfected. I know you’re getting healthier.

76 If you really pay attention to what you’re doing and do what we’ve told you to do, you will get healthier and pretty soon you will be totally healed as the woman who had the issue of blood that Yahshua talked about. Remember, He told her, “Sin no more, lest a worse thing come upon you.” This is the problem with the world. They keep adding sin, which adds bugs to other bugs. Now, it’s taking a big toll and is multiplying rather rapidly with the several different armies of bugs that sin produces to kill mankind.

77 I felt grief in my heart when I saw on the news that people were begging the doctors for longer lives and ones that are not filled with diseases. They’re begging the wrong one. They ought to be hunting the burning bush and begging it! They were asked, “How long do you think we should live or how long would you like to live?” Most of them said at least a hundred years old and one of them said a hundred and fifty. I thought well why not forever? Why don’t they ever set their goals like Yahweh wants them to? That sounds like the name of a book. Maybe somebody ought to write a book on that; we’ll call it *Why Not Forever?*

78 Now, let’s go back to **Proverbs 3**. A hundred million sermons could be preached on this one chapter. Today, we’ll get just a little bit out of it before we leave here and go on to the prophecy. He’s talking about knowledge and the great wisdom of Yahweh. If you study the wisdom of Yahweh, you’ll find that there is an answer to every problem we’re having here on earth, health-wise and in our relations with other people and nations.

79 In your learning process here, Yahweh is finding out how well you can adjust to getting along with other people and how well you can adjust to working with people. He’s seeing where you need help and He’s purifying you. I’ve seen more love here. If you could have experienced what we experienced in the earlier days, you would have seen the bitter attitudes and the people who came to teach rather than to learn. There were people who had their own forms of belief but they denied the power of Yahweh. If they hadn’t denied the power of Yahweh, they would have come here humbly and would have grown with us. The people who stayed, humbled themselves and grew with us, they’re very, very healthy people. They get along with people.

80 The love and the working together I've seen this Feast amaze me. It amazes me how calm and peaceful it is here at this Feast. The only problem we had was you guys griping about the heat! You don't have that to gripe about anymore, do you? I think you would be a little bit sorry for it last night. Some of you guys were thinking you should have kept your mouths shut last night, weren't you? It was supposed to get down to thirty-eight and I think it got down to thirty. That's what they said this morning. We had a light frost so all this beautiful green is going to start disappearing now. That comes with the season.

81 Learn this wisdom, this knowledge and here's what takes place. **Proverbs 3:4. Then you will find honor, high esteem...** He's not only speaking about your fellow man and being able to work with your sister or your brother, but He's speaking about the universe and the malakim who are waiting for Yahweh's Plan to be fulfilled. You will have that high esteem. In fact, you already have it right now among those malakim and Yahweh shows that.

82 One day I'm going to get back on that sermon and finish it up. Yahweh shows that the heavenly beings are looking at this Plan. They have you held in much honor; you're way up there. We have de-honored ourselves. (I can't think of another word to describe it!) We have taken that honor off ourselves because of our sins. This group right here so far is building it back up and we're held in high esteem once again among the heavenly beings there.

83 You will find this honor again, this high esteem. **...and approval in the eyes of Yahweh and man...** That word man includes other beings. We translated it man.

84 **Verse 5, Trust in Yahweh with all your heart and do not lean upon your own understanding...** What do you lean on then? You lean on this burning bush, like Mosheh did.

85 Mosheh knew he had lost it! He said, "Let me go and find the answer there at that burning bush that is never consumed." He knew he had stumbled and fallen on his own when he tried to go ahead of Yahweh. He became very humble after that. After he became humble, then Yahweh taught him and used him.

86 Now, this Mount Sinai, before we go on, I want you to get this information and the correct translation too. Just to read to you what the people who are trying to find Mount Sinai say.

87 *Concerning these names, there has been much difference of opinion...* They're searching for a mountain, an uplifted place. One day, very soon, Yahweh says He's going to reveal this mountain to the world, to all nations. That might have started

already with the broadcast that is going all over Europe. I don't have that with me but I will bring it the next time I speak. I want you to know all the nations that The House of Yahweh is now reaching. There are a bunch of them in Europe and Israel. We're even going to Egypt.

88 *...One pronounces Sinai, the other name is Horeb...* They think it was Horeb. *...the name used by the author of Deuteronomy, which book he assigns to a later writer...* I won't read you all this but you can get it on your own and see the confusion in it. *...Moses went up to the mountain and received a parliamentary message from Jehovah...* That's as deep as they got into that.

89 Now, here is a correct translation of that which will be revealed to these people one of these days.

90 **Exodus 34:1. Yahweh said to Mosheh: Chisel two tablets of stone...**

91 **Verse 2, Be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning to Abel...** That is the word. I don't want to go back because it will take too much time. Kahan Yahodah can bring out the rest of this. He's saying to come up to Abel in the morning. **... to the great teacher and he will present you to Me. There the great teacher will elevate you to chief of the priests...** Pastor, in other words.

92 **Verse 3, No man shall come to Abel with you, and no man is to come before the great teacher for any reason except those of the congregation who have been examined and found fit. They may come up to Abel before the great teacher to learn...** Praise Yahweh.

93 This is also a very great prophecy here. When you're finished, and brought to perfection the great teacher will present you. Yahweh calls him the great teacher here. The great teacher will present you to Yahweh at a very special occasion. A great supper will be held there.

94 I had the opportunity, I think, to see it one time when Yahweh took me in a dream or a vision into Yahweh Shammah. I saw this and I saw a man miles down at the other end. The light was so brilliant and it was flashing like billions of light particles. The light was so brilliant but it didn't hurt the eyes. Everything was so lit up, but I noticed in the dream or vision, whatever it was, that the light didn't hurt my eyes although it was a brilliant light. I even asked, what are these light particles? These were beings serving us in that great deal. I asked, who is that at the other end of the table? I had Abel in my mind and a voice seemed to say, "You know." That's Abel!, I cried out.

95 Anyway, that is the prophecy of The House of Yahweh when it's going to be presented. Back to **Proverbs 3:4.**

---

**Do you know who should be honored: the working man. He's the man who should be honored. They have it all wrong. They should build gold trophies to the working man who brings forth the clean food that you must have to eat.**

---

96 Proverbs 3:4. Then you will find honor, high esteem, and approval in the eyes of Yahweh and man.

97 Verse 5, **Trust in Yahweh with all your heart and do not lean upon your own understanding...** Please understand me when I say this. You children, no matter what you've done so far, you still have time if you'll turn to Yahweh totally and stop getting out here and thinking the world is a great place to go to. It's not a great place; it's dying. It's dying a miserable death right now. You're going to see the deaths increase soon. If you'll just give me two more years, you'll be glad you stayed in The House of Yahweh.

98 Verse 6, **In all your ways acknowledge Yahweh...** How do you do that? In your mind you have the Laws of Yahweh. You know the Law, Don't break the Sabbath. You need to be sure you come and do Yahweh's Will on the Sabbath and make it a special day of doing Yahweh's Will. It's not to stop all work; you have to move your jaw up and down to eat. You do Yahweh's Work and learn of Yahweh. It's the same thing at the Feast. Make sure you do it.

99 This way you honor Yahweh in all your ways. Let your ways be what Yahweh tells you to be. Don't go after adultery and fornication, they bring the body down. Turn your body to Yahweh by keeping His Laws of health and cleanliness.

100 By the way, this great health book that somebody was telling me about the other day, said the worst thing you can do is eat in the restaurants. He shows how the food is contaminated. I don't know if the man who wrote this knows his own food is contaminated, too, like we know it at The House of Yahweh. Maybe one day he will be here and we can top him off with the perfect understanding of the way Yahweh made the food.

101 That's the way you have to keep it. That's the way you honor Yahweh. You have to keep it the way He made it. **...and He will direct your paths...** Let the Laws of Yahweh, or the burning bush, direct your path. Don't direct your own path; don't sneak off and do these things. You could lose your life that very night or pick up something that would defile your body that would take you years to get rid of.

102 Verse 7, **Do not be wise in your own eyes...** What does He mean there? He means go to the priest. Remember **Deuteronomy 17**. Hold your finger right there. We're out of time. I didn't get into prophecy. Go back to **Deuteronomy 12:1**; here is where the Law is given.

103 **Deuteronomy 12:1. These are the statutes and judgments; The Law, which you must observe to do in the land which Yahweh, the Heavenly Father of your fathers is giving you to possess, all the days that you live upon the earth.**

104 Verse 2, **You must utterly destroy all the places where the nations you shall drive out worshipped their Gods...** The peak of their worship right now is in Hollywood, California where the movies are made or at least managed. That's the worship of the Gods; you're being like the Gods when you try to copy these Gods.

105 Do you know who you should try to copy? The world is so mixed up they don't know who to honor. They honor people who will strip their clothes off and show nakedness, like the Gods. They also try to honor people who can run and jump the farthest in similar age groups.

106 Do you know who should be honored: the working man. He's the man who should be honored. They have it all wrong. They should build gold trophies to the working man who brings forth the clean food that you must have to eat. If there was any sanity in the world today, this is who they would be honoring. They would honor people who bring forth clean, healthy, wholesome food and who teach the Holy Scriptures. Those are the ones they need to honor.

107 **Deuteronomy 12:3. You must destroy their altars...** You must destroy everything that has to do with them.

108 In the history of Israyl, after Yahweh brought them out of the land of Egypt, after He established His kingdom, He established prophet after prophet. The people said, "No, we want a king; we don't want the prophets anymore." They rejected Yahweh at that time and Yahweh allowed it. It was all in His Plan to do so and it was no surprise to Him. He told Mosheh this and Mosheh told Yahshua about this. He said, "After I'm gone, this is going to take place."

109 There was a Plan to complete the sacrifice of Yahshua, which included building the temple in Yerusaleh. That was all brought about. The people of Yahweh were still in Abel. When the others came to Abelin, the first one who was there was Yahchanan and he condemned them. Some of them came out when he was baptizing. Get this into your minds now. This is the history that shows about Yerusaleh. Yahweh's people did not run the temple.

Yahweh sent a prophet to Yerusalem to warn them; his name was Yahchanan and they cut his head off. He sent another, His own Son; this was the parable that was given. He sent His own Son and they beat Him and tortured Him until He died.

110 Yaaqob said that same Son they killed is now the High Priest over The House of Yahweh because He stood firm on Yahweh's Laws; that was Yahshua. After that, history shows something else. I will get this in sermons. I'll try to get it. I will try to work on bringing that very soon; get on the tape list. After that, the Work moved back to Abel; it never left there, in fact. The Work was in Abelin. Remember the word **Galilee**. These are all the little towns that make up that valley and the ridge there of the mountains that it refers to in certain places. There's this ridge of mountains that go through there and then there's this peaceful valley where the Work of Yahweh always was.

111 This area right here they call it Oak Forest. It was a peaceful valley of farmers at one time. The land became so contaminated; they couldn't raise anything here. Then Yahweh drove them out. There are no crops being raised here. These oak trees have a sap that cleans the land and kills parasites. Not only that, they say they cleanse the water.

112 Let me tell you about a story that took place over here with one of our wells. We had a pump drop down in a well. It had been running for so many years and then all of a sudden the water started slowing down. They thought the well was going dry but I said there was no way, pull it out and see what's going on. They couldn't get the pump loose. They shined lights down in the well and dropped another pump down the side of it to pump the water out. When they got down below they could see. The oak trees reach way down into the soil, even into the limestone rock. The roots on that oak tree had actually wrapped around this pump and were acting as a filter. They kept closing in tighter and tighter until the pump was squeezed off.

113 These trees bring forth minerals and all kinds of things from down deep in the soil. Then, they deposit it through their sap on the ground. This is what cleanses the earth that's underneath them. We have fruit trees and other things planted where these oak trees were and some even underneath the oak trees and they're bearing fruit that is so delicious it just makes your mouth water. You can go out in the morning and pick a peach, apple or pear. It's a wonderful thing that Yahweh

has done here.

**114 Verse 4, You must not worship Yahweh your Father in such ways...** As these nations did. They didn't do this; they didn't fulfill this. He said, "If you don't do this, these people will be thorns in your flesh." They became thorns in their flesh and they caused them to turn from Yahweh. They talked their sons and daughters into worshipping Gods. Solomon was caught up into this. The very kings who man wanted to rule over them became their downfall. King David and King Solomon will be in the Kingdom because they repented. The last words out of Solomon's mouth were, "I see there's nothing better now than keeping the Laws of Yahweh."

115 He could have learned that in His youth; you can too. I don't care how young you are, you can learn what King Solomon, King David and all the people who turned against Yahweh's Laws had to suffer. The whole land of Israyl turned against Yahweh's Law except for that peaceful valley that kept being run by the priests. They never yielded to the king except to pay their taxes and commit their dues. They kept their laws but they kept the Laws of Yahweh as we're doing now. They kept the laws of the land, but they also kept the Laws of Yahweh. They never joined in their God worship.

**116 Verse 5, But you are to seek the habitation of your Father...** This burning bush. ...**The House of Yahweh...** The unmovable stone. ...**the place which Yahweh your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name—and there you must go...** There you must take your gifts, there you must rejoice and there you must learn about Yahweh. That's what He is speaking of here in **Proverbs 3**. We'll finish this little bit and then I'll quit.

**117 Proverbs 3:6. In all your ways acknowledge Yahweh...** In all your ways you have to find and make Yahweh's way your way in order to acknowledge Yahweh. ...**and He will direct your paths.**

**118 Verse 5, ... and do not lean upon your own understanding...** Do not lean to your own understanding; lean to this burning bush.

**119 Verse 8, This will bring health to your body, and nourishment to your bones...** That's a promise from Yahweh, brethren. I didn't make you this promise; Yahweh did. Yahweh made you the promise that if you will yield to this burning bush two more years, you will be part of that Kingdom.

120 My time is up; we'll start here next time. May Yahweh bless your understanding. I love you brothers and sisters!

---

**Yahweh made you the promise that if you will yield to this burning bush two more years, you will be part of that Kingdom.**

---

---

# *Chapter Twenty-Six*

## **What It Means To Rejoice At The Feast #5: The Work Will Not Be In Judah And Jerusalem. It Is Being Promoted In Abel (Abilene, Texas), As Prophecy Shows In These Last Days. Your Sons And Daughters Can Be priests And Priestesses In The Everlasting Work Of Abel**

**Feast of Tabernacles**

**10/26/05**

1 Praise Yahweh! Boy, ya'll are full of it today, aren't you! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. You guys who were griping about the hot weather, I hope you're satisfied! Somebody was griping about how dry it was and guess what? Get prepared because it's on its way. The rain will be here this evening.

2 Don't forget the winterization. These are a few of the things you need to think about along with the Work of Yahweh. You need to get your trailer ready for the weather. If you don't get your trailer winterized, you can bet your pipes are going to freeze and burst. Then you'll be sorry you didn't winterize when you come back for Passover.

3 The Feast seemed really short, didn't it? This is the last day; I couldn't believe it this morning when somebody told me that. Before you leave, you need to get some kimchi to take with you. You can probably buy it in your area. It will probably be as high as a cat's back, but you can buy it. That's Okie language!

4 You really need to get the vitamin C too. We bought a large supply so we probably have it cheaper than you could get it anywhere else. If you want to pick up a copy of that article that I read to you the other day, the General Fundraising Stores have it available.

5 Right after sunset, the General Fundraising Stores are going to be open for anyone who's sick. They're going to have people there to help you with your needs and to help you make decisions. They will show you reports about certain products and you can decide if the products will help you. You can tell them what's wrong with you and they can show you things that have worked for other people. I want you to get well. I'd like for all of you to be well to witness with me for the next two years.

6 You need these things. You need the kimchi, the vitamin C, and the Ultimate Buffalo Power Blend. You can't beat that. You need them every morning and evening. Don't let people tell you that you don't need them. They're in the Scriptures. You can base your life on these Scriptures; you better base your life on these Scriptures.

7 The black walnut tincture is a wonderful thing for getting rid of parasites and worms. They have it with or without wormwood. The wormwood is bitter but it gets rid of some worms that the black walnut tincture doesn't.

8 You need the Superfood. I can't tell you how wonderful this stuff is and how blessed the people are who are taking it. They're overcoming things and are building their strength and immunity with this Superfood.



9 Ask about the cleanses when you're over there this evening. Don't take a risk on this sickness or letting it grow and get out of hand. You really need to take care of your body. Cleanse it, take care of it and get it ready for entering the great Yahweh Shammah.

10 I brought out at the beginning of the Feast that our sons and our daughters have the opportunity of prophesying. Turn over to **Yahyl**, that's where we started at the beginning of the Feast.

11 **Yahyl 2:30. And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth—blood, fire, and pillars of smoke.**

12 **Verse 31, The sun will be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of Yahweh comes...** It's not a terrible day; it's a wonderful day of Yahweh.

13 If you would put **time** there instead of **day** you would understand it better. We're in that time period right now. It's a time when Yahweh's judgments will go out to the nations and we will gather in about two billion people. It's a time of great destruction; yes, a destruction that Yahweh prophesied would take place because people will not turn from sin. He calls it confusion. You can see the confusion in the world.

14 By the way, you really need to be praying for the people who are working with us on these TV programs. There are many worldly people who are involved in this. Satan is causing them trouble big time so pray for them. We've had people wiped out who came and wanted to help The House of Yahweh but weren't a member of The House of Yahweh and we forgot to pray for them and they were almost instantly taken away from us and away from the Work. Satan has that power over everyone in the world. You may not see that in this sermon, but Yahweh willing, if you're on the tape list, very soon you will see why you're not dead or why Satan has not killed you already. She certainly has the power to do so.

15 The great day of Yahweh is a day of Yahweh's predictions coming to pass. It's a day when sin is at its peak and the nations are filled with hatred, as He said they would be. It's the outcome. There's one translation that says we will see what His outcome will be. We sing that in the Song of Mosheh. Well, that's not exactly translated right. He says in that verse, "I will show you what your outcome will be."

16 He rose up prophets at that time, for those forty years in the wilderness. He rose up the prophets and brought the children up to prophesy, the same as He will today. By the way, I came to Abilene in 1967. If you figure that up, in two more years, I will have been preaching in this wilderness for forty years!

17 The *King James Version* translated this as "terrible day of Yahweh," but it's a wonderful and

beautiful time period. You're going to be the people to see the closing of this sinful time period and what it brought. It's brought the same things to the Gods as we will also see.

18 If you get on that tape list, Yahweh shows why we're not being killed. We were sentenced to be killed. The sentence was asked for and it was granted ahead of time. Something had to be done for us, to keep us alive. In fact, there was a man not too far from us whose name was David Koresh, who the government sent troops in, and wiped out. That was meant for The House of Yahweh. They were supposed to have hit us at the same time, but they didn't, thanks to Yahweh who brought about the information to us and brought certain events to stop it.

19 **Verse 32, And whoever will call with the Name of Yahweh...** In this same time period. ... **will be delivered; for in Mount Zion...** Now, Kahan Yahodah brought you the correct translation of this. ...**in Yerusalem...** I'm going to prove to you from the Scripture that this is not speaking of the nation called Israel over there. The prophets say this very thing in these prophecies.

20 Kahan Yahodah gave you the correct translation. Let's read it that way. ...**Among those who lift up holy hands to Yahweh in the promoted place, Yahweh has established in the top nation of all nations, there will be deliverance, as Yahweh has said, among the remnant who has escaped of those whom Yahweh calls...** Or has chosen for these Last Days in that great and wonderful day of Yahweh.

21 Let's go back to **Isayah 13:1**. He's talking about Babylon. This is what he saw. It wasn't just a city called Babylon, although he called it that, too, because it was the seat of the Gods. It means confusion because of the fact that they butcher their minds up with sin and the parasites that come from sin. Their minds are confused.

22 There are computers that operate inside the skull and throughout your body; I think you're made up of over three hundred trillion computers in your body. They all work together to run your body. If you do things to poison them or cause them to miss on a couple of cylinders, then you have problems. The more cylinders that are missing, the more problems you have. We keep poisoning these computers with drugs and unclean food until our minds are killed along with the deterioration of our bodies.

23 **Isayah 13:2. Lift up a banner upon the high mountains...** Here again you see the same wording. Remember **Isayah 2** says in the Last Days that the mountain of The House of Yahweh will be raised. He calls it the mountain of The House of Yahweh. You have the same language here. Are you going to get up on top of Mount Everest and lift a banner up there? No. It's promoted places. It's talking

about churches, synagogues and everything that's promoted outside of Yahweh, not being His House, not being according to The Peaceful Solution.

24 This should read: **Lift up a banner among the promoted places, raise your voice to them...** Don't start speaking to the rocks or somebody will think you're crazy!

25 We're lifting up this banner now. **...wave your hand...** Do something to get their attention. In actual fact, Yahweh is going to do that Himself but we're going to bring it about. **... so they may enter the gates of the Called Out Ones; The House of Yahweh.**

26 Verse 3, **I have commanded My sanctified ones...** That is the ones He has set apart. He has commanded you. This is as much as a command to you as it is to me.

27 Verse 4, **The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like that of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations...** Notice, these are the kingdoms of the nations that are gathering together for wars. These are the ones who are causing this trouble. Yahweh is not gathering them; He's predicting they will gather in this time period out of hatred. Nation will be against nation, like Yahshua said, and kingdom against kingdom.

28 **...gathered together; Yahweh of hosts gathers the army for the battle...** He doesn't gather them but He predicted it and allows it. He allows these armies to be gathered together to prove His point. In other words, He's not stopping it. It was decided before mankind was ever placed on the earth that this would take place in order to prove a point. This is to let mankind play this game out until the very end of practicing sin and bringing about this situation called the great day of Yahweh. In that same great day of Yahweh, Yahweh has a Work here, as you can see, that's warning the nations. This Work is warning the nations.

29 **Isayah 13:6. Rejoice for the day of Yahweh is at hand; sing a song of rejoicing for it will come from the Almighty...** The great day of Yahweh is a day of rejoicing for His House. You will see this thing taking place right before your eyes; He's allowing it.

30 Now, look at **verse 5, They come from a far country, from the ends of heaven...** *The Amplified Bible* says "the east." **...Yahweh and the weapons of indignation—to destroy the whole land.**

31 Verse 9, **Behold, the day of Yahweh comes, wonderful, and with the time of sentencing...** Among the nations. You can see the wrath and fierce anger from the articles that Kahan Yedidiyah has brought during the Feast. The nations are angry with one another. Their anger and hatred are building. The confusion of the mind is there so they can't make right or peaceful decisions. **...to lay the land**

**desolate; and He will destroy its sinners from it...** That's going to leave some people.

32 As **Zecharyah 14** shows you, those who are left, which means Yahweh is not going to allow all the people to be destroyed. They're sentenced to be destroyed, but Yahweh is not going to allow that to be done. He has bought them back and will take about two billion people out of the time period we're going into next.

33 Verse 10, **They will cause the stars of heaven and the constellations in it not to give their light; the sun will be darkened in its going forth, and the moon will not cause her light to shine.**

34 Verse 11, **I have allowed the sentence of the world for evilness, and the wicked of their iniquity; sin, will cause the arrogance of the proud to cease...** Do you see what causes the arrogance of the proud? Yahweh allows it; He doesn't cause it. He allows them to bring destruction upon themselves to prove His point. **...and the haughtiness of the terrible will be laid low...** These are terrible people who bring the trouble. The same thing was spoken of in **Malakyah 4** where he uses almost the same words as here. He wrote it at a totally different time period.

35 Verse 12, **It will make a man more rare than fine gold...** **Isayah 24** says few men will be left. **... and mankind more scarce than the pure gold of Ophir.**

36 Verse 13, **Therefore I will allow the shaking of the heavens, and the earth to be moved out of her place. This is the judgment of Yahweh of hosts in the day of His sentencing...** You could translate that "in the day of His mercy this will come to pass."

37 Go to **Isayah 24**. He shows here also what is causing this. It's not righteousness or seeking The Peaceful Solution that's causing it. It's not keeping the Laws of Yahweh. All the world is against keeping the Laws of Yahweh except for His House. You can't find one place on earth that is willing to keep the Laws of Yahweh except His House. You can't find anyplace in Israel or in any nations, not even in the U.S.

38 **Isayah 24:1. Behold, before Yahweh's very eyes the earth is made empty and waste...** Yahweh doesn't make it empty or waste, the judgment is to allow it to be made almost totally empty. He shows from other prophets that a few will be left alive. Yahweh allows the earth to be almost totally emptied. **...the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;**

39 Verse 2, **And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest...** So with all the radio and TV preachers. **...as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress...** The bankers and everyone. The doctors and lawyers are all named in this sentence.

...as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

40 Verse 3, **The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for Yahweh has spoken this word...** That is, He has prophesied this to take place. He has prophesied that this is what your end will be.

41 Verse 4, **The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.**

42 Verse 5, **The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant.**

43 Verse 6, **Because of this, the curse has desolated the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left...** that was the same thing we were reading in **Isayah 13**.

44 Go back to **Isayah 2**. This is where we see some things pointed out where the prophets themselves tell you that The House of Yahweh has correctly translated these chapters and these verses. If you pay attention, they tell you they can't be translated the way the world wrote them. The Prophet Yermeyah said the copyists wrote them wrong. The Hebrew authorities knew the difference and wrote about them. That's what we're using now to get the truth.

45 In these two chapters of **Isayah**, they show this. This is where Yahweh first brought to my attention that this was translated wrong. We searched through the many authoritative books that we have. Yahweh has given us a great supply of them. Sure enough, the authorities said the same things that Yahweh caused me to see in my studies.

46 **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** Now, in the first place, this is Yahdah and Yerusalem. All the prophets and people were wondering, "What about Yahdah and Yerusalem? Are they going to remain dead forever or what is going to take place?"

47 Verse 2, **It will come to pass in the Last Days...** Now remember that but also remember the Last Days are the last times. That's when this was going to take place. Every prophet spoke of the last times. That word, day, is translated day, time or a portion of a day or time, but all the world translated it day. Each time you see places where it says Last Days, it's speaking of the last time of the time, times and the divided time that bring to a close man's government. Either way, Last Days or last times, believe what you will but it still says the same thing.

48 This is concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem in the Last Days or last times.

49 Verse 2, **It will come to pass in the Last**

**Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations...** This is the same word as He used in **Isayah 13** where He says to lift up the banner on the mountain. It's the promoted organization that He wants you to lift up the banner to and do something to get their attention.

50 Well, He opens a door. You don't go out on your own and do something contrary. He tells His House, "I've opened a door for you and no man can shut this door." They've already tried and couldn't do it. Low and behold, I'm speaking in Israel right now and all of Europe due to this open door. Praise Yahweh. It's on twenty-four hours a day, around the clock now. Anyone who has a television set can get it or from what I understand you can get it on the computer also.

51 He's going to raise this above the other promoted places. He's going to raise it above all the congregations. **...and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations...** That is, people from all nations. Yahweh says like someone grabs a few ribs or a piece of a leg out of the mouth of a lion, so He will gather His people out of those nations. Those are the nations where it is set up to kill all of mankind. Satan wants to get rid of every man, woman and child on earth. That's her goal but she won't accomplish it.

52 Brethren, I don't know where you have your mind, but if you don't have it here in The House of Yahweh, you don't have a shot to live at all after these two years coming. You better mark that on your calendar and start watching. It's going to get rapidly worse in these two years.

53 Notice, He says they will flow to it. **...will eventually flow to it.** Now, concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem, look down to **verse 6, You have forsaken your people, the house of Yaaqob, because they are filled with customs from the east...** I'm telling them now in Israel about their customs; they're not of Yahweh. The customs they're following are not of Yahweh. No, I wouldn't have any part to do with them, but we are bringing them the Laws of Yahweh which they should have. **...they are soothsayers like the Philistines, and they are pleased in the children of strangers...** Now, back to **verse 3, Keep those things in mind.**

54 Verse 3, the last part, **For the Law will depart from Zion...** Do you see that? It's talking about the Word of Yahweh concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem in the Last Days will depart from Yahdah and Yerusalem.

55 **Isayah 3:1. For behold, our Father, Yahweh of hosts, will take away from Yerusalem and from Yahdah...** What does He say there? He's not going to leave it there; He's going to take it away from

there. That's the first thing Yahweh opened my mind to. I thought, this is not going to be established in Yahdah and Yerusalem; that's not where it's going to be promoted. Then we got to studying this and Yahweh showed us it's going to be established in the top nation of all nations in the Last Days. He's taken it away; He's going to depart as **Isayah 2:3**. said.

56 **Isayah 2:3. And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain of Yahweh...** This Mount Sinai. Yes, we've found it! It's in the top nation of all nations at Abel, where it was supposed to be in the Last Days. **Come, and let us go up to the mountain of Yahweh...** This promoted House of Yahweh, this promoted Work of Yahweh that He is building in the Last Days.

57 **...many people will go and say...** Now, **Revelation** shows this is a number that no man can count. It's an amount of people who no man can number; it's like the sands of the sea. **...to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths. For the Law will depart from Zion, and the word of Yahweh will depart from Yerusalem...**

58 Now, read again **Isayah 3:1. For behold, our Father, Yahweh of hosts, will take away from Yerusalem and from Yahdah the support; stock, and the staff...** Remember the staff of Yahweh. That's a sermon in itself because all of these instruments represented certain things. King David said in the famous **Psalms**, "Your rod and Your staff comfort me." Do you remember that? He was speaking of the teaching of Yahweh at the great rock of Abel, The House of Abel.

59 **... the whole supply of food, and the whole supply of water...** Food is spiritual food and water is the water courses if you put it all together. You can even get this just in the book of **Isayah**. Just by reading the book of **Isayah** carefully and putting it all together you can get this understanding.

60 **Verse 8, For Yerusalem is ruined, and Yahdah is fallen, because their tongue and their doing are against Yahweh, to provoke the eyes of His glory.**

61 **Verse 9, The look on their faces witnesses against them...** There is a study that we were talking about yesterday that's shown in the Holy Scriptures. It's shown in the Hebrew letters. I'm new into it right now but I'm getting more acquainted with it. It's a study of the faces. You can look at a person's face and discern that face to see if they are loyal or betrayers. He says to look at their faces because their faces witness against them. **...and they announce their sins of Sodom...**

62 Did you know there are certain features you can look on in a face and tell things? I don't know if I want to learn this or not because I know a man can repent and I know there are people who have.

There are lesbians and homosexuals who have repented and turned to Yahweh. No one is exempt from repenting, confessing their sins and turning to righteousness. Praise Yahweh.

63 When things like that are done or things are done with animals, they're shown in the faces, as Yahweh shows.

64 **... they do not hide them!...** Read the first and second chapters of **Romans** to see what the sins of Sodom and Gomorrah were. They don't hide them because they're in their faces. **...Woe to them, for they have rewarded themselves with evil!...** It's not Yahweh Who has brought this on them; it's their own selves.

65 Let's turn to **Romans** and rehearse that quickly. I don't want to spend too much time rehearsing because I have too much material to cover. I will bring it if you get on the tape list. You need those tapes. In **Romans 1**, He's talking about the message of Yahweh.

66 **Romans 1:16. For I am not ashamed of the message, for it is the strength of Yahweh...** Remember, Yahweh said to His disciples if you will accept the Laws of Yahweh, this is the Yliyah, the strength of Yahweh which is to come.

67 The Jews in Israel set a plate for Yliyah but Yliyah is not going to be resurrected until the first resurrection, which is the millennial reign. That's when he will be resurrected. He isn't in the Work at this time and won't be until you resurrect him.

68 **...unto life everlasting for everyone who believes: to the Yahdai first, and also to the Greek...** To anyone, even Sodom and Gomorrah. Yahshua spoke of this. Now, pay attention to what I'm saying, brethren.

69 Yahshua was speaking of Yahdah and Yerusalem. He said, "You hypocrites, you whited sepulchers. If the message had been preached to Sodom and Gomorrah the way it's preached to you, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes." That's how far Yahdah and Yerusalem had gone, lower than Sodom and Gomorrah. That's what Daniyl said, too, in **Daniyl 9**. You need to get this in your heads.

70 The Work of Yahweh is right here in the top nation of all nations in these Last Days. Praise Yahweh. It's not because this is a great nation by any means. Yes, it's the top nation of all nations, military-wise and wealth-wise. It's the freedom. It's freedom to preach the Word of Yahweh. This is the only place on earth that Yahweh could have had His Work in for this time period. Do you understand? Praise Yahweh.

71 **Verse 17, For in this message is the righteousness of Yahweh revealed...** It's revealed from faith to faith, from generation to generation.

72 Verse 18, **For the judgment of Yahweh is revealed from heaven against all unholiness and unrighteousness of men, who suppress the truth in unrighteousness...** This is exactly what Yahdah and Yerusalem had done at that time if you go on and read this history. It's about what took place also in Sodom and Gomorrah and what the Scriptures showed was so evil there.

73 Let's go back to **Isayah 3:10. Say to the righteous; It will be well with them, for they will eat the fruit of their doings.**

74 Verse 11, **Woe to the wicked! It will be ill with him, for the reward of his hands will be given to him...** That is, he'll be allowed to live them out. These were Yahweh's judgments He gave out from heaven to begin with. That's what we just read in **Romans**. Those were Yahweh's judgments long ago before the earth was created and before man was created to live on it.

75 Verse 12, **As for My people...** I don't have the correct translation of this with me, but this is mistranslated also. **...children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O My people! They who lead you cause you to err...** When you're following Yahweh's Laws, your children are not your oppressors neither do the women in The House of Yahweh try or ever attempt to rule over their heads.

76 **Isayah 2:4. He will judge among the nations...** At that time. Now, this is in the Last Days, a time when He has taken everything away from the nation of Israyl, from Yahdah and Yerusalem. **...He will judge among the nations...** He says after He has established His House in the top nation, He will judge among the nations. **...and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.**

77 Verse 11, **The lofty looks of man will be humbled, and the haughtiness of men will be bowed down; Yahweh alone will be exalted in that day...** That is, He will be the mountain, the top rock. The House of Yahweh will be the most promoted thing on the face of the earth.

78 Verse 12, **For the day of Yahweh of hosts will come upon everyone who is proud and lofty, and everything that is lifted up...** Did you get that? Everything lifted up. He says in the Last Days He will lift His House up. He's still speaking about the same thing as **verse 2**, which is the promotion of The House of Yahweh. Everything other than Yahweh's Work is going to be shown for what it is and will be brought low as the Scriptures say, showing every other work had sin in it and caused suffering.

79 Verse 13, **Upon all the cedars of Lebanon that are high and lifted up...** This is speaking of people. The churches are compared with trees. **...and upon**

**all the oaks of Bashan;**

80 Verse 14, **Upon all the high mountains...** That is, the high uplifted places. **...and upon all the hills...** Remember the seven hills of Rome. They are going to be brought down. **...that are lifted up;**

81 Verse 15, **Upon every high tower, and upon every fortified wall...**

82 Verse 18, **For He will utterly abolish the Gods...** In that day. All the Gods will go out for a slaughter against each other. Four-fifths of mankind will be wiped out in that time period.

83 Verse 20, **In that day a man will throw away his Gods of silver, and his Gods of gold, which they made...** Their Gods of silver, gold and brass right now are portrayed as weapons of war. Hold your place right there and turn back to **Revelation 9**. This same period right now and the destruction that comes with it and the Gods of war that they're following are all instruments made with their own hands.

84 It's not some little idol or doll that a child carries. That's not what it's speaking of here although they would like you to believe that. No, it's the weapons of war and destruction. It's also spoken of as the drug market. I'm not speaking of the ones out here being panhandled, I'm talking about the drugstores that are killing people with their drugs and the hospitals also that are killing people with the drugs and the filth that is in the hospitals today.

85 I'm not just saying this on my own; the news is bringing this out. There are literally thousands of people yearly who are losing their lives because of prescription drugs. It seems like the doctors are making drug junkies out of everyone on the face of the earth right now. That's the power that Amosyah said was surrounding the land and bringing it down. Put it all together what Yahweh is talking about here and you will see what I'm saying is true.

86 Here in **Revelation** He shows when it's going to take place and He puts it in a time period for us. I will cover this; we won't have time today but I will cover it. He's put it in time periods and then Isayah and Daniyl show the time period that His House is going to be made known to all the world, the very day it's made known to the world.

87 **Revelation 9:13. And the sixth malak sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before Yahweh,**

88 Verse 14, **Saying to the sixth malak which had the trumpet: Loose the four messengers who are bound in the great river Euphrates!**

89 Verse 15, **And the four messengers loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a moon; month, and a year...**

90 Verse 16, **And the number of the army...** It's the number of an army just like is shown in **Yahyl**.

91 Verse 18, **By these three were the third part**

of men killed... Another Scripture in **Revelation** shows this will be done over a fourth part of the earth. This is what we're going to see very, very soon. We're seeing some of it now but we're going to see it in great abundance.

92 **Verse 19, For their power is in their mouth...**

93 **Verse 20, And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands...** Now, this is only up to a certain time period that these are not repenting.

94 We've been preaching this so long on the air, I believe everyone is getting it now. After this prophecy takes place is when you're going to see a huge turning to The House of Yahweh. Yahweh is promoting His House; He's opened the doors. You really need to be a part of it.

95 **...still did not repent of the works of their hands...** They're going to throw their silver and gold away at that time because they're going to be useless. Hold your place there and go back to **Isayah**.

96 **Isayah 2:20. In that day a man will throw away his Gods of silver, and his Gods of gold, which they made, each for himself...** He's talking about a great time of war here. **...to worship...** To serve.

97 **Verse 21, To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, because of the terror that Yahweh has permitted to come upon them, and for the glory of His majesty, when He allows the earth to be shaken ...** If you remember, **Revelation** says they will stand before Him and praise Him because of the time of His judgment when He has begun to reign. It's speaking of this same thing in almost the same wording.

98 **Verse 22, Sever yourselves from such a man, for of what account is he?...** Go back to **Revelation**. They're throwing their Gods of gold and silver away.

99 **Revelation 9:20. And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons...** This is being led by the Gods of heaven who have rejected Yahweh's authority. **...and Gods of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood...** That they used to kill people with, called nuclear bombs. **...which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk...** They are instruments of war.

100 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries...** If you look this up, it's talking about drugstores. *Strong's Concordance* will give you that. I didn't write *Strong's Concordance*. **...nor of their fornication...** Notice what else they won't repent of, their fornication.

101 Go back to **Isayah** again. **Isayah 3:1. For behold, our Father, Yahweh of hosts, will take away from Yerusalem and from Yahdah the support...** That is His life-saving salvation. It won't be offered there again until the Last Days as

other prophets said. Even the apostles said this. They said, "Will they fall forever?" No, Yahweh will again choose to take a message there by the remnant. The remnant will be chosen to take this message. Salvation will only be in the remnant, not anywhere else.

102 **Verse 2, The mighty man and the man of war, the judge and the prophet...** Notice, they're all together. **...the prudent; wise and understanding, and the ancient; elder.**

103 **Verse 3, The captain of fifty and the honorable man, the counselor...**

104 **Verse 4, I will give children to be their princes, and babes will rule over them...** Do you know who these are who He's speaking of right here? Let's go back to **Yahyl 2** again. I know I'm out of time. I think somebody speeds that clock up! I run it backwards and then somebody keeps turning it back up! I thought about turning it back an hour at the beginning of the Feast!

105 I think before we read that, we should go to **Mattithyah 24**. We'll squeeze this in. Here the Savior was speaking of this same time period that **Revelation 9, Isayah 2, and Isayah 13** spoke of when the sun and the moon would withdraw their shining. In this time period He mentions the pestilence, which are disease epidemics. They've only started at this time but we can see them. The news is bringing more articles on it all the time.

106 Some of the scientists are getting worried; some world leaders are getting worried about it. They're saying this bird flu, the thing they've created, that is threatening us, could wipe out four hundred and fifty million people in three day's time. This is what you're facing, brethren, when I tell you that you need to take the supplements home with you to start building up your body, it's for the purpose for you to live. You could get wiped out in this if you don't do what I'm telling you right now and start building your bodies up to where they won't be weak.

107 Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24:7** that these disease epidemics are going to be huge. They're nothing light or He wouldn't have mentioned it. We have disease epidemics all the time. He's talking about a huge number of them because of the sins that are going on that have weakened the bodies. He's also speaking about the wars that are going to bring about the same things. The results of war working together with the results of sins are going to cause the many deaths to take place here.

108 He says these things are in the first half of a time period. Notice it for yourself. We could see it. We were bringing that ten years ago. We brought this same information showing how they're going to be increasing.

109 He says they'll call for your deaths there.

There's much more on that in the prophecies we will cover as days go by and as I have time to bring them.

**110 Mattithyah 24:10. And then will the many be offended; fall away, and will betray one another, and will hate one another...** If you didn't get that first sermon on betrayal, you really need to get it. You can betray a person by giving out information that you shouldn't be giving out or talking about things that you shouldn't be talking about, especially with worldly people.

**111 Verse 12, And because iniquity will abound...** So iniquity will keep spreading. **...the love of the many will grow cold.**

**112 Verse 13, But he who endures until the end, the same will be saved...** Saved to do the Work of Yahweh in this coming time period.

**113 Verse 14, And this message of the Kingdom...** That's another thing that's going to be done. **...will be preached to all the world...** It's never been done before but it's going to be done in this time period. The doors are now being opened for it.

**114** Now, this is the time period when Yahweh says there will be a lot of false prophets rising up, religious imposters showing signs and miracles and Yahweh says don't believe them. Yahshua Himself said, "Don't believe them." You know the prophecies. Don't go after them; stay in the House. Then He mentions Daniyl the Prophet.

**115 Verse 15, Therefore, when you will see The Lord of Heaven; the Abomination of Desolation, spoken of by Daniyl the prophet...** That was the way it was translated but if I remember right, the *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary* gave the information about it meaning *the Lord of the Heavenly Habitation*. The *King James Version* translated it, "The abomination that makes desolate." All the abominations that make desolate.

**116** Hold your place and go over to **Revelation** quickly. Tie this all together.

**117 Revelation 17:18. And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** If you remember Daniyl said she devours them with her false teachings in deception. He also says in **Revelation 17** that she sits on seven hills. Rome is on seven hills and everyone of them is named after a God. They have a lot of other Gods there, too, who have statues everywhere. They're all uncircumcised too.

**118 Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His glory.**

**119 Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the**

**hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.**

**120 Verse 3, For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication...** This is what **Daniyl 9** says, they won't repent of. They won't repent of this. Then He tells you come out.

**121 Verse 4, And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My people, so that you do not partake in her sins...** Sin is the breaking of Yahweh's Law, **I Yahchanan 3:4. ...and so that you do not receive of her plagues...**

**122** How do you come out? By the teaching and preaching. That's what our young people are going to be doing, Yahyl and Isayah both say.

**123 Mattithyah 24:29.** The same time period is shown here **....the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven...** Go back to **Yahyl**.

**124 Yahyl 2:28. And it will come to pass afterward, I will pour out My Spirit upon all flesh...** That is, all those in Yahweh's House. It's not the whole world but it's those in Yahweh's House. He's talking about gifts of Holy Spirit here. He will pour out His gift in words and teaching. If you remember, there are two things shown about Holy Spirit. Number one, the Laws of Yahweh, as is in **Romans Chapters 6 and 7**. They show the Laws of Yahweh are Holy Spirit that you take into your mind that consumes or overshadows your whole body. This is speaking of gifts of Holy Spirit.

**125 ...I will pour out My Spirit upon all flesh...** That is, all of His people **...and your sons and your daughters will prophesy...** They will prophesy. **...your old men will dream dreams, your young men will see visions.**

**126 Verse 29, And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids...** Speaking of Yahweh's House. **...in those days will I pour out My Spirit.**

**127 Verse 30, And I will show wonders...** At the same time. **...in the heavens...**

**128** To get back to the very first day I spoke, you need to encourage your sons and daughters in the Work. Those who are seeking education outside of The House of Yahweh, it will come to naught. There's almost nothing out there you can get except to enter into sin and more sin. You'll lose sight of the precious goal Yahweh has given you here in His House.

**129** It's only two more years and all of this will collapse and be over. You have the opportunity of taking hold of this, living forever and teaching those who are left alive of the nations. You will clean up the earth and then go out to the entire universe. That's what is offered to you right here at this time. It's upon us. It's here.

**130** May Yahweh bless your understanding. I love you.

---

# Chapter Twenty-Seven

## History Of The Judges Of Yahweh

### Feast of Tabernacles

### 10/26/05 Special Afternoon Service

1 You may be seated. I'm going to let the priests of Yahweh stand and listen. We didn't get any priests this time. Yeah, I was disappointed, too, but Yahweh knows what He's doing. I want to talk a little bit to you before you're dismissed. Those who have your *Book of Yahweh*, turn over to **I Samuyl**.

2 This whole Feast, Yahweh has inspired the fact that we have to bring forth righteous children and children who are going to be a part of this great Work that Yahweh is doing in these Last Days. Samuyl was one of Yahweh's most honored prophets. He stood up for truth and righteousness. He was the one in office when the children of Israyl rejected Yahweh. They did reject Yahweh. One of the apostles said it was appointed for them to do so; they were only meant to go for a short time.

3 You have to remember Yahweh's Plan. Nothing is altered from that Plan. Everything that occurs in The House of Yahweh and throughout the history of The House of Yahweh was planned by Yahweh to bring forth this great Kingdom of Priests who is going to rule the universe. The children of Israyl, the twelve tribes, were used for a certain time period. The temple was used for a certain time period.

4 The Work of Yahweh to continue on and train priests was never at the temple in Yerusalem. There were no priests trained at the temple, not ever. When Yahshua went there, He asked them questions. When Yahchanan went there, he was a grown priest who was carrying on the Work of Yahweh that Yahweh ordained. He condemned everything that was taking place there and they killed him for doing so.

5 In **I Samuyl 8**, we see that Samuyl was old. We see that. **I Samuyl 8:1. When Samuyl became old, he made his sons judges over Israyl.** In verse

2, he gives the names. Then the people of Israyl, the priests, came to him. The sons didn't do right.

6 **Verse 4, Then all the elders of Israyl gathered together and approached Samuyl when he was at Ramah,**

7 **Verse 5, Saying to him; You are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways...** In other words, his sons were not serving Yahweh. There are some pretty bad things said about them. If you want to be in that group, you won't make it into the Kingdom. You better read about this and find out what they did because they're the things that the world does today. It's the following of Gods and the teaching of Gods that they're pushing really strongly now on the television sets.

8 **...Appoint us a king to judge us; just like all the other nations...** Here is where Israyl went the wrong way. Although Samuyl had a school of the prophets, he stopped being their leader at that time. He appointed a king over them.

9 **Verse 6, But these things displeased Samuyl, especially when they said; Give us a king to judge us...** Get that word **judge**. Before that time there were judges set up in Israyl in the Kingdom of Yahweh. That was the Kingdom of Yahweh that was set up under Mosheh. Forty years it took to train and get those men ready to stand up, do a Work for Israyl, bring forth a holy seed Who would be sacrificed for your sins and bring forth the prophecies that would be used all the way down until these Last Days.

10 All those things took place in that priesthood that was formed with Mosheh and Yethro, his father-in-law who taught him, trained him up and ordained Mosheh to be the leader over this priesthood at that time. He was fully trained and many, many righteous children came out of that era. Samuyl was



one of them who came out. Then Samuyl prayed to Yahweh.

11 **Verse 6, But these things displeased Samuyl, especially when they said; Give us a king to judge us...**

12 **Verse 7, Yahweh answered Samuyl, and said: Listen to all the words the people speak to you, for they have not rejected you; they have rejected Me...** Do you get that? Believe it. They rejected Yahweh. Once you reject Yahweh, He withdraws from you because you no longer belong to Him. You belong to the one you follow, as **Romans 6:16** says. You belong to whom you obey.

13 So when they rejected Yahweh and rejected the judges who were set over them to judge in Yahweh's judgments, then they rejected Yahweh Himself. That's what Yahweh told Samuyl. **...that I should not reign over them...** Now, believe this and the rest of the Holy Scriptures won't be so hard to understand when you go into the new history of what is going to take place in Yahweh's Work in the last part of His Plan which is set up right here.

14 **Verse 8, Just as they have done to Me from the day I brought them out of Egypt, to this very day, they are now doing to you—they are forsaking Me in order to serve God(s),**

15 **Verse 9, So, listen to them. However, solemnly forewarn them and let them know how the king who will reign over them will behave toward them...** Here, He's giving Samuyl a command. Samuyl says, "I have to have a team to do this." He started a school of the prophets.

16 Before we get into that, I want to go over to **I Kepha** and show you what the apostles said about this in talking about history. They were concerned, too, at that time, especially those who were studying the Scriptures and the prophecies that were written. By the way, all of that was written in that time period in the wilderness, working with Samuyl part of the way and then the ones He had trained and educated. The school of the prophets did a magnificent Work.

17 Look at what they did by the righteousness we see in King David. King David had no choice but to take what had been put upon him but he said when he took it he would rather not do it. He took it and became king. From there on, Yahweh had the school of the prophets, which brought forth His Work until the time of the Savior. Then, we had the apostles who the Savior Himself trained.

18 [This hole for these tissues is too small, men. I told you, it's really easy to find something to gripe about around here! You know griping is prayer. You know that; don't you? Here, it takes

about a month or two to get a prayer answered! It depends on how loud you gripe and who you gripe to, who you pray to.]

19 **I Kepha 2:8. And: A stone of stumbling and a rock of offense. They stumble...** Speaking of Israyl and Yahdah. **...being disobedient to the Law of Yahweh...** It makes me think of what I keep saying. If you don't attend services and if you don't listen closely to what's brought, you're going to die spiritually.

20 When you fast on the Day of Atonement, you know how hard it is to live without food. It's even harder to stay alive without spiritual food. You can't do it; you'll die. That's why people die and turn back to their sins when they leave The House of Yahweh. They don't continue in the Laws of Yahweh. They say, "I'm still serving Yahweh." No, they go back to the Gods, just like Yahweh said.

21 **...being disobedient to the Law of Yahweh to which also they were appointed...** [Do you priests want to sit down or do you want to keep standing? You can stand back there if you want to, I feel comfortable with you!]

22 **Verse 9, But you are a chosen generation...** This chosen generation is going to be part of the priesthood too. **...a royal priesthood...** These apostles here were trained from Samuyl on down, generation after generation. That's where the Savior came forth, too, in that time period. He was a man Who lived without sin. He was prophesied by Yahweh to live without sin. He was so sincere in it.

23 Holy Spirit completely overshadowed His mother. That means the Laws of Yahweh took over her life. She couldn't live without the Plan of Yahweh; she had to be a part of it. Riyyah did too. Riyyah went to extremes to be a part of that breeding program that brought forth a righteous Savior Who lived without sin. These people were completely overshadowed by this; they had to do it. They were compelled in their own minds to do this Work of Yahweh. That's what you see in them and that's the reason that they fulfilled that Work.

24 That's the only reason you're going to fulfill this too. If it's not that strong with you, you won't be chosen as one of the top officers or priests. The more you put into this thing and the more you develop your desires for righteousness, for the Laws and judgments, the more you'll get. He continually says, "These are My statutes, My Laws and My judgments, you must do them if you want to be part of this priesthood."

25 The apostle says, **Verse 8, And: A stone of**

**stumbling and a rock of offense. They stumbled, being disobedient to the Law of Yahweh, to which also they were appointed...** You can see here it's in the Plan. It was appointed to them and prophesied that they would. Mosheh made the prophecy. He says, "After my death so and so are going to take place."

26 **Verse 9, But you...** He's speaking to this generation afterwards that was to come forth from Yahshua. This was another era of The House of Yahweh that had a Work to do. A Work to do? If you notice in Book II, it started with them. From that book, Yahweh is talking to The House of Yahweh in the Last Days. All through this book, from Yahshua's writings on, is talking to us today. They did all of that Work for us, this generation. Praise Yahweh. I'm glad they were zealous for their Work.

27 Then he talks to them and tells them they have to overcome lust; they have to overcome sin.

28 **Verse 11, Beloved, I plead with you as sojourners and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts...** Where have you heard that? You haven't heard it from your television sets or the news. They put it out for you in leaps and bounds so you will fall for it. I would ask you, if you would, to start noticing this when you go back after this Feast and get back to your dwellings. I don't want to call them your homes because this is your home.

29 I'll be glad when all of you are here. I can hardly wait to see the next two years pass. Even more than that, this school of the priests, I've wanted it for it seems like a thousand years. I know that we have to have all the priests here. We have to have twenty-four hour teaching of the children going on, both girls and boys, in order to fulfill this prophecy.

30 We've been forty years getting to this. The time period that brought forth Yahshua was a very short span of time right there. That's what we see in this young generation right now. Yahweh says, "I'm going to use them, your sons and your daughters." I'm going to show you some of the things that you can do and place yourself in here. Yahweh will bless you if you're part of this Work and desire this with all your heart. It has to be all your heart. I'm asking the fathers, mothers and the children to be a part of this. Turn those television sets off and get your mind in the literature that's sent out to you, the taped sermons that are sent out to you and *The Book of Yahweh*. Don't try to lean to your own understanding; it won't work. You have to be guided by Yahweh's House or it won't work. Remember that.

31 Get this and absorb this. Go into His judgments and look at them. Look at His Laws, statutes and judgments one by one. Take them and go through them until you understand them. If you don't understand one, bug your parents until they make you understand. Pull at their pants legs until they give you some attention with these Laws, statutes and judgments. Do this until Feast time and maybe Passover then Yahweh will make arrangements so we can have this twenty-four hour a day school. If not, it will be soon; I guarantee you it's going to be soon.

32 **Verse 12, Having your conduct honest among the Gentiles...** Why is this so important for us today? We're going to bring the Gentiles in. We're going to be bringing about two billion in, in this two year time period. ... **so that, while slandering you as evil-doers...** Which they have done and are doing now. ...**they may, by your righteous works which they observe, glorify Yahweh in the day of visitation.**

33 **Verse 13, Therefore, submit yourselves to every ordinance of man...** As long as it doesn't contradict the Laws of Yahweh, of course.

34 **Verse 20, Now what glory is it, if you receive a beating for doing wrong, and you endure it? But if you suffer for doing righteousness...** Which we have. We've suffered for years for doing righteousness right here. ...**and you endure it, this is commendable before Yahweh;**

35 **Verse 21, For to this you were called...** That is, you were called to go through this as examples and also for your testing, Yahweh says, to see if you will run or not. ...**because for this: doing righteousness, Messiah also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that you should follow His steps:**

36 **Verse 22, Who committed no sin...** Yes, He was One of those Who was raised properly through that righteous generation. He wasn't One of the ones who came and said, "We want to be part of the world. We want a king over us. We want television we can watch. We want worldly movies we can watch. We want schools we can go to." He wasn't part of that at all. It was Yahweh's Way only that they begged for. The school of the prophets had children like Samuyl who had their hearts in the Work and wanted to train themselves for it. ...**nor was guile found in His mouth;**

37 **Verse 23, Who, when He was reviled, did not revile in return; when He suffered, He did not threaten, but committed Himself to Him Who judges righteously...** Committed Himself to Yahweh Who is the judge over The House of Yahweh.

38 **Verse 24, Who Himself bore our sins in His**

**own body on the tree...** You wouldn't have that Savior if He hadn't followed the Laws of Yahweh.

39 After they rejected Yahweh, Samuyl ordained a king. Turn over to **I Samuyl 19**. We see the school of the prophets here. This was when Saul had lost his sanity. Saul did some foolish things and wasn't anywhere near the Laws of Yahweh. He started out doing them but somehow or another he lost track of them. They become uninteresting to him some-way or another so he turned. I'm not judging Saul because his judgments are right here in the Holy Scriptures for me to read.

40 **I Samuyl 19:19. This was told to Saul...** That David was at a certain place. **...Take notice that David is at Naioth in Ramah.**

41 **Verse 20, Then Saul sent messengers to seize David. But when they saw the school of prophets prophesying, and Samuyl standing...** We put as leader here; it's actually appointed or ordained to do this. This was part of the ordination that Samuyl received when Yahweh said, "You must warn them." He wasn't just speaking of this tiny group that came to him and said, "All of Israyl want a king over them." When Yahweh said this, He said, "You have to warn all of Israyl what is going to take place." Out of that warning that took place came the school where the prophets trained. This had to go out to all.

42 It was quite a Work here. It was an extreme Work for that day and time because it had to cover all the twelve tribes and there were many at that time. Samuyl had a great Work going here. He had a tremendous school of young people.

43 Now, get this brethren, sisters, children, listen to this part right here. You can see Yahweh's leadership here. You can see Yahweh's protection, as we're going to see very soon now throughout this two year time period. **Revelation 3** is the same as this right here that Yahweh can do and will do. He's opened the door and says nobody is going to shut it. He tells them, "Hands off." They can't touch you in any way.

44 Notice this closely and remember the command that was given to Samuyl over in **I Samuyl 8** when Yahweh said you have to warn them of what is going to take place from here on. Samuyl's prophecies are still spoken of today. When **Revelation** was being written, portions of the fruits of Samuyl's Work were being prophesied there. I would I could just unscrew the top of your heads and pour everything from these Holy Scriptures into your heads but you have to take my word on it. This was a wonderful Work that was started by Samuyl.

45 It's like this one today, brethren. You're going to raise the dead; you're going to raise Samuyl and the ones of the school of the prophets who followed his teachings even after he died. We have a Work that Yahweh has given us. He's given us the means to do so. We have instruments that they didn't have back then. I admire the Work they did because I see how they had to do it. It wasn't easy the way they had to do it. You know, I do it the same way; I still write with a pencil, the same as Samuyl did. The typists redo my Work quite severely some times. It takes them a long time sometimes. Sometimes they have to call me and ask me, "What is this Okie word you used here?" When I can't find a word that's right, I have to make one up to fit the occasion!

46 I didn't think I had any tears left! I was sitting back there crying when I saw the ordinations going on and the people understanding what this represents, especially the anointing of the judges at this time. There will be judges; Yahweh shows what's going to take place with them in **Yechetzqyah**. I think all of you know about that.

47 Back to this. **Verse 20, Then Saul sent messengers to seize David. But when they saw the school of prophets prophesying, and Samuyl standing as leader over them...** This was long after they rejected Yahweh. Here was their king trying to capture David and kill him. They came to this school of the prophets where David was learning and wanting to stay, pray, learn and follow the Laws of Yahweh. Notice what occurred here.

48 **...Spirit of Yahweh came over the messengers of Saul, and they prophesied also...** Brethren, these were people who went to kill this man. This is the power of Yahweh that He's promised to give to you in **Yahyl 2** as we read this morning. This is some of the power He's going to give our sons and our daughters. They're going to be prophesying to bring forth two billion people. Not only that, after that a great Work is going to be done by them.

49 **Verse 21, When this was told to Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied in the same manner...** Then Saul went and Saul prophesied all the way back! Did he even know what he was doing laying naked overnight? He finally shook it off and went to wanting to kill David again! That was appointed unto him.

50 In that time period was the Work with the school of the prophets. Now, I know you respect men like Yechetzqyah, Yahyl, Amosyah, and even the ones they call the minor prophets like Daniyl. All of those men came out of this Work here with the school of the prophets that this one man was

appointed to build so he could warn Israyl. If you remember Daniyl was one of them. He was one of these men. He actually was thrown into the lion's den and that power saved him. This is what you can receive; this is something that is promised to us.

51 Look over to **Yechetzqyah**. The temple is going to be built again. Some of the falsehood that will be coming forth is that Yahweh is going to take His seat there. Yahweh will come to that temple after we clean it up after the Millennium but not before. He certainly won't be there before. The earth will be cleaned up. You don't find anything else in the Scriptures. If you study them closely, you'll see what I'm saying is true.

52 This temple is going to be defiled; you will be cleaning it up and putting it back in shape. This is going to take a thousand years of work to clean up this earth and have that temple where a Prince will go through a gate. Those gates won't be opened anytime shortly. They are for the Prince alone to come through.

53 If you read the booklet, *There Is A Peaceful Solution For Rebuilding The Temple In Yerusalem*, that will start you to learning this. You really need to read the whole book of Yechetzqyah. You need to read it with your children. You need to study it with the sermons that have been put out on this and also the literature that's put out on the temple brochure.

54 In **Yechetzqyah 44** we see that certain ones are going to be resurrected. The ones who rejected Yahweh won't be resurrected until the end of the Millennium. They will be used in certain portions. They won't be trusted because they turned away from Yahweh. We're talking about those who came to Samuyl and said, "We don't want you as our judge..." They said you but they meant Yahweh, as he said. It's like they said, "We don't want Him judging us anymore; we want a king to judge us. The kings are more lenient; they'll let us do what we want to."

55 Keep all this in mind as you study this and you'll see what I'm talking about. **Yechetzqyah 44:1. Then the being brought me back the way of the outer gate of the holy area which faces toward the east but the gate was shut...** It's shut today. If you go there, it's all sealed up. They're expecting their savior to come really soon and come through that gate. Well, the Savior won't come really soon. The House of Yahweh is going to guide them. Our school of the prophets is going to be the group who will fulfill this chapter right here. It's not going to be an easy thing to do, but it will be done.

56 **Verse 2, Then Yahweh said to me: This gate**

**will be shut, it will not be opened, and no man will enter in through it; because Yahweh, the Father of Israyl, has entered in through it, therefore it will be shut.**

57 **Verse 3, It is for the prince; the prince... Or princes. ...will sit within it to eat bread before Yahweh...** It should be they **...will enter by way of the vestibule of the gateway, and go out the same way.**

58 **Verse 5, And Yahweh said to me: Son of man, mark well, and see with your eyes, and hear with your ears all that I say to you concerning all the ordinances of The House of Yahweh...** That's what I'm saying to you now. You need to learn them and be studying these. You don't need to be studying Hollywood and how to take off your shirt in a sexy way or show your body in any of the stupid ways that the Gods do. They'll only get you sin and death.

59 **...the ordinances of The House of Yahweh, and all its Laws. Mark well who may enter The House of Yahweh, and all who are excluded from the sanctuary...** This is speaking of a long, long time yet. This is speaking of after a thousand years is finished.

60 **Verse 6, And you will say to the rebellious, to the house of Israyl; This is what Father Yahweh says: O house of Israyl, let there be no more of your abominations!...** These are the ones who abominated in the first place, to use an Okie word.

61 **Verse 7, You have brought strangers, uncircumcised in heart; and uncircumcised in flesh...** If you read the history, you'll see only the ruthless men were brought into this temple to run it and occupy it. Ruthless men were ordained as priests. They didn't have the Laws of Yahweh in their minds. If they had the Laws of Yahweh in their minds they wouldn't have cut off Yahchanan's head or sacrificed Yahshua. Ruthless men were running the temple at the time of Yahchanan's prophecy and Yahshua's death.

62 The House of Yahweh was still in Abel, training priests to go out and work. Some of those priests they were training were twelve disciples who Yahshua chose later to follow Him and help Him in this Work.

63 **Verse 7, You have brought strangers, uncircumcised in heart; and uncircumcised in flesh into My sanctuary, polluting My House while you offered Me bread, the fat, and the blood; and they have broken My covenant because of all your abominations.**

64 **Verse 8, And you have not kept the charge of My holy things...** That He gave them charge

over. He's speaking to a certain generation who had charge over these things. **...but you have set keepers of My charge in My sanctuary, to please yourselves...** Unholy people who would do what they wanted and bring them pleasure in doing so.

65 Verse 9, **This is what Father Yahweh says: No stranger, uncircumcised in heart; nor uncircumcised in flesh, will enter into My sanctuary, or any stranger who is among the children of Israyl.**

66 Verse 10, **For even the Levites who went far away from Me, when Israyl went astray, who wandered away from Me after their Gods; they will bear the consequences of their iniquity.**

67 Verse 11, **Yet they will be servants in My sanctuary...** That can only mean that they weren't righteous so they're going to be resurrected at the end of the Millennium as you'll see in **Revelation 20**. These were ones who turned away from Yahweh. **... they will be servants in My Sanctuary having charge of the gates of The House of Yahweh and serving in The House of Yahweh: they will slay the burnt offerings and the sacrifices for the people, and they will stand before them to minister to them.**

68 Verse 12, **Because they ministered to them before their Gods, and caused the house of Israyl to fall into iniquity; sin, transgression of the Law, therefore, I have lifted up My hand, vowing an oath against them, says Father Yahweh: that they will bear the consequences of their iniquity...** They will pay the price. If you look in the judgments, you will see how the punishment will be issued to those people.

69 Verse 13, **And they will not come near to Me, to do the office of a priest...** No, that's your job. You'll be standing and making sure they do it right. They won't be doing what they were doing back then. They threw away the trust that was put into them, just as any priests can do by turning from the Laws of Yahweh. They threw that away; they de-glorified themselves.

70 They will be workers in the House. Yahweh says He will allow that but they will be under your supervision. You're going to resurrect them and you're going to see to it that they work. As Isayah said, there will be a voice behind them saying, "No, this is the way; do it this way. This is the way. No, you can't do it that way." It will always be there; you'll have that power.

71 Verse 13, **And they will not come near to Me, to do the office of a priest to Me, nor come near to any of My holy things, nor into the Most Holy Place! But they must bear their shame for their abominations which they have committed!**

72 Verse 15, **But only the priests, the Levites, the**

**sons of Zadok...** That is, righteousness. **...who keep the charge of My sanctuary—even though most of the children of Israyl go astray from Me, they will stand before Me to minister before Me; they will be gathered together to Me—the finest, the choicest, the best—those who have been judged as guiltless, says Father Yahweh:**

73 Verse 17, **And when they enter through the gates into the inner court, they will be clothed with linen garments; they must wear no wool...**

74 Verse 18, **They will have linen kippot on their heads...**

75 Verse 19, **And when they go out into the outer court, to the outer court where the people are, they will take off their garments in which they ministered... And put on others.**

76 Verse 20, **They will not shave their heads...**

77 Verse 21, **No priest will drink any wine, when they enter into the inner court.**

78 Verse 22, **They may not marry a woman who is a Godworshiper, nor she who has divorced; separated herself from her husband, but they may marry virgins of the seed of the house of Israyl...** Even at that time it's going on; yes, it won't be changed at all. **...or a widow who had been married to a priest...** Who died. Now, this is speaking of people who die and won't be resurrected again.

79 Verse 23, **And they will teach My people the difference between the holy and profane, and show them how to distinguish between the unclean and the clean...** That's what you're learning now.

80 Verse 24, **In a controversy they will stand in judgment; and they will judge it according to My judgments...** How could they do that if they don't learn Yahweh's judgments? I could go on and on here. This subject goes forever, it seems like, in the *Book of Yahweh*, but you get the gist of it.

81 Please, brethren, when you get back home, change your habits. If you're in a habit of leisurely sitting around and wasting your time, change that. Get with your children and learn with them; teach your children. Bring your children up. They can be priests and priestesses of Yahweh. Praise Yahweh. They can have this great power that was displayed in Samuyl. Yahweh says they can. He says they will prophesy. That word prophesy entails everything that Yahweh shows that goes with it. All this great power that was given, you're going to have it and your children can have it. They will have it. Certain sons and certain daughters are going to fulfill this. They're going to fulfill these Laws and be a part of this great Kingdom forever. If you would all stand, I'd like to bless you.

82 Our Father in Heaven, Whose Name is Yahweh, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, coming before you, Father, with all the priests You have chosen in Your House in these Last Days, Father, the judges, and Your whole family, Father, who are striving to be a part of this great Kingdom. You've seen, Father, how they've overcome in this Feast alone and how the righteousness has prevailed here in front of You. They've kept Your Sanctuary clean and holy and we were able to be clean the last three days. We know, Father, that You're with us. We can see Your presence, Father, in everyone who walks here, does the Work and are appointed jobs in Your House. We can see how righteous they are and how they've upheld Your Laws these eight days.

83 We're asking You, Father, at this time to please be with everyone. Let them know that You're with them. Put zeal within everyone to learn. Put the understanding that they need, Father, and help them in praying three times a day and making contact with You. Help them in making contact with Your holy Word and putting it in their mind. Help them put this great rock that will never be moved into their minds where they will be pillars in Your House, as the prophets have all prophesied. We see the great things they've prophesied for us in these Last Days. We see the great human potential, Father, that You have shown to us in Your holy Word. Your total Plan shows this throughout the entire Scriptures, both Book One and Book Two.

84 We see this and we thank You for opening our minds to this great understanding that You've brought forth in these Last Days, Father in this book that You've given us that even has hidden codes that show us things we must do and things we have done already in fulfillment of Your prophecy, Father. We see this and we see the tremendous power, knowledge and wisdom that You have, Father, and what You've put in mankind and the brain You've given us with the mind and the subconscious mind that we will have use of totally when we prevail over the evil one.

85 We ask You at this time, Father, to keep us from that evil one. Keep us from temptation. Get us so strong, Father, that we can't be tempted with sin in any way. Help us to have foresight also that we may see danger approaching and think in our minds and use the similitudes you've given us to make righteous decisions based upon Your statutes and judgments. We also ask, Father, that You give us the wisdom to learn those totally; to learn the judgments and get them in our minds, along with all Your statutes and Laws, as Abraham and Samuyl

did along with all the prophets, Father, Who spoke and wrote before us.

86 We know that we have a tremendous job to do, Father. We know that we're going to be first into Your Kingdom. We know, Father, that we have that potential. We know You have brought us and we know all things through You are possible. We look to You for this, knowing that You've called us out for this very purpose. We commit ourselves to You, Father, into Your hands totally. We ask You, Father, to direct our steps. Don't let us stray from You, Father, but correct us, chastise us, and keep us in Your way.

87 Father, we see the dangers in the world. We see the tremendous danger out there of sickness, disease, the terrorist actions and also the great threat of nuclear war that is coming. We see this coming. We know You've prophesied it but now we can see it through the news that these things are going to take place. All the world leaders know it and they're preparing to hide themselves in holes and rocks. We know there's no safety there. The only safety we know is in your holy Word and the place You've promised that You will keep safe. That promise is in **Revelation 3** and we rely upon that promise, Father, because we know we must do this Work all throughout these next two years. In troublous times when the temple will be rebuilt and also when this Work will go forth to the nations, You'll pull out the great number You've prophesied of in **Revelation 7**.

88 We now, Father, come close to the end of the Feast and we ask You to keep our minds spiritual, Father, upon You and Your holy Word. Keep our minds spiritual and ever thinking about the things we've learned at this Feast. We love You, Father, and we love each other. You've taught us how to love each other with true love and we thank You for that also.

89 We ask You to bless Your people totally, Father, with understanding, wisdom, knowledge, healthy minds and healthy bodies. We give You thanks and praise and ask for all of our needs in Yahshua's Name. Hallelu-Yahweh. Praise Yahweh.

90 Now, I really hate to end this. It's such a blessing to see you all once again, working with you for eight days, seeing how righteous you truly are and how righteous you're going to be. I'm going to cry when I get back to my office if I don't start before then! Praise Yahweh.

91 At the count of three now, I want to hear a HalleluYahweh that will shake that sound pod! At the count of three; okay? One, two, three... HAL-LELUYAHWEH!

---

# *Chapter Twenty-Eight*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #14: The Whole Goal For Mankind Is Found In The First Two Chapters Of Genesis.**

11/05/05

1 Shalom everyone! Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. I didn't think you'd have that much energy left after the Feast! I guess you still have that zeal you got during the Feast. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you.

2 I hope you understand the reason I'm having Kahan Yedidiyah bring these articles on the wars and sickness. It's to show you that the world is not following Yahweh's Way. They're not receiving the blessings He promised to Israyl. They're not receiving the blessings that Israyl once had when they went into part of the promised land. They are available. They're going to be taught by Yahweh.

3 Yahweh is allowing this sickness, disease and war to go on. They all go together. They go with the sickness of the mind and body. Through that, uncontrolled lust is brought forth from unclean food and from sinful activities. Right now, I think every baby who is born in the world has a form of syphilis. It's mutated that much in the last fifty years.

4 We're calling it everything else. I think they'll soon find out that chlamydia and all the other viruses that they're experiencing now in great abundance are merely mutations of syphilis. They all work together. If you'll read how clamydia works, you'll see how it causes lesions or cuts everywhere it goes. This is what syphilis does; it's the exact same thing. Then an infection sets in. When it gets to the brain, you start doing crazy things. Children, who are born with this in their brains, are normally put into state schools to be gotten out of sight and out of their minds. They can't handle them otherwise.

5 One of the appointments I had was telling me about a son of hers who was twenty-seven years old.

He had this very thing, syphilis; he was born with it. It was in his brain. He embraced her one day, and this was the first time he had become violent, and she started noticing him tightening up with his arms. He got his arms around her neck and kept tightening more and more. He would have killed her if there hadn't been a bunch of men around at the work place to help. It took five men to pull the boy loose from her. She said he wasn't a large man at all; he was a very small person.

6 Remember the dream I had that I told you about that I was so distraught because I couldn't get everyone to understand certain things. In the dream, it said, "Take it back to the beginning and tie the end back to the beginning." I started some sermons then to do this. This was before the Feast and I want to get back to them. I want to make everyone understand the beginning and the end and how Yahweh actually gives us the goal. He's set a goal for us there. In actual fact, it's in the first two chapters of Genesis.

7 If you really keep this in mind as you study, you'll see what I'm talking about. It's taught all through the Holy Scriptures. They keep referring back to this. If someone asked, "What is that goal?" I would say farming. I know some would laugh if I said so, but that's exactly what it is. It's farming or tilling the land.

8 If you haven't studied this, you would be surprised what all this entails. When Yahweh said to the Children of Israyl, "Come and follow Me and I'm going to make you a Kingdom of Priests," then He taught them the Laws of farming, agriculture, horticulture and all the other cultures! They were taught them.



9 The Kingdom of Priests probably won't be farmers full time. You never get it out of you because it's such a peaceful thing. When I was reading Ariel Sharon's speech where he was begging the Palestinians for peace, he said he remembered the days when he was a farm boy. He said, "That's what I would have done, entered agriculture, if it hadn't been a necessity for me to fight." He talked about farming the fields in the valley where he was raised. It's right near a place called Abilene.

10 It's a very peaceful lifestyle. You don't realize what peace means to you until it's taken away from you. Now, you can get peace taken away in little dabs like when the worldly next-door neighbor tries to steal things from your house, your backyard or breaking into your house when you're gone. Things like that disrupt the peace that you have in your own home. When nations are trying to invade nations and take from other nations, lack of peace comes on a big scale.

11 When you have children born with sickness, this is another form of losing the peace and tranquility that come with a home life. They disrupt it. You feel helpless because you don't want to let go of the child. I don't know if you saw here lately where they're building onto the state school again. They're building onto it because of syphilis and the mothers and daddies are not stopping it. Right now, I think about seventy percent of our children are born without fathers. Kahan Yedidiyah brought an article on that and showed how about eighty percent of the crime is committed by these fatherless children. They need both a father and a mother.

12 Now, on the other hand, you have the world showing how stupid it is. A wife can go out and commit fornication or adultery, get pregnant, go and have an abortion, and the law states she doesn't have to tell her husband. These are the stupid laws of the land. The reason I call them stupid is not because I'm a politician. Anything outside the Holy Scriptures or the Law of the Holy Scriptures, I can classify as Yahweh does, as stupid, Babylon or confusion. Praise Yahweh.

13 The worldly governments today are only playing with half a deck or less because they have the same syphilis interrupting the computers in their heads and bodies at this time. This is a fact; it's a Scriptural fact that I have proven over and over.

14 They're adding onto the state school. When I was on the police department, I got a great deal of experience with these people. Every now and then they would get to where they couldn't handle them. They have their own officers out there. I remember one of them who had gotten a car. He was driving about eighty miles an hour up and down

the streets on the state school campus. He was taking the speed bumps at eighty miles an hour if you can imagine! They have bigger speed bumps than we have here.

15 He did stop for me. I got him out of the car and bent him over the hood of the car. About that time, the other officer got there. I could see the strength this man had and I knew I wouldn't be able to handcuff him alone. We got the handcuffs on the man and there was no show of pain in him. I thought he was going to break the handcuffs. He pulled so hard the cuffs actually cut into the skin of his wrists and his arms. We had to tie him into the seat of the car with his hands cuffed behind him. He strained and pulled on them all the way to the police station. I thought he would probably pull a wrist loose or a hand off because he was extremely strong.

16 We put the man in more chains and called the doctor. We wouldn't dare take the handcuffs off the man. We called the doctor to give the man a shot to calm him down. That was the procedure when we couldn't do anything with them. A padded cell wouldn't help so the doctor gives them a shot to put them to sleep for a while. When they wake up, they're in a room that they call a padded cell. All it really is, is concrete. There's nothing padded about it. It's padded with concrete. These people who are born with this form of syphilis are extremely violent. Their minds don't tell them pain. They're like animals. They don't feel pain like a normal human being does.

17 Anyway, they're enlarging the state school. You might have heard one of the politicians here recently talking about the great expense of it. I want to remind you that this took place in Germany a few years ago before they started killing them off. The first thing they did was start hinting about the great expense they were having because they had to support those children. They didn't say they created those children, but they did. Through their own sins in Germany, they had millions of children like this.

18 They killed over 300,000 of them after Hitler got the approval of most of the people to do this. He showed the great expense of it and how it was costing billions of dollars to feed and board them. He said they have no life of their own; they don't enjoy life. They're just confined in jail. They have no life that they can enjoy.

19 If you still want a part of this world, brethren, all of this is caused by fornication and adultery. They cause every bit of this. We're having the same thing here in this free land. Freedom is great in theory. It's not great when you set your mind free

to participate in sin. This is what Germany did. This is what this country is doing. Now, it's getting big enough where they hate what they see due to their sins. They hate the result of sin but they still think that this is the fulfillment of all their desires. They just can't sin enough. The sin is not fulfilling this illegal craving they're having.

20 What they're actually craving is what Yahweh offers, which is peace, joy and true love, not illegal lust. They don't realize that. They think what they're actually craving will be fulfilled in the next woman they commit illegal sexual actions with or the next man they commit illegal sexual actions with. That's in their minds. They think, "This will fulfill it if I can just get this other person." Then they go from persons to animals. The craving never stops.

21 They've never found the peace Yahweh offers. Satan hasn't either. She's roaming up and down. Yahweh asked, "Where have you been?" And she said, "I've been roaming back and forth seeking." She's seeking the same thing Germany was seeking when it had these thousands of babies and didn't know what to do with them.

22 They're hinting of this same thing now in the United States. This one politician openly said something on television about three weeks ago. He's a high official and he supposedly stayed in the hot seat for several days before they quickly dismissed it. He said, "It's obvious that the world would be better off if all of these people were dead or aborted." By making this statement, he put it in their minds to do it. He also put in their minds the idea of what it costs to house and take care of these people. He also put in their minds that they don't really have a life and that they're like animals.

23 I know and you know that they can be healed and will be. Yahweh will not reject them like mankind has. We see the worst cases in the state schools. The other ones have their brains confused a little bit. They mix right into the confusion of the rest of the world. That's what we're seeing in the world today and it's getting worse every day. People still don't want to learn Yahweh's Way. They want to go out, keep searching and running here and there. They have their festivities, kid-fests or grown-up fests. Surely, they have to get their kids out there and get them involved in this so they will be happy.

24 They yield to it and they run back and forth, to and fro. This is the same thing Satan is doing, trying to find what Yahweh is offering us here. They won't keep the Law fully so they never find the peace that Yahweh offers. Ariel Sharon spoke of peace. That was the peace I enjoyed when I was a child and I still do enjoy it. There's nothing better

than a peaceful home where there's tranquility, love and service to each other. There's just nothing better than that. Praise Yahweh.

25 Now, all of this can be tied into what I'm going to show you. It may take several sermons. I still have to get back to the other sermons that I had to leave off of, but I have to get into this or you'll never understand what I'm going to bring later.

26 Turn over to **Genesis 1**. Yahweh shows you here what He put up with, to begin with, and why He said, "I'm going to create man in My image, and I'm going to make them a Kingdom of Priests." Those priests are going to teach what is found here in the first three chapters of **Genesis**. These are their whole jobs and goals. They've gotten away from that. The ones He taught it to in Israyl brought the land back to productivity. They brought the land back to the point where one king said to another, "I can have honey flowing out of these rocks in a few weeks." They brought it back that much and that well.

27 Under the Laws of Yahweh, it became the Garden of Eden, if you want to call it that, where Yahweh put Adam and Eve in to begin with. We'll see why He took them out. Yahweh said, "Keep these Laws and it will be a Tree of Life to you; break these Laws and it will be a mixture of righteousness and evil that will bring sickness and gradually death and total destruction to mankind."

28 **Genesis 1:1. In the beginning Yahweh created the heavens and the earth...** Now, it was billions and billions of years before this that He created the heavens. His own sons turned for wantonness, and for illegal lust, the same way the world is turning today. They created a hellhole. He allowed them to trespass on earth. This is what they came up with. This is what they did to the earth before mankind was created.

29 Yahweh wanted a great example to show to all the universe what would take place without His Laws. He's showing just what they're doing with this tiny earth they're working with.

30 By the way, did you see that documentary during the Feast about the universe? The people did a lot of work on this and our crew did a fantastic job on it. It showed how the universe was by design. This is what they want to start teaching in the schools but ignorance is keeping them from it. Yahweh is allowing this ignorance and He will for a certain amount of time.

31 I didn't finish the part about the abortions. There are certain states that forbid a girl from getting an abortion without telling her parents first. There's another state next to it that allows it. The state she's

in that forbids it, allows her to take a school bus early in the morning across the state line to a doctor where the baby is killed. The girl comes back to school and goes back home the same day without her parents ever knowing it. Isn't that ingenious of the society today? They can commit murder in one day and never have to inform the father and mother of this incident.

32 Now, after Yahweh created the earth. **Verse 2, Now the earth became without form and empty; and darkness was upon the face of the deep....** The face of the whole earth. This **darkness** means *to be led astray because of false doctrine*.

33 That's the same thing that's going on today. It's the same thing Satan is feeding to the world. They teach, "Take this land, steal this or commit this, and it will make you happy." It looks desirable to do these things. The fests look desirable too. If you could just imagine this damned Halloween coming up, no, it's passed, the Turkey Day is next. All the turkeys act like turkeys! The whole world is acting like turkeys today. They acted like ghosts or dead skeletons walking a few days ago. The next time period they are going into is the time with the highest suicide rates. That's Christmas. More suicides occur then.

34 The psychiatrists give a great amount of information on this. They say the reason people get depressed is they think the people over there are happy and having fun. They seem to be having fun. The psychiatrists say they're really not. They're really not joyous in their minds and hearts. They know it's going to be empty and all this pretense is thrown away. They seek it every year but it doesn't bring what they want. Some of them get so frustrated because they think they're the only ones out there with all of this depression within them. All this wicked stupid world is seeking after things that they never get. That's the reason they commit suicide. The time with the highest suicide rate of the year is Christmas.

35 They're seeking, running to and fro. They say, "I've got to find my goal in life. I'm hunting some hens' teeth because that will make me happy." It's like the hippies! What was the old song? *Counting Flowers On The Wall. Sitting home alone with a deck of fifty-one. Don't tell me there's nothing to do, I've got a bunch to do.* That's how the world sits today, wandering to and fro, the same thing Satan is doing, the same thing she has taught the world.

36 **Verse 2, Now the earth became without form and empty; and darkness...** Stupidity. *...was upon the face of the deep....* Covering the whole earth. The word **darkness** means *misery, death, destruction, ignorance, wickedness and sorrow*. What else

could you name that the world is going through? They do the same old things over and over.

37 Some of the scientists and doctors, who are quite aware of what's going on, are afraid to say that the fornication, adultery, homosexuality, and sodomy are causing these things. They're afraid to say it. Buddy, it's going out on the air now. We know it's going out to about five hundred million people right now. Somebody's going to find out.

38 **Verse 11, Then Yahweh said: Let the earth produce vegetation: seed-bearing plants and trees on the land that bear fruit...** This actually means *flower, blossom and blooms. ...with seed in it, according to their various kinds. And it was so.*

39 **Verse 12, And the earth produced vegetation: seed-bearing plants according to their kind and seed-bearing trees according to their kind...** These are things Yahweh was creating. It wasn't a hocus-pocus-diddilly-docus thing. He created this thing. He created plants, trees and things in heaven, but they got screwed up. They're screwed up there now and some of the planets won't even support life. The others that can support life are barely hanging on. Yahweh hopes to save all of them. He's not content with letting one perish, He says.

40 **Verse 13, And the evening and then the morning were the Third Day.**

41 **Verse 21, So Yahweh created great sea creatures and every living thing that moves, with which the waters abounded, according to their kind; and every winged bird...** He did this all for man. *... according to its kind. And Yahweh saw that it was fitting...* For mankind and for all the other beings.

42 Yahweh enjoys these same foods. He has one place that He doesn't let them contaminate. Satan's angry because she can't contaminate it because she's not allowed there anymore.

43 **Verse 23, So the evening and then the morning...**

44 **Verse 24, Then Yahweh said...** That is, He commanded. That word means commanded. He also required it. *...Let the earth bring forth the living creature according to its kind: cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth, each according to its kind. And it was so.*

45 **Verse 25, And Yahweh made the beast of the earth according to its kind, cattle according to its kind, and everything that creeps on the earth according to its kind. And Yahweh saw that it was right...** This is perfect for man.

46 **Verse 26, Then Yahweh said: I will make man in My image, according to My likeness; they will have rulership over...** Notice what He's putting them over. *...the fish of the sea, over the birds of the*

**air, over the cattle, and over all the earth and over every creeping thing with which the earth creeps...** He's putting you over all this.

47 People learn less about what makes life than they do about everything else. They'll learn about television sets, automobiles, how to make money, how to play and how to literally waste their time with entertainment.

48 There was an acquaintance of mine one time who I had bought something from and I was amazed when I walked into his house. This was years ago. He had one wall that was literally covered with entertainment. He had a huge television set and all kinds of lights flashed at you when a song was playing or any kind of music. He had this thing dressed up totally. I asked, how much time do you spend in here? He said, "All I can." I asked, well what do you learn from this? He looked at me kind of blank. There's nothing there to teach anyone anything. It just lulls you to sleep. It's the same thing you learn in front of a television with these goofy movies that they started putting out fifty years ago that have brought the world so low there's no way of coming back out of it without Yahweh's help.

49 **Verse 27, So Yahweh created man in His own image. In the image of Yahweh...**

50 **Verse 28, Then Yahweh blessed him, and Yahweh said to him: Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth and subdue it...** I could preach fifty sermons on this word, subdue. It entails all the things that you have to learn.

51 Yahweh showed Adam and Eve and said, "You have to learn this and you have to guard it. This is your religion. When you do this, you're worshipping Me and serving Me. You're becoming My true, loyal and trusted servants when you do this." That's what He offered to Adam and Eve.

52 **Verse 29, And Yahweh said: Behold, I have given you every herb that yields seed which is on the face of all the earth, and every tree whose fruit yields seed; to you it shall be for food...** For your benefit.

53 Yahweh said the same thing to the Kingdom of Priests. He said, "Follow My instructions and My Laws." That means worship too. **Serve** means *to worship*. Any dictionary will tell you that worship is the same in Book One as Book Two. It means service to Yahweh, yes, because it's obedience. It's not that He needs you to hand Him a plate of food or anything like this, but it means you're doing His Laws and you're learning so you're doing what He created mankind to do.

54 He created mankind to learn these things. Subdue means to learn it so you can teach it to others. That takes some effort.

55 If this man who had this stupid music room full of TV sets, flashing lights, stereos and other entertainment systems had spent half the time that he spent on those things on reading these great Laws with this great wisdom that Yahweh gives you, he would have been able to turn people from sin, and disease. He didn't.

56 The word, **keep**, means *to celebrate*. It's a time of rejoicing when you come together to celebrate because you come together to learn Yahweh's Way. It's learning to live in peace and enjoy the righteous things around you. This is the greatest thing you could do. The very greatest thing you could do on earth is learn this, learn what makes peace and learn what makes your family peaceful and joyous.

57 **Keep** means *to observe*. It's the same as to observe the Sabbath. We're talking about the word keep where Yahweh says He set man in the garden to dress it and to keep it. In **verse 29** He says subdue it; that's what it means. Dress and keep. ...*to protect...* To keep it from being changed so there will always be this wholesome food you can enjoy and everyone born to you can enjoy. ...*to protect, to guard, to take care of, to tend, preserve it...* It means preservation.

58 Do you remember I covered some of this a few weeks before the Feast. Father Yahweh said you're a peculiar people. You're peculiar because you're learning what Yahweh created you for. You're learning this. Think of how much time it would take to try to learn about a grain of wheat, how to create a grain of wheat and put life into it so it will grow. When I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories, we got some information about this team of scientists who had created this egg. We were reading about it and laughing about it because it looked like an egg. It had a shell around it like an egg, it had a yellow yoke in it like an egg and it had white in it like an egg. No hen could hatch a chicken out of it because there was no life in it. There was something missing in it.

59 If I remember the article correctly, the scientists said, "We can build a better earth than this." They were boasting saying, "I could build a better earth than what we have." One of the guys said, "I would challenge you not to build another earth but only a grain of wheat." They probably could build a grain of wheat, but getting it to grow where the life would be in it and the life would come to you when you eat it; they cannot do. Your body needs to take life out of grains of wheat for food.

60 Those who are bored, why don't you get your mind on building a grain of wheat? See if you can do it. You'll be able to do it one of these days if you

pay attention, learn these Laws of Yahweh, start practicing them and see exactly what we're getting and what we need to live on. You can't live without food. If you did without food on the Day of Atonement, you know how much we depend on food. To be healthy, you have to depend on a wholesome, healthy food supply.

61 *...support...* That is body support or life support. It means a position that Yahweh is offering you also. That's what that word meant when He told Adam and Eve He was going to give them authority over this. He said to hold it and not to let it go. He said to continue to hold it and not let it go. He said not to spoil it but to shelter it and to permanently do this. *...to maintain...* Maintain it in great condition. *...maintain the peace...* Yes, it means maintain peace. Do all of this which means you can maintain peace if you have healthy minds and bodies to work with. You can actually maintain the peace.

62 Man's whole idea is to shun this. That's what He's done. He's thrown it away. Man has thrown away the great Laws that were given us because of his illegal lust. Salvation is the Plan of Yahweh. *...salvation...* This actually means salvation for mankind, as you see in **Genesis 1**. It's also in **Yahchanan 1:1** where it says in the beginning was this Plan. The Plan was to support life and to even have everlasting life. The goals of the world are illegal lust, excitement, play, foolish tranquility, stupidity, and ignorance.

63 If you remember now, we came to the word **preservation** and we stopped. We stopped in Hebrews because this is also talking about the same thing. You'll see this if you start watching for it after this sermon. You'll see it all the way through the Holy Scriptures. The apostles knew what they were supposed to be learning.

64 Yliyah knew what he was supposed to be learning and teaching. That's what he was teaching to his school of the prophets. He was teaching them farming, the raising of cattle and sheep. Yahweh called him out to do a great Work. Yahweh had already trained Ylisha. He had been trained by some of the greatest teachers there were before him. He was trained in Abilene, by the way. It was all in Abilene.

---

**Yliyah knew what he was supposed to be learning and teaching. That's what he was teaching to his school of the prophets. He was teaching them farming, the raising of cattle and sheep. Yahweh called him out to do a great Work.**

---

65 **Hebrews 10:39. But we are not of those who draw back...** Now, the world has drawn back away from Yahweh's Laws. Don't forget He created man for the purpose of learning His Laws. Don't forget it. He created you, and placed you on earth to learn these Laws.

66 Now, if you don't believe this, you will in these coming two years. We have less than two years when four-fifths of the earth's population is going to be wiped out. We were talking about that just yesterday. I said, most people are going to fail this. They look out at the world and they think, "We still have half a glass to play with," as that stupid preacher was saying. He said, "Some people look at the glass as half-empty and some as half-full, but we can look at it as half-full." It's getting less everyday. In this two year time period, Yahweh shows that it will come but it's like pains upon a woman with child. It's going to come slowly, Yahweh says. It's going to creep up on everyone.

67 You're hearing about these things on the news and you're seeing how these things are increasing in your life, especially you who were raised in The House of Yahweh and have healthy minds and bodies to work with, you don't see the pain or feel it. You don't feel or see what's going on in the hospitals, in the waiting rooms and in the clinics. You don't see the people in their own homes taking these pills to try to stop the pain.

68 If you would look at the television and see the advertisements they're putting forth, they're not advertising these pain pills for no reason. About ninety-seven percent of the audience as they're watching the commercials are sitting there wondering, "Will this help my pain to go away?" This is what the whole world is living with right now. Some of the doctors come straight out and tell them, "Some of this pain you just have to learn to live with because we don't have anything to give you to stop it." They can create the pain, but they can't stop it.

69 **Verse 39, But we are not of those who draw back to perdition...** This destruction. We're not like those who draw back to this destruction like the world has at this time. This is creeping up on the world. During the last part, these next two years, you're going to see it slowly creep in, but you'll see it increase all the time. You're going to see enough of an increase to know sexual diseases alone would wipe out the world totally. Sodomy alone would wipe out the world. Diseases spread to other people even through the contaminated foods you eat. They're getting worse too. The earth is being defiled more each day.

70 People don't keep these diseases to them-

selves. Most of the people, as Kahan Yedidiyah read this morning, don't even know they have these things yet. They don't know until it hits their brains or one of their bodily organs. That's what occurred to my brother who is twenty years younger than me. He has what they call Lupus Disease. Do you know what that is? They say it's a disease of the nervous system. It's because syphilis got into his nervous system, which is nothing but a computer, and fouled up his nervous system. He was driving a mail truck for the U.S. Post Office at that time. He was going home that evening and all of a sudden he couldn't drive. He couldn't control his legs or his feet. This is the shape you can get into also.

71 There are hundreds of thousands of people in America right now just like him. Their kidneys shut down and they have to take dialysis once, twice and even three times a week. But you think, "It won't occur to me." It will. You're going to see enough of it that you're going to know Yahweh's wisdom should have been kept and it should have been kept by you. You shouldn't be dropping your heads and hating for me to speak to your ears at this time. You should be absorbing this and knowing you have a shot of stopping and coming out of it.

72 **...but of those who believe...** I was talking to one of these Sunday preachers. He was going on about "All you have to do is believe in Jesus Christ and you're saved." He doesn't even know what salvation is. He doesn't even know the first part of it. He doesn't even understand the first two chapters of **Genesis**.

73 I showed him in Hebrews that this plainly says the reason these people fell was because of unbelief. If you see what they did, they didn't practice Yahweh's Laws. That's what it plainly says. They refused to keep Yahweh's Laws. I said, this is unbelief. That's what you have right now; you have unbelief. I told him, you don't practice Yahweh's Laws. This is a sign and the greatest example of unbelief. That's what the New Testament says. His mind was still so confused, he still couldn't see it. He thought the Laws were something they kept back in the primitive days when people carried clubs and threw rocks at one another. They don't do that anymore.

74 **...but of those who believe...** That is, they follow the faith. **...to the saving of the soul...** Of life. You're learning to save life, not only for yourself, but for the entire universe. Look back to **verse 22**.

75 **Hebrews 10:22. Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of the faith...** That is, the full Plan of salvation. The full Plan of salvation is what we saw in **Genesis 1** and **2. ...having our hearts sprinkled...** That's the sprinkling of the ashes of

the red heifer, if you remember the true translation. **...from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with purified water.**

76 **Verse 23, Let us hold fast the confession of the faith...** We just got through seeing this word means preserving life. It's for the preserving of life.

77 Go back to **Genesis** and read about this word **dress**.

78 **Genesis 2:15. Then Yahweh took the man and put him in the garden of Eden...** We put "to work and care for it," the *King James Version* says "to dress and keep."

79 This word, **dress**, actually means *to worship*. Yahshua said, "You worship Me? Do what I tell you to do. You love Me? Do what I tell you to do." The word, **dress**, is **abad**. *The prime root means to work in any sense of the form, to till.* Look in **Genesis 4:2**; this is talking about Adam and Eve.

80 **Genesis 4:2. Then she bore again; this time his brother Abel was born. Now Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground...** This word **tiller** is the same word as **dress**. He was a tiller. Yahweh put him in the garden to dress and keep. The Hebrew word there is **abad**.

81 Now, Abel was **abad**, the same thing; the same word is used there as tiller of the ground. He was a priest learning the Laws of Yahweh, the Laws of agriculture. Why? So he could teach it to others and teach them not to change what Yahweh had created. We have to teach the whole universe. We have to first teach the world this and then teach the whole universe. The word is **abad**. Look at **Hebrews 11** where He's speaking of Abel.

82 **Hebrews 11:4. By the faith Abel offered to Yahweh a more excellent sacrifice...** You read in **Genesis** where Cain brought a few vegetables and Abel brought an animal. The commentators get so twisted up on this. They know what the word means. The word means *a bloodless gift* and it also means *a blood gift*. The Hebrew word means the same thing.

83 It's not talking about what they brought, it's talking about what was in them, what one came to teach and the other one didn't. It was talking about the obeying and learning of Yahweh's Word. **Abad** means *tiller of the ground*. He was an **abad**, a learner of agriculture, a learner of seeds, a learner of animals and everything with which the earth creeps. That's what Abel was, but Cain was not.

84 Cain was traveling to and fro hunting excitement. His lifestyle is what displeased Yahweh; that's the reason it wasn't acceptable to Yahweh. It was because of sin. Sin is the breaking of Yahweh's Laws. Yahweh's Laws say, "Don't do this and don't do that and you will have joy and gladness." Cain

did not do that; he was a servant of the Gods. He was a full-fledged Christian. He said the Law was done away with.

85 Anyway, when you're studying you'll see this later. I'll go into it deeper later.

86 **Abad** means *to serve, servant...* Now, he's a tiller of the ground. He put man in the garden to dress and keep or till it. He put him in the garden to till and to care for or to dress and keep. The same word there is **abad**. It means *servant, to work, worship...* That's what it is; that's what worship is. It's learning Yahweh's Way and being able and willing to guard this and teach it throughout all eternity. What they've done to cause this is getting away from Yahweh's Way, Yahweh's Laws or Yahweh's service.

87 Look over to **Proverbs 12**. I want to reinforce this as much as I can and show you that most of the Holy Scriptures are speaking about the same thing. If you'll get your mind on those two chapters in **Genesis**, you'll see that almost every one of the prophets and apostles refers to this. I got away from it because I thought everyone knew it. I thought I had brought enough out on it to show it but apparently I didn't. Maybe you won't forget it this time.

88 **Proverbs 12:11. He who tills his land...** The same word **abad** is used here, to dress it and keep it. It actually means worship, he who worships Yahweh, he who farms according to the Laws of the Scriptures, he who raises cattle according to the Laws of agriculture, he who worships according to Yahweh's Law. If you farm or raise chickens, if you raise them according to Yahweh's Laws, you worship Yahweh.

89 **He who tills his land will be satisfied with food, but he who chases rainbows...** They ate, they slept, and they rose up to play; they run to and fro. They rent big expensive houses and then they can't wait to get out of them and go have fun. They seek after fun. They rent these big houses that cost them two thousands dollars a month. They think, "This is going to make me very happy to live in this; look how beautiful this temple is, Yahshua." He said, "Don't put your stock in this; put it in the Laws of Yahweh." Praise Yahweh.

90 They rent these big houses for two thousand dollars a month and they can't wait to get out of them to go have fun. Fun is not in that house. I don't care how beautiful you make it; you can make it out of gold or make your toilets out of gold and it still won't make you joyous. It's not a peaceful thing to the human body. Praise Yahweh. Surely that point is clear.

91 **Proverbs 12:1. Whoever loves instruction loves knowledge...** They find peace also. **...but he who hates correction is brutish; to be consumed by**

**fire.**

92 **Verse 2, A righteous man receives honor from Yahweh, but a man of wicked devices...** Like Cain was. **...he will be condemned.**

93 **Verse 3, A man will not be established by wickedness, but the root of the righteous cannot be pulled up.**

94 **Verse 4, A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband, but she who causes shame is like rottenness in his bones...** They pass laws so the wife of your bosom can cause you shame but she can do it in secret and she doesn't have to tell you. Then she comes back and defiles you. These are the laws that the deceived and confused governments are passing for all the world. Do you want to go out and be a part of that system? Maybe I better bring some more x-rated sermons.

95 **Verse 5, The thoughts of the righteous are right, but the counsel; advice, of the wicked is deceitful.**

96 **Verse 6, The words of the wicked ambush for blood, but the speech of the upright delivers them...** This goes on and on.

97 **Verse 11, He who tills...** Or worships the way Yahweh tells him to; that person will find joy, peace, love and everything you truly want out of life if you will just set your heart to seek peace and pursue it.

98 **Verse 12, The wicked covet the plunder of evil...** Yes, forever coveting the plunder or something that will not bring him joy at all. Let's look over to **Proverbs 28**.

99 **Proverbs 28:19. He who tills his land will have plenty...** This same word is **abad**, meaning *dress, keep, guard, and protect* over all these things Yahweh has given you that He created for you. Protect and keep them.

100 **Verse 10, He who causes the upright to go astray in an evil way...** Go astray from what Yahweh created him to do. **...he will fall into his own pit; but the upright will have a righteous possession.**

101 **Verse 11, The rich man is wise in his own eyes, but the poor who has understanding sees right through him.**

102 **Verse 12, When the righteous rejoice in power, there is great glory; when the wicked rise up, men hide themselves...** You have to understand all of this that it's speaking of here. It's speaking of peace or what you should want in your life. It's also speaking of the disruption of peace.

103 **Verse 13, He who conceals his sins will not be blessed, but he who confesses and forsakes them will have mercy...** And be rewarded for it.

104 Remember what He said now to Cain. Cain

was a tiller of the ground. Let's go back and read that again in **Genesis**, then we'll go to one more Scripture and I'll be through.

**105 Genesis 4:2. Then she bore again; this time his brother Abel was born. Now Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground...** Both of those come from the same word and this is what's confusing to the commentators. They can't understand why this was translated in such a way. It doesn't make sense either in the way the *King James Version* translated it. Abel was actually a teacher of righteousness; he was a teacher of Yahweh's Laws. Cain was not.

**106 Verse 3, And on one of Yahweh's Sabbaths...** Here again, people get off wondering, "Well, was it the Sabbath or was it something else?" They miss the point He's making here. One time they gathered together and Cain brought an offering. **... brought an offering of the fruit of the ground...** The same word is used for the offering Abel brought.

**107 Verse 4, And Abel, besides bringing his offering of the fruit of the ground...** We added that part. **...also brought a sacrifice of the firstlings of his flock...** The same word is used in both places; it means the same thing. Cain's offering wasn't acceptable to Yahweh. **...And Yahweh honored Abel and his offerings;**

**108 Verse 5, But He did not honor Cain and his offering. And Cain was very angry, and his countenance fell.**

**109 Verse 6, So Yahweh said to Cain: Why are you angry? Why are you downcast?**

**110 Verse 7, If you do righteousness...** If you keep His Laws. **...will you not be accepted?...** His sacrifices or his offerings could not be honored because they were of sin. They were probably even unclean; they were probably defiled.

**111** This was about a hundred and thirty or thirty-five years from the time of Adam and Eve. Did you get that? Did you hear me? This was about a hundred and thirty-five years after the time of Adam and Eve. This was when Yahweh said, "I have no one to till the ground." That meant He had no one who worshipped Him; He had no one to teach His Laws. He sent Adam and Eve out from Him and out from the Tree of Life. Well, He didn't send them out; they took themselves out, the same way the people are doing today.

**112 ...And if you do not do righteousness, sin is crouching at your door...** In **Romans** we see this same thing in he who farms or tills according to the Laws of Yahweh.

**113 Romans 3:10. As it is written: There is none righteous, no, not one...** It's not speaking of The House of Yahweh and those who are following Yahweh's Laws. It's speaking of the Christian world

and Adam and Eve at the time when they were breaking Yahweh's Laws. Yahweh said, "There is none righteous." It's the same thing He said in **Genesis**.

**114** There are none righteous in the world today. They pretend they are righteous while they bring the evil and destruction.

**115 Verse 9, Well then, are we better than they? Not in any way. We have already charged that all men, both Yahdaim and Greeks, are under sin.**

**116 Verse 10, As it is written: There is none righteous, no, not one.**

**117 Verse 11, There is none who understands; there is none who seek after Yahweh...** Or seek after His way.

**118 Verse 12, They all have gone out of the way, they have together become unprofitable; there is none who does righteousness, no, not one.**

**119 Verse 13, Their throat is an open tomb...** That is, bringing death. **...with their tongues they have practiced deceit...** Teaching deceit. They teach you don't have to obey the Laws or have anything to do with the Laws which is the very reason Yahweh created mankind. He created them to uphold and obey His Laws. **...the poison of asps is under their lips:**

**120 Verse 14, Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness; deceit and oppression.**

**121 Verse 15, Their feet are swift to shed blood;**

**122 Verse 16, Destruction and misery are in their ways...** Who is He speaking about here? He's speaking about what was read to you in the news articles and what's being practiced in the world today.

**123 Verse 17, And the way of peace they have not known...** No, they can't even find peace because their minds are confused.

**124 Verse 18, There is no reverence of Yahweh before their eyes...** There's no worship of Him; that's what that word means.

**125 Verse 19, Now we know that as long as the Law is preached, they who are under the Law will preach it, so that every mouth will be silenced, and all the world may become under the judgment of Yahweh...** This is taking place and is going to take place in this time period we're in right now.

**126** All nations are going to come under this judgment because they're going to see for themselves that what Yahweh said they would bring upon themselves is actually true. Even the very young, brethren, are suffering today. They're being born with these things and as they grow older, it's getting worse. You will see these things more and more.

**127** I don't know if you saw President Bush's speech on the pandemics that we're going to go through. They've issued about seven and a half billion dollars to give flu shots that I would say are probably worthless. From what I understand the vaccines will do more to spread it than to help it.

Seven hundred and fifty billion dollars is going to be allocated for this.

**128 Verse 20, Because anyone who does anything outside of the Law, will not be justified before Him, for through the Law comes full knowledge of sin...** Yahweh shows us through the Law that this will bring these curses upon you.

129 Now, we just barely touched on this word, **dress**, but it means *service*... Service to Yahweh. ...*labor*.... Your labor of love, the spreading of this message. *Abad, as a verb, means to serve, to cultivate, enslave work. The verb is first used in Genesis 2:5, and there was not a man to till the ground...* Let's go back there quickly. I won't go much longer.

130 He was speaking before the birth of Abel. Abel was the man who Yahweh chose to till the ground, which wasn't actually tilling the ground, it was learning Yahweh's Laws. He planted Yahweh's seed in the minds of people, or Yahweh's Laws in

the minds of people.

**131 Genesis 2:5. Before any plant of the field was in the earth, and before any herb of the field had grown: for Yahweh had not caused it to rain on the earth, and there was no man to work the ground...** The *King James Version* has **till** here, we put **work** because we didn't understand it either. The word there is **abad**. He put him in charge of it to learn it, keep it and teach about it.

132 That is all given; that's man's authority. That's the reason man was created. We'll get deeper into this the next time I speak. Hopefully, maybe, we'll finish at least this tiny portion of this great lesson that Yahweh wants you to learn on how and why He created you and put you on this earth. It all gets back to the basics of life. You can't live without it. Man has destroyed it and is destroying it more everyday.

133 May Yahweh bless your understanding. I'll turn it over to the next speaker. I love you, brethren.

## Where Will It End?

We are in the last three and one-half year time period of man's governments of and by rebellious religions that are against Yahweh. The Savior says this is what you will bring upon yourselves in the last three and one-half years.

### ●Mattithyah 24:7, 12, 21-22, 29—

7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; disease epidemics, and earthquakes in place after place:

12 And because iniquity: the breaking of Yahweh's Law, will abound, the love of the many will grow cold.

21 For then will be great tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

29 Immediately, but after the tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

The disease epidemics are very soon to follow this writing. They will be extreme. They are caused by the sins of mankind. Yahweh's 613 Laws would have guided you away from these epidemics, but you refused them. You refused the great wisdom of Yahweh. Now it's too late to stop the pandemic of diseases. They are here because you created them by the sins you have committed. What you have sown, you will now reap in great abundance. You may not believe Yahweh now, but you will soon believe Him if you live through the next two years.

Notice, these curses will be upon the priest and preacher as well as all who follow them.

### ●Isayah 24:1-6—

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste. Its face is perverted, and its inhabitants are scattered abroad.

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for it has come to pass that this judgment has been pronounced. *For Yahweh has said: A curse causeless does not come (Proverbs 26:2). I did not bring this curse upon you; you brought this curse upon yourselves because of the evil you are practicing.*

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

For full details concerning these prophecies, and many others for this time period, you need our books, *The End* and *The Lost Faith of the Apostles and Prophets*. You also need to contact the only prophesied Work of Yahweh to find out what you need to do now to endure these horrible curses that rebellious religions are causing.

12-05 Prophetic Word letter

---

# *Chapter Twenty-Nine*

## **The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #15: Are We Worshipping The Buffalo? Did Israyl Worship The Ark Of The Covenant?**

**11/19/05**

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. It's too cold to stay outside so I see we have a big crowd! That cold weather helps!

2 There are many more cases of mutations and viruses arising every day. One of them is called the Dengue Fever. It's spelled a little bit strange but you pronounce it dang-ee or dang-a. It's here in Texas. It causes fever, headaches, rash, upset stomach, and dizziness; all the things you've been having lately! It's pretty dangerous. It's kind of a cousin or a cross of the Hepatitis C. Yahweh showed these diseases would be multiplied. He said, "Your sins have multiplied upon you." They are multiplying in this time period right here.

3 The world is getting very dangerous. That's the reason you need to stay out of it. Get somebody else to do your shopping for you! I'm going to try my best to stay out of the stores until after these pagan holidays are over. This is the time of year, too, when your pagan kinfolks try to find out where you are and get close to you. They'll want you to come around so they can smear their bugs on you! They may not know what they're doing, but Satan knows what she's doing.

4 The Catholic Church said the reason they like this pagan system so much, with the Christmas and the Turkey day, is because of the energy they generate. They latched onto these from the other Gods and brought them into their religion. They've nourished them, fed them and brought them up even stronger than they were to begin with.

5 Go to **Mattithyah 24**. I want to remind you of this because this is the time of year that they try to get you to come visit them. They will say, "Let us come see you for a while. We've got these gifts, but you can put the Feast days on them or whatever." I normally tell them to take those things and cram them! I don't want any part of it and I think you should do that too. I think you should tell them to find a place to hide them so you can't see them.

6 **Mattithyah 24** is for this time period. It's definitely speaking of the end as you see in **verse 3**. Then He talks about these disease epidemics. Now, as I've said before, He wouldn't say this unless they're going to be strong.

7 All the health organizations are expecting this bird flu to be the strongest pandemic that has ever hit mankind. They're saying so. Whether it does or not, or whether it continues to grow and spread, I don't know. This may not be it, but then it may be. It may be the start of a huge depopulation here.

8 Don't be fooled by what they're saying. They're saying that it came from wild birds and then it crossed over into the chickens. They're damned liars and they know it. They know this comes from sexually transmitted diseases that were given to the chickens in the first place and then crossed over to the wild birds. There's nothing on earth anymore that's not defiled by mankind. Mankind is doing it. You can see this in the way hepatitis and all the other diseases are mutating. This is what's taking place and where we're getting the bird flu. Man



has helped it along tremendously. It's for this time period when sin is at its peak.

9 At this same time period, stay away from the unconverted kin. Look over to **Yeremyah**. I know you're familiar with this Scripture but I want to remind you of it. This holiday, along with all the pagan holidays, are condemned. Yahweh says you can't worship Him and worship the way these nations worship their Gods. You can try but it won't work. You're shut off from Yahweh.

10 Any little attempt you make or allow them to make at pulling you into their filth is going to show in your face. I brought this out in the last sermon. Remember, I showed your sins actually come forth in your face? I can see them; I know Yahweh can see them. I'm beginning to be able to study a face closely and see the different sins within that face. Not only that, we have doctors and herbalists who can do the same thing. It's nothing miraculous, it's just a matter of knowing what to look for.

11 **Yeremyah 10:1. Hear the word which Yahweh speaks concerning you, O house of Israyl...** Please hear this.

12 **Verse 2, This is what Yahweh says: Do not learn the way; religious practices, of the heathen...** Don't learn them. Don't even have a part in them. Don't have anything to do with them. Get them away from your mind.

13 **Verse 3, For the religious customs of the peoples are vain...** If you look up this word, **vain**, it shows it's useless, not beneficial in any way.

14 This time of the year they start showing these hobos who choose to live in poverty. They showed one who was down there on my land, who's been camped out for several years on my land. There are three others, two men and a woman who are also down there. They're living in tents. I've said nothing to them. I don't talk to them; I don't care for them being there.

15 They're all over now. In fact, If you buy new land, they have a paper that you have to sign authorizing the sheriff to go out and run the squatters off your land. He will do so then. Well, he can't keep them from coming back, but you sign this paper showing he was supposed to. Then, when you find them later, you can call him and he'll come out and run them off. He won't go out there to begin with. You have to sign the paper saying you want him to. If you don't sign that paper saying you want the squatters ran off your land, then later on when you find squatters on the land, they won't come out and do anything about it. Then you have to go to court and get them removed through the courts.

16 They showed these people on the television. They showed the people going down there and how much they loved them. They hugged their necks and gave them something to eat for one day. It's all a big show of vanity. That's all it is. It's to bring in money to their coffers that are already overstocked. The things they're doing with the money that comes in are evil.

17 I don't know if you saw it, but they showed on the news a line of cars filled up with people giving a can of food to these poor suckers like the ones who live on my land. I would they had paid their rent! Maybe I'll send them a bill and let them pay their rent for the last ten years! They've been there for about ten years I know! No, I'm just kidding; I don't want that.

18 It's all vanity what they're doing. There's nothing beneficial about Christmas. Yahweh says it's vain; it is. You can't find anything beneficial in it. You're worse off at the end of one of those celebrations than you were to begin with. This year, it's even worse because they're claiming the credit cards are maxed out already but the people are going to add more to their burdens by going out and buying worthless presents. These are presents people try to take back afterwards to get money out of them. A big majority does that anyway.

19 They have about twenty cash registers at Walmart that are ready to take your money and they have one person in the return zone! There's always a long line. There are more people in the return zone than there are at the twenty registers trying to pay out.

20 **Verse 3, For the religious customs of the peoples are vain...** If you remember now, **Revelation** shows the final judgment of this. Yahweh shows when the great earthquake strikes New York City and the cities of the nations fall, the businessmen who promote this are saying, "Who's going to buy our crappola anymore? Who's going to buy these items no one wants? If we can't sell them at this time of year we can't sell them at all." This is when the worthless items are sold.

21 The things you need for the basic, everyday way of life, you will go and buy those without coaxing, but you won't the other things. Now, there's another worry of "Can I get bird flu from the turkey I eat for Thanksgiving?" The businessmen are assuring them, "No, it's not in that Thanksgiving turkey. It may be in the other turkeys, but not in that Thanksgiving turkey." It's so funny how they push this and then they retract it.

22 **Verse 3, For the religious customs of the peo-**

**ples are vain; worthless! For one cuts a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax...** That's what they do.

23 In Washington D.C., you can watch on the news how they're going to fix this huge tree that's higher than this building here. They are called the uplifted places. These promote and generate energy you wouldn't believe. It's more so now that we have television.

24 **Verse 4, They decorate it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, so that it will not move; topple over...** Yes, it is the Christmas tree.

25 **Verse 5, They are upright, like a palm tree, but they cannot speak; they must be carried, because they cannot go by themselves. Do not give them reverence! They cannot do evil, nor is it in them to do righteousness!...** They have no power on their own so the evil generated with them comes from the religion that's pushing them.

26 **Verse 8, But they are altogether senseless; as one they are consumed by their foolishness; their stock is a doctrine of vanities...** That's all it amounts to.

27 **Verse 10, But Yahweh is the true Mighty One! He is the living Father and the everlasting...** He's the only Lawgiver Who is able to give you life. He won't give it if you go after these ways. You cut yourself off from Him if you do.

28 **Verse 11, This is what you will say to them; These Gods (elohim), which have not made the heavens and the earth, will perish from the earth...** All of you who participate in this stupidity are going to perish.

29 Bird flu is no laughing matter and neither is this Dengue Fever that they've got here in Texas. The STDs that are mutating right now are not a laughing matter. They're very serious things that are going to multiply so much in the next few years, they will make a believer out of you. You may die along with the Christmas tree if you follow after these things.

30 Let's turn over to **Isayah 59**. These things are going to come upon you, Yahshua said; they're going to come upon the world. Ten thousand will die at your right side if you're of Yahweh. They'll die at your right hand but they won't come near you. You may go near them and get them but they won't come near you if you stay away from these people and you stay away from the Gods who spread them.

31 **Isayah 59:1. Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save...** He has His House; He says it's the protected place. He says, "Come and

---

I don't know what more you could want from the Scriptures. They say over and over to cleanse. It's said through the disciples and Yahshua Himself. Every person who was inspired to write, wrote about the cleansing process that went on, that cleansed Yahweh's people.

---

cleanse." Yahshua Himself said, "Go to the priest and cleanse."

32 I don't know what more you could want from the Scriptures. They say over and over to cleanse. It's said through the disciples and Yahshua Himself. Every person who was inspired to write, wrote about the cleansing process that went on, that cleansed Yahweh's people. Yahshua added to this and said, "Go and sin no more lest a worse thing comes upon you." He even gave the example of sweeping the House clean and giving it a stage to where these new Gods could enter in that come out of the ground or are brought up with the trees. He said the last estate of that man will be worse than the first.

33 **Verse 2, But your own iniquities have separated you from your Father...** And they'll eventually separate you with death permanently. **...and your own sins have caused Him to hide His face from you...** Yes, He will hide His face from you if you celebrate this or let your kinfolks pull you back. Your kinfolks are already damaged, diseased and dying. Yahweh hasn't called them at this time. Love them or not, you need to love Yahweh more. You need to pay attention to what He says. He's not willing that any should perish. There will be a day when they will understand.

34 If they cause you to celebrate that damned Christmas tree, you won't have another opportunity at all. You will burn in hell along with the false prophets who are bringing it on. It's that serious. It's as serious as syphilis, AIDS and all these damnable diseases that are taking over the world right now. Kahan Yedidiyah is going to bring more on this as we continue. He's going to show, each time, these diseases and how they mutate from sexually transmitted diseases. That's not all; I have a bundle here but I don't have time to read them. He'll bring this out if you'll pay attention to what he brings.

35 Notice how mankind is the one who has created this. It didn't just happen. It happened

because the God Hap is pushing the Christmas tree, fornication and adultery. That's the way it happened.

36 If you do this, Yahweh will hide His face from you. He won't hear you. You're cut off from Him. If you worship Gods, you have no connection in this House. You're cut off from Yahweh when you turn yourself or give yourself over to Gods. Remember **Romans 6:16** says you belong to whom you obey. Go worship that Christmas tree and you belong to the Gods. Go to the family, visit with them and you belong to the Gods. He tells you, "Come out of the world and be separate." How much plainer can it be? Then you will be protected by Yahweh, He said. Can it be any plainer than that? I don't think so.

37 **Verse 3, For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; sin. Your lips have spoken lies, your tongue has muttered perverseness...** This is all in breaking the Sabbath, stealing tithes from Yahweh or worshipping the Christmas tree. Being a part of it is not being a part of Yahweh.

38 **Verse 4, No one calls for justice, nor does any plead for truth. They trust in vanity...** They're trusting in vanity to save them.

39 **Verse 6, ... and the act of violence is in their hands...** This is what's bringing them to unsolvable wars and incurable diseases. They have no way to undo it because their minds are confused. It's called Babylon in the Scriptures.

40 **Verse 7, Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood; their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths...** They're filled with fornication and adultery.

41 **Verse 8, They do not know the way of peace...** Or of health.

42 Yahweh is taking you out, training you and bringing you out of this sin-sick world. He's opened your mind to understanding the best things you can do, which are the basic ways of health.

43 Former President Bill Clinton is on the news again. He's saying how he wrecked his body and how he brought his body down to where he has this heart disease. He's not over it yet. He thinks he is, but he's not. He doesn't even associate it with these past sins of fornication and adultery. One day, maybe he will. Maybe if he hears my voice, he'll associate it with the sins of his past.

44 Another one is Mohammed Ali; he's a product of syphilis. Bill Clinton is too. He doesn't know he is yet, but he's a product of syphilis being in him and his family. Syphilis comes out in every different part of the body. They have something dif-

ferent to call it depending on whatever part of the body it comes out in. If it's in your liver, they call it disease of the liver. This Dengue disease affects the liver, too, so does Hepatitis C. They affect the liver. Where do they come from? They come from illegal sex, fornication, adultery and women having multiple lovers. It starts at such young ages today. It's so ridiculous how sin has crept in and keeps multiplying.

45 The cleansing of your body will get rid of this if you're true to the cleansing. Now, let me tell you what takes place if you're not true to it. Start the four-oil treatment and some of the parasites will start to die. If you don't complete it, you're going to have sick ones in there that are half-dead that cross with others. They put out deformed children. It's like the deformed children in the state schools. This is what takes place with these bugs that are put in your body through multiple lovers. They're there; they're in your body. If you've ever committed these sins, they're in your body.

46 I would say that everyone in the world has a form of syphilis today, in one form or another. You've already suffered from it. You can get rid of this with the cleansing. If you don't do it right or you half do it, the next thing you know, you could be running naked down the highway and keel over with a heart attack. This is how serious it is. You could be running naked down this road right here. Have you seen it? Do you know what I'm talking about? This is what can take place in your brain in the most serious parts of it. The other part is, "Man, I hurt." You have this sickness here or you hurt here. You have pain in your knees, arms and elbows. They don't associate it with their past sins because the doctor says it's arthritis or pleurisy. They come up with these names to keep you from knowing. Some of you are admitting these things now so that's a great blessing.

47 When you start doing these cleanses or if you haven't done them completely, start over and do it right. Don't half do them because you only halfway get rid of them and then they multiply, mutate and cause everything but health.

48 This power blend of honey that I told you to get on, you really need it. You will see benefits from this in the first week. It gives you energy. It won't give you energy if you overeat or stuff yourself with things that aren't supposed to be put there or if you don't use moderation like the priest have taught and is in the Scriptures. Scriptures say use moderation in all things. Then, if you weight your body down, fill it with too much alcohol or nicotine it won't help you.

49 No, nicotine doesn't cause cancer. I'd bet everything I have in my pocket that nicotine doesn't cause cancer. I know people whose lungs are filled up and they have no elasticity left in their lungs, but they don't have cancer because they don't eat pork or unclean foods. Unclean foods and unclean environments cause cancer. They wouldn't even do that if it weren't for the sexually transmitted viruses that enter those cells. That's where you get the cancer.

50 No, nicotine doesn't do it. It can fill your lungs and stop them from working, it can take all the energy from your body to digest it, but no, it doesn't cause cancer. That's a lie that's been stuck out there. If they would tell the truth about cigarettes, nicotine and the chemicals they put in them, then they would stop more people from smoking. I hope that nobody here smokes anymore. The cost alone in one year would buy you a storage trailer and fill it with basic things that you're going to need before these dark days are over.

51 The Ultimate Power Blend with the honey, you can't beat it. It's the very best food on earth. It's the best. It's the only food that I know of that's absolutely perfect. The way it's blended with that power blend, it makes it the best. You'll notice it the very first week.

52 Someone called me the other day and said, "Did you know they're promoting kimchi to fight the bird flu?" The doctor on this show was saying, "We don't know anything about this stuff, but we know it won't stop the bird flu." They were trying to tell him, "But it is; it's killing it in chickens." He said, "Well a chicken is not a human being so don't trust in it." They're going to do everything they can. What they want you to trust in is that shot, but they have to admit, no, it doesn't help either. It can even spread it.

53 If you cut yourself off from Yahweh, nothing can help you. Remember that. Not the kimchi, the honey or anything will help you. You'll be cut off.

54 Let's turn over to **Malakyah**. This is not the subject. I'll get into it in a little while if I don't run out of time. We just saw how our sins cut us off from Yahweh. Here in **Malakyah 2** he's speaking of priests. Do you think because you're a priest you don't have to obey the Law? You have to obey the Law even more; you should be an example to everyone in everything you do. He's speaking to the priests here.

55 **Malakyah 2:1. And now, O priests, this special command; charge, is for you.**

56 **Verse 2, If you will not hear, if you will not take this to heart—to give glory to My Name...**

How do you give glory to Yahweh's Name? Do you go home, talk to your children and tell them what a damned fool the priest was who brought the sermon? Do you run down The House of Yahweh, saying, "They want me to do this. They even want me to wash my feet before I come into the Sanctuary?"

57 If you run down The House of Yahweh to your children, is that building up glory for Yahweh's Name? If you run it down to the neighbors around you who don't want to obey the Laws and who the priests and counselors have talked to trying to get them to obey the Law and you get together with them and coax them with this and tell them how righteous they are, does that bring glory to Yahweh's Name? No, you bring glory to Yahweh's Name by reverencing Him, keeping His Laws and upholding His Laws.

58 One word against the Work Yahshua said. Just a word against the Work will never be forgiven. You'll always have this on your record even if you get into the Kingdom. You'll never be trusted because it's on your record. You will be a slave under the guidance of someone else who will not allow you to pull this boloney in the Kingdom of Yahweh. That's how serious it is.

59 ... **I will send a curse upon you! I will curse your blessings; yes, I have cursed them already, because you do not take this to heart...** You didn't take it seriously when you had the opportunity to prove yourself to Yahweh.

60 In **Malakyah 3**, He talks about stealing from Yahweh, stealing the silver, the money, or the tithes from Yahweh.

61 **Malakyah 3:8. Will a man rob Yahweh?...** Yes, you're stealing from Him. Is this taking it seriously and bringing glory to Yahweh's Name because you steal from Him and try to find excuses for taking money out of the Work that would help us promote this Work throughout the world? That's what our job is today. If you want no part of the job, you won't have part of it. Yahweh will see to that.

62 In **Malakyah 4** Yahweh says the burning is coming. Along with it are the disease epidemics that we're seeing right now. We'll participate in them unless we do something.

63 If you work towards building up our storehouse, if you work towards getting this Work out to the nations as we are charged to do in the Last Days, then He tells you what you'll get. Every promise in Yahweh's Word is conditional. It was to Israyl. He

said, "If you will do this..." A lot of them did. A lot of them will have their part in the Kingdom, Yahweh says that.

64 **Malakiah 3:11. And I will rebuke the devourer for your sake...** If you do this. Then, you won't wind up with lung cancer.

65 Speaking of cancer, notice the difference between Yahweh's Way and what the world is doing. They're just now finding out that abortion causes breast cancer. It has spread and multiplied in the last few years throughout the world. There's an element that develops in a woman's breast about the third month of pregnancy that prevents cancer. Now, if you abort the baby, then this ceases. They have it figured out down to the statistics. It runs close to a hundred percent that if you do an abortion, you are going to get cancer. Kill and be killed. He who lives by the sword will die by the sword. Yahweh has warned you.

66 The more children you have and nurse, the less likely you are at getting breast cancer. Their sins come back upon them, don't you see? You can't sin without it causing a curse to come upon you.

67 **Malakiah 3:2. But who may endure the day of His coming?.. You will if you'll just do what the priest says. ...And who will stand when He appears? For He is like a refiner's fire and like fuller's soap.**

68 **Verse 3, He will sit like a refiner and purifier of silver...** It was said by one of the apostles that He was coming and He'll either baptize you with water or with fire. Yahweh says, do what the seventh malak says and then He'll rebuke the devourer. Obedience is what will get you in.

69 I could entitle this sermon, *Are We Worshipping The Buffalo?* That's actually not what I want to bring, but I'll mention it. It's in the history. I know you haven't been studying the history because I've been asking questions and I know where everyone is lacking. I've got to get into the history of Israyl because that was our example with the twelve tribes.

70 Yahweh had a Work long before He sent Yahseph into Egypt and long before the twelve tribes came out of Egypt. He had a Work long before that. That's where Abraham got his knowledge and understanding of the truth. That's why he was true to Yahweh. Abraham paid tithes and so did his sons. Everyone who worships Yahweh pays tithes. Those who don't are following after Gods who are tempting you to steal.

71 Yahweh in His Words, prophecies and Laws don't cause you to stumble. Anything you see in the

---

The white buffalo picture hanging behind me is a symbol, hoping you won't forget and hoping people who see this will be reminded that we are the white buffalo in these Last Days. We were spoken of by our forefathers.

---

history of our forefathers who worshipped Yahweh, who He led and did mighty miracles through, He didn't cause them to stumble in any way when He said, "Put these things on the wall of the temple" or "Set this up in front of your sheep." He said, "Set this up in front of your people." There were pictures of animals and images of animals. They were all done by Yahweh's people.

72 The white buffalo picture hanging behind me is a symbol, hoping you won't forget and hoping people who see this will be reminded that we are the white buffalo in these Last Days. We were spoken of by our forefathers. The white buffalo symbol is very unique because it stands for a man. We've brought those prophecies out before. I'm wondering if everyone read those prophecies in that *Prophetic Word*. We brought those prophecies out so you could see them.

73 Do you remember how Miryam turned away from Mosheh? I'm wondering if she did it because she thought he was worshipping some boxes, some angels, some cherubim, a box or maybe the ark of the covenant. Did he buy this little box and worship it? I know some other priests in the Scriptures who Yahweh said were true to Him who seemed to be worshipping that little box. They weren't worshipping that box, but they were worshipping the Laws that were inside that box that it represented.

74 The picture of this white buffalo behind me that you see represents the Work in the Last Days that I hope you won't forget because it's a prophecy. Praise Yahweh. We can't be more righteous than Yahweh. Yahweh says our righteousness is as filthy rags. If you start trying to add to the Scriptures, you're in serious trouble.

75 I want you to look at this history of when the twelve tribes crossed the Yordan River. **Yahshua 4.** A lot of these things are hidden in prophecy, especially about Abilene, the Work that was going on there and The House of Yahweh that was there in Abilene before the twelve tribes were taken to Egypt. There was a reason for the twelve tribes going into Egypt.

It was so they could live among the Godworshippers, where the Gods had the power to rule, so they could get a taste of that way of life. The Gods had the power to rule in heaven, to rule the kingdoms of the universe; that's what Egypt represented at that time.

76 Our forefathers cried out to Yahweh and mourned for what the Gods were doing to them. They got the taste of what Yahweh wanted them to and then He brought them out. He brought them out of Egypt. Now, out of that group of people He brought out, there were many who made it and will make it into the first resurrection and the Kingdom. There were many who didn't, but it all fulfilled Yahweh's Plan of bringing forth a Savior, and then having that Savior sacrificed for all of mankind. That was the purpose.

77 It didn't take place in Abilene because the Work had to continue in Abilene. Yahshua sent His disciples out. We're going to see all this. The last Benyaminite to persecute The House of Yahweh, if you remember the prophecy that Yaaqob pronounced on Benjamin, he said, "You're a fierce wolf." You're a killer, in other words. You'll hunt your prey at night and you'll drag it off in the morning hours. He didn't just speak this, brethren, because he was just mumbling words. He actually gave us a prophecy there. The Benyaminites came right in with the other eleven tribes there. Then, a war took place between them.

78 The last Benyaminite who persecuted the House, at that time, before they went back to Abilene and got the Work started again was the Apostle Shaul, whose name was Saul. The other Saul who was so famous in the Scriptures was King Saul, who was also out of the bloodline of Benjamin.

79 I tell you this because I want to show you some things in the history of Israyl. I want to show you how Yahweh brought this out, and fulfilled His Plan. I especially want you to understand this Ark of the Covenant, what it's about and what we've got to do next in order to bring something about in The House of Yahweh.

80 I've harped on receiving the powers that your children are going to receive. Prophecy is going to come forth from them and they're going to be doing miraculous things. Your children, in The House of Yahweh, are going to be doing this.

81 **Yahshua 4:1. When the whole nation had finished crossing the Yordan, Yahweh then said to Yahshua...** We find out how Yahweh spoke to Yahshua, if you remember it. He wasn't talking to Yahshua face to face like I'm talking to you at this

time, He was speaking to Yahshua through words that had been written for him by Mosheh. Yahshua was well familiar with Mosheh's words and knew what was going to take place at Yordan. He knew how to perform each thing that was done. Get this in your mind because Mosheh was inspired to write this and then Yahshua believed in Mosheh. He believed in Yahweh and he also believed in Mosheh. He believed in Aaron also. He carried this out just exactly as Mosheh told him to do. This is given in the history of what took place here.

82 Yahweh then said to Yahshua, **Verse 2, Choose twelve men from the people, one from each tribe,**

83 **Verse 3, And command them, saying; Take twelve stones from the middle of the Yordan, from the place where the priests stood firmly, and carry them over with you, and put them down at the place you will encamp tonight.**

84 **Verse 4, Then Yahshua summoned together the twelve men he had appointed from the children of Israyl, one from each tribe;**

85 **Verse 5, And said to them; Move out in front of the Ark of Yahweh...** Notice, they were moving in front of the Ark of Yahweh. ...**your Father, to the middle of the Yordan. Each of you lift one stone to his shoulder, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israyl,**

86 **Verse 6, So this may serve as a sign among you...** Miryam said about that time, "What are you doing, worshipping stones? What are you guys doing worshipping stones? Are you worshipping a buffalo?" You can die in your ignorance that way by not knowing the Will of Yahweh and not knowing what Yahweh had done.

87 Why would He want these twelve stones here? Why would He need a reminder? You know, it's still there today. They've found these and they remain there today.

88 ... **When your children ask you in the future: What do these stones mean?... Are you worshipping them?**

89 **Verse 7, Then you shall explain to your children that the waters of the Yordan were cut off in front of the Ark of the Covenant of Yahweh when it crossed over the Yordan. In this way, these stones will be an everlasting memorial remembrance to the children of Israyl.**

90 **Verse 8, And the children of Israyl did exactly as Yahweh commanded Yahshua...** They knew the words of Mosheh because Yahshua had told them, "These are the words that we have to follow." It's just like we know the words today that Yahweh said, "You must do. You must follow these

words that I've left for this generation, this evil and adulterous generation." Yahweh can bring you out of this if you will let Him.

91 **...They lifted twelve stones from the middle of the Yordan, as Yahweh had instructed Yahshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israyl, and carried them over with them to the place where they encamped; there they laid them down.**

**Verse 9, Yahshua ben Nun had set up twelve other stones in the middle of the Yordan, where the feet of the priests who carried the Ark of the Covenant of Yahweh had stood. They are there to this very day...** They are there; I would base my life upon that Scripture there because I've been there.

92 They're there to this day. They know where they are but they don't mean anything to a person who doesn't want to keep the Law. Remember what they did here and how they followed instructions. They brought this out. These priests went out and put these where the priests stood.

93 There's something taking place in this time period. When I first met one man, he wasn't a priest at that time, but he was a bricklayer. I brought him into the Work; Yahweh brought him into the Work. He became a sticker-picker then! Of all of his works, and I've told him he has to keep it up and not stop. I told him anything he built, he had to put "Praise Yahweh" on it in writing. They're all there today and will be there as a reminder and memorial forever. Praise Yahweh.

94 Everything we have has it; this foundation here has it. Miryam came along and saw it and said, "What are you doing putting this down here where everyone can walk on it?" If she would have said that to me, I would have told her, Miryam, you're a smart woman and you've worked here with the twelve tribes, but you need to read what Mosheh wrote. He may be your brother and you may belittle him for that, but what he wrote was from Yahweh.

95 Yahshua ben Nun had set up the other stones in the middle of the river and they're there to this day.

96 Now, the ark comes from a Hebrew word meaning box, chest, coffer or something to put something in. It's a box you put something in. One of the kings built one, drilled a hole in the top

of it, put one in the women's department, one in the men's department and said, "Put your tithes in this box." I'm not lying to you; this took place. It took place in these Last Days. Someone said, "This is how it was done," so we put two of them up here, one for the women and one for the men. We're following Scriptures. We're not worshipping boxes, although I minister behind them. We're not worshipping those boxes!

97 I don't worship this temple, it was destroyed, but it serves as a memorial of what has a meaning to Yahweh. The beautiful temple means very little except for the fact it was there for the time period of bringing forth His Son and sacrificing that Son for you, for the Body. The Body is what actually means something to Yahweh.

98 The word **ark** comes from the Hebrew word **aron** and means *ark, covenant chest, box*. It was just a plain box. The box that the Israylites brought back from Abilene that almost fell over and the person touched it was quite different from the original box that Mosheh took. The original box that Mosheh took was very small. It had two very small rocks in it. How do I know this? They carried it in one hand, that's how I know it. The reason I'm telling you this is because most of you are going to start studying it. He carried it in one hand and it had stones in it with Hebrew words probably specifying the ten commandments. That would be my educated guess, although a little bit more probably went into that little box than the ten commandments. I think it probably had some numbers written on the rocks and so forth. We'll get to that later on; just keep that in mind.

99 Now, during the days of Yoshiyah or Yahash when the temple was repaired, money for the Work was deposited in that ark. Turn with me to **II Kings**. I'll show you why the boxes were placed like they are and why we are doing what we're doing today.

**100 II Kings 12:9. So Yahyada, the High Priest, took a chest... This word is ark; it's a box. ...carved a hole in its lid, and set it beside the altar, on the right side just as one comes into The House of Yahweh. The priests who guarded the entrance put all the money into the chest that was brought into The House of Yahweh...** They didn't put it in there but they gave instructions for it to be put in that ark.

---

We're not going to worship the Ark of the Covenant. It will be brought back into The House of Yahweh, set up and we will minister in front of it. We will receive answers in front of the Ark of the Covenant. Praise Yahweh.

---

101 Now you know why these two boxes are put like they are, if you weren't familiar with it already. We're following examples that were given to us.

102 It was first called the Ark of Yahweh. Turn back to **Yahshua 4**. Get this in your mind. You have to get all these things in your mind or you won't understand it later. Try to remember everything I'm telling you here as we proceed in this sermon.

103 **Yahshua 4:5. And said to them; Move out in front of the Ark of Yahweh...** It wasn't called that until this time right here. It wasn't called the Ark of Yahweh, although it was the Ark of Yahweh. It had been the Ark of Yahweh in the hearts and minds of the people. We'll see why that was and what it had to represent. We'll notice that later.

104 Now, go over to **Judges 20:27. And the children of Israyl inquired of Yahweh. (There is where the Ark of Yahweh's covenant was at that time.)**

105 **Verse 28, Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron...** Notice, it goes back to Aaron. ... **officiated there in those days...** Officiated there where the ark was. ... **They asked; Shall we yet again go out to battle against our brothers, the Benyaminites...** These were the ones from the tribe of Benjamin, the son of Yaaqob, who came out of Egypt. It was one of the twelve tribes. ... **or shall we cease?**... If you know the history you know why they were going out to battle against this man, their brother. They asked of Yahweh at this place and they got word at this place where the Ark of the Covenant was.

106 Get all these things in your mind. We're going to soon have an Ark of the Covenant. Praise Yahweh.

107 ...**And Yahweh said: Go up...** We're not going to worship the Ark of the Covenant. It will be brought back into The House of Yahweh, set up and we will minister in front of it. We will receive answers in front of the Ark of the Covenant. Praise Yahweh.

108 Yahweh is placing all of this in your mind so you will understand. Don't ask the stupid question, "What are you guys doing, worshipping a box?" and get shut off from Yahweh.

109 ...**And Yahweh said: Go up for tomorrow I will deliver them...** The tribe of Benjamin. ...**into your hands.**

110 You've got to pay close attention to what the Interlinear shows for this. It's written directly from the Hebrew. It's a little plainer than what we have here but we're going to change it because it's very important that you understand exactly how

the people did this in this particular instance and how we've got to practice this Law as it's set up in order to have the connection with Yahweh that we've got to have.

111 The *King James Version* says *Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron stood before it...* That is, they stood before the Ark of the Covenant because the verse previous to that shows the Ark of the Covenant was there. The priests stood before it. ...*in those days saying; Shall we do this?*

112 The *Amplified Bible* says *Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron ministered before it in those days...* He ministered before the Ark of the Covenant.

113 The Interlinear says *And they inquired, sons of Israel, of [Yahweh], now there ark of covenant of [Yahweh] is in the days those. Phinehas, son of Eleazar, son of Aaron, ministering before him...* They say him, but it's it. It's like calling a ship her. It's a masculine word referring to the priests so they call it him instead of it. This is in the Interlinear.

114 Phinehas, grandson of Aaron, ministered before the Ark of Yahweh or the Ark of the Covenant. It's called both: Ark of Yahweh or Ark of the Covenant. We'll see why in the next sermon. Several things are shown here; the Ark of Yahweh and the ministering in front of it. Look back to **Judges** again.

115 **Judges 20:26. Then all the children of Israyl—all the people, went up to The House of Yahweh, and wept....** The reason they were weeping was because of the history before this. They went out against the Benyaminites who had turned against The House of Yahweh. They went up to battle against them. There was a purpose for this.

116 Get this in your mind. The Benyaminites had turned away from Yahweh. They were in Abilene; they were in the Galilee area. They had to be taken out of there for the purpose of training Yahshua Who was raised in that same area or place. Benjamin was a ravenous wolf. Those people would have destroyed The House if Yahweh hadn't given them into the hands of the brother. Keep that in mind. He took them out of this area so that the Savior, Yahshua Messiah, could be born, raised, and taught in that area and then delivered down to Yerusalem to be sacrificed.

117 I'm sorry; we're out of time. May Yahweh bless you. I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. Praise Yahweh. I love you, brethren. Yahweh bless you.

---

# Chapter Thirty

## The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #16: This Message Will Be Preached Unto All The World

12/03/05

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 We're making some ripples in the world, brethren. This reminds me of it when I came in and saw the women on one side and the men on the other. This thing was sent to me this week about certain schools in America that are separating the classes. The schools were bragging about how the grades were shooting up. The boys weren't so stupid because they had their minds on studying and found out the reason they were going to school! That's wonderful. When you see Yahweh's Way taking place, you know someone out there is listening.

3 In this article, they asked this man how he came up with this idea and he said he knew it was old fashion but he heard it from a backwoodsman preacher. It came from the unlearned and ignorant.

4 If you haven't winterized your trailer, you better get it done. Today, I think it's supposed to be in the 80s and then in the 40s tomorrow and then about 19 Monday or Tuesday night. That could bust some water lines.

5 Why do we need to suffer? I guess this is the most asked question. Turn over to **Genesis**. Why do we need to suffer in today's world? Why does The House of Yahweh need to suffer? Why won't Yahweh just heal us, get us over all our miseries and put us back on our feet? I want you to know that Yahweh knows best for everyone of you. You have to see that in the Scriptures. He guides each one and He shows that He heals each one as he overcomes and he learns what brought this on in the first place so he won't want to ever partake of sin again.

6 If you're partaking of sin, that may be one sure

sign that you're not being healed totally at this time. You know your own private lives better than I do. I know what Yahweh shows in the Holy Scriptures, the reason this comes and the reason it goes. I know certain people are being healed; I've told you about them. It's a marvelous thing that we're seeing right now.

7 You can't put forth a half-hearted effort into doing what you're told. I knew here recently that someone wasn't doing what she was told. She even bought the oils and never opened them. They can't help your backbone much sitting there in the bottles. If you buy them and never use them, they're not going to help you get rid of the parasites or the harm you've done to your body. I also know there are Scriptures that show we can enter into the Kingdom without having an organ of some type in our bodies. This won't be always because Yahweh shows He will change us. It could be because Yahshua Himself said it.

8 **Genesis 3:17. Then to Adam He said: Because you have heeded the voice of your wife, and have eaten from the tree...** This mixture of righteousness and evil. **...of which I commanded you, saying; You must not eat of it...** You must not eat of this ever. Those who are going to make it into the Kingdom are going to turn from mixing the righteousness with the evil and trying to partake of it.

9 Now, I noticed an article in the *Abilene Reporter News* this week that said Hanukah is going to fall on December 25th, which is also Christmas. You better stay away from that Hanukah. I advise you not to have anything to do with it if it's on that day. I don't celebrate it anyway because it's not a



commanded Feast. Why should you celebrate it? Stay away from it. Don't mix into this damned world's business and partake of their plagues.

10 When we were in Israel near Halloween, we saw children running up and down a street where I used to play and sing. There's no traffic there and I used to mix in with the people to sing songs, dance and have a joyous time. I just danced. I used to sing and be very joyful. The last time we were there, you would have thought you were in America. They had Halloween masks on and all kinds of costumes walking up and down the street, which were sickening; I didn't even want to be there anymore. I wanted to get out of there.

11 **...cursed will be the ground for your sake...** Cursed will be your body. This word, **ground**, if you look it up in the authoritative books, you will see it actually refers to the people too. So cursed will be your body for your sake. It's so you can learn the lesson and never forget what made you sick and why you're in this fix in the first place.

12 We all got caught up into this stupid world as children. We were born into it. I saw it coming in my lifetime. I saw the sin increasing. A lot of you didn't see it coming but it's out there, and you should be able to see from the news what's out there at this time if you partake in this. Having two years left to see this world crumble, you shouldn't want a part of it. You should surely want to keep yourself free from sin, sickness and diseases, which are the only things offered to mankind out in the world.

13 Cursed is your body going to be for your sake; He's going to let you suffer this curse. Adam did and so will we. It's going to be for our sakes that we do this. There are more of these in the Last Days because the curses are stacking up. What your great-great granddaddy and your great-great grandmother did and took into their bodies came to you. Now, what their children, your great-grandparents took into their bodies came down to you. What your parents took into their bodies came to you. Do you see how it's stacking up? You're born with about half a deck to begin with. Then, you add to it yourself and make it even worse.

14 You can change your body in seven years if you stop and allow the cleansing. You can put a change in your body because your body renews itself every seven years. That doesn't mean it will build back what the doctors cut out of you, but it renews what it has left to work with. What little brain you have left to work with renews itself within seven years and it will be better.

15 Now, you will be changed, as Yahweh says. If you've ever studied out that word, **changed**, and gone back and compared the other Scriptures that go with it, you would see that Yahweh is going to

take you and renew you from the little bone that's back here in the back of your head. When you're changed, then you will have the perfect body as Adam was given. Then, when He gives you the command, "Don't partake of this now, Adam," or whatever your name is, then you'll believe Him.

16 If you don't suffer these curses, you're going to see them. Anyone who can't see the news and what's taking place right now, has to be blind. You have to be blind or have your mind somewhere that it doesn't belong if you can't listen to the news and listen to these news articles and see this. We're not writing these news articles that Kahan Yedidiyah reads. We're just merely reading them. They're on the news for you to get. If you have the Internet, you can get the articles there. Now although we know the news is censored, we believe Yahweh will direct His Work.

17 These curses are stacking up. They're stacked up against you. Now, turn over to **Deuteronomy**. You have to get these things in your mind as we go back and see this tabernacle of testimony that I want you to understand because we have to have it in the House too.

18 Here in **Deuteronomy 28** we see that Yahweh is telling you, right now, what will occur if you will turn from these things. He led our forefathers out of this mess. They had it when He took them out of the land of Egypt. Then He started training them with the Laws of Yahweh. From this, we had people become perfect. They were perfect with spiritual bodies and spiritual minds, perfect, to where they would not sin. They wouldn't turn to sin; they hated sin. They could see the results of it and hated it.

19 **Deuteronomy 28:1. And it will be, if you will listen diligently...** That's the first thing. Are you doing that right now? Or are you moving around with your mind on passing notes or what? What is it that you have your mind on that you can't listen for a few minutes to what I'm going to show you? It's so important, brethren. You'll love it when you see what I'm going to bring out. Yahweh has plans and He's bringing these plans about in our lives right now. We have a huge Work to do that we're going to see. Yahweh actually shows us step by step through the prophets how we're going to do this Work and how it's made possible for us to do it.

20 Put yourself in Mosheh's shoes. Think of Yahweh telling you to go down into Egypt and bring out twelve tribes who have multiplied into hundreds of thousands of people. This was one man. Imagine you're him and you're given this command. You'd stand there with your mouth open, wouldn't you! You wouldn't know how in the world you would do this. That's the reason He had to bring Mosheh over to The House of Yahweh in Abilene, Israyl and

teach him for forty years to show him exactly how he was going to perform this task.

21 Yahweh is going to do us the same way. He has it all lined out in prophecy and all you have to do is listen diligently. This will not only bring health to your bones and your minds when you start doing these Laws, but it will bring the enlightenment so that you can see that with Yahweh all things are possible. Yahshua said that. Yahweh's going to line it out for you and help you in this Work, Mosheh. He's going to help you bring all these thousands of people out of captivity to another land and establish a Kingdom there where the Savior can die for all the sins of the world.

22 That's a huge task. Did you ever dream of it, or try to figure out how in the world one man could do this? All he had to do was walk down there with a stick in his hand and say, "Come follow me," right? This was a well-laid Plan with many, many people helping him. What we see are his words before a king; that's all we see. We don't see the workers who worked cooking the meals, do we? We can't see that because we don't ponder these things and try to see how in the world this could take place. We don't see all the work, behind this, that took place.

23 It's just like it is right now. We don't see these people laboring over the food or over the Passover meal. No, what we see is the food being put on our plate out here. My brother used to say we're like a bunch of pigs under an acorn tree; we never look up to see where it comes from. I fully agree.

24 **Deuteronomy 28:1. And it will be, if you will listen diligently to the voice of Yahweh your Father...** Diligently. What for? To observe these Laws, that's why you should listen diligently. **...by observing and doing all His Laws which I command you this day...** Then if you will do this, He says in the same verse. **...that Yahweh your Father will set you high above all the nations...** This word, *nations*, if you want to look it up means *the universe*. It covers the whole universe.

25 It's not something He was going to do then and there. It's something He's going to do when He resurrects these people who did listen diligently and turned their hearts and minds to Yahweh. It's the same thing He's saying to you.

26 We have a Work to do that we're going to do. We're going to get this Work done. Yahweh shows how we're going to do it and I can see the plans already falling into place right now as He's opening the doors for the House that we could never have opened on our own.

27 Then, He's going to make us a Kingdom of Priests and we're going to be put over the universe. This is if you will listen diligently to these Laws. Listening also means to take into account what

they're saying and put them to work in your life.

28 **Verse 2, And all these blessings will come upon you...** You can't imagine the blessings you're going to receive in this great Kingdom when your bodies are changed and we can do things that we would never dream possible otherwise. We can have everything in the atmosphere working for us and with us. We'll be over it.

29 The malakim aren't over these elements right now. They can't control them. They can't control what's going on in the universe. They can't control the bugs with which the earth creeps right now but you'll be able to. That's the power you're going to get.

30 The fruit of your body is going to be blessed. Look at the way the fruit of the body is being cursed right now. Kahan Yedidiyah just read an article about how children are being born with all these diseases and dying. They have nothing to look forward to. That's what Hitler said; that's what they're now saying in the United States about the ones in the state schools. These people don't have lives; they have prisons that they're kept up in because of your sins, because of your forefathers' sins and because of your great-great-grandfather.

31 All of these things came down to them. They got the look in their faces. You do, too, it's just not as bad as the look in theirs. Go look at those people's faces and you'll see it. Look at anyone with this and you'll see. The more you know about the sin and what it brings forth, the more you'll be able to see it in people's eyes and in their faces. Your eyes are windows to your whole body. I see that more and more as I study the Laws of Yahweh, which bring this about. The whole face disfigures with every sin you do. Yahweh can see even the smallest one because it shows in the face.

32 Here you see the great blessings that are going to take place that you will have throughout all eternity once you achieve this. It's worth it, brethren. It's worth two more years, surely. It's worth two more years of strife, being persecuted and everything. Isn't it? Praise Yahweh.

33 **Verse 15, However, if you do not obey Yahweh your Father, and do not carefully follow all His Laws and His statutes, which I command you this day, then all these curses will come upon you...** He's not saying He's going to bring them upon you; you're going to bring them on yourself. This is what the world has done right now.

34 I have an article here that I don't think Kahan Yedidiyah read. You may have seen on the news this week about the world's failure. They had an AIDS awareness day where they were trying to make the people understand that they have failed. What they mean by failing is they've failed to find a cure, not

a preventative. They don't want the only thing that would prevent it.

35 Some of these articles that I read showed, in certain places, like in some of the schools in India they're trying to teach that the only way you can prevent this flow of diseases is to stop doing the things that cause it. They don't want that in America. They want to find a cure where they can go ahead and sin but they won't suffer the curse. Well, they've failed in doing so.

36 *A story about the failure of the World's AIDS Day...* This was Tuesday or Wednesday. ...*Three million people die a year: an average of six people every minute...* Did you get that? That's one every ten seconds now. The number is rising everyday. This is just AIDS alone; this is not talking about, as they admitted on the news, the AIDS-related cases that are named something else. It's talking about the ones who actually die and they put the cause of death as AIDS. They even put the number wrong and put forty million when it should have been eighty million people with AIDS right now and the number is growing. The actual number of people dying is one person every ten seconds. One person every ten seconds now is dying from AIDS. Those are the ones they know with AIDS and where AIDS was recorded as killing the person.

37 *...forty million currently known cases...* And they admit that they know less than half. They admit that most of the people, a huge number of people, don't even know they have AIDS and they're out there playing around and giving it to others. ...*infected and massive epidemics preparing to erupt...* To read this like they have it: ...*Forty million currently infected and massive epidemics preparing to erupt with little apparent concern...*

38 Well, that's the way America is. They have a lifestyle of turning the television set on to find something to enjoy. They have this glass that's half-empty and you can look on it as half-empty or you can look on it as half-full. It's shrinking a little more each day but these jerks will still look at that drop that's left because Yahweh says they still won't repent of their fornication even after a third of them are killed over a fourth part of the earth. That's a fact; that's the way it's going to be. They won't repent. You can. You can repent of ever having part in sin and Yahweh will help you to turn from it.

39 *...We are approaching the twenty-fifth year of the AIDS epidemic...* They finally admit it's an epidemic. ...*in the U.S. The drugs brought a seventy percent decline in the death rate in this country from their discovery in the early 90s...* Now, what they did was find a drug that would slow it down a little and keep it from killing you as quickly as it was doing.

40 Get this because they admit it here also. ...

*but they are not a cure and eventually they stop working. In this country, fourteen million people...* It should have been twenty-eight million people. ...*a year still die from AIDS and that number has not changed...* Even though they slowed down a little, the death rate has picked up to the same rate as it was before they slowed it down. These others, who still have it but it's slowed down, are still giving it to others. They still have this number of people being infected by the AIDS epidemic and that number is growing.

41 *...still dying from AIDS and that number has not changed since 1998. Health officials estimate that forty million Americans still get infected every year...* It's more like eighty million people being infected every year. Forty million is a big number anyway. Try to figure that in your head; I can't go that high! You try to. Write it out so you can see it. These are the odds.

42 This is what Yahweh says is coming upon the world right here. These are the curses He prophesied. How did He know this was going to take place? Yahshua spoke of it before it ever occurred; how did He know that it was going to pick up in this generation?

43 When I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories in the early 50s, we only had five sexually transmitted diseases and AIDS wasn't among them. I knew at that time that in my lifetime we were going to see this thing jump. I even told this to some of the people there at the State Board of Health Laboratories who questioned me about my religion.

44 Back to this. **Verse 16, Cursed will you be in the city, and cursed will you be in the country.**

45 **Verse 17, Cursed will be your basket and your storehouse.**

46 **Verse 18, Cursed will be the fruit of your body...** That's your children who are being born with it right now by the billions. ...**the produce of your land, the calves of your herds, and the lambs of your flocks.**

47 **Verse 19, Cursed will you be when you come in, and cursed will you be when you go out...** Remember what we've taught you about cleansing your feet, changing shoes and getting a bath of lye water or something to walk through before you enter your house? This is part of those curses He's talking about here. I'm talking about a way I've found in the Holy Scriptures to prevent it. Take off your shoes. That doesn't mean to leave them on and track them in the house. It means to get them off so you won't be cursing yourself when you come in and when you go out. That's part of it. It's a cleansing process that He offers us that will take care of us and help us to protect ourselves.

48 Now, I want to give you another prophecy here. **Deuteronomy 28:22.**

49 **Deuteronomy 28:22. Yahweh will strike you...** Now, this doesn't mean that Yahweh is going to do it. The Kingdom of Heaven has said they need this. It is allowed. They must have this in order to get it in their minds never to partake of sin again. It's needful for them to let them curse themselves. That's what we just read in **Genesis**. That's what Abel wrote for you.

50 The great Priest Abel, who was one who listened to Yahweh, did a great Work before. It was written down, put in the ark and brought to us later. Some of the prophecies Mosheh used and found showed what he was going to do, how long it was going to be there and what he was going to do to bring them out. That's a different subject. We'll get into that later. I'm just telling you that every light that was on that candlestick did a Work that was prophesied to be done.

51 Yahweh will allow you to be struck **...with consumption, with a fever, with an inflammation, with scorching heat...** They're telling us right now that the route the world is taking with the lifestyles they're living is bringing the temperature of the world up so many degrees every year. **...with the sword...** War. **...with blasting...** Now, remember this blasting. There wasn't even a firecracker at that time but Yahweh's saying here, He's predicting, that this is what it's going to come to.

52 It's not just a blast from dynamite either. This is something that brings a powder and dust down from heaven upon you. This is the first prophecy of the nuclear bomb that Yahweh says will be the finishing touch on wiping enough people out so they can finally see that sin is not the desirable way to follow.

53 **...with the sword...** That's war. **...with blasting and with mildew; they will stay with you, until you perish...** They'll stay with you. These are the curses Adam partook of in the mixing of the righteousness with evil and Yahweh said they're going to stay with you until you perish.

54 **Verse 23, And the heaven that is over your heads shall be brass, and the earth under you shall be iron...** If you've seen the pictures of earth where Hiroshima and Nagasaki got hit by atomic bombs which were thousands of times less than the nuclear ones today, you've seen how they were scorched. They became as iron, they said. They're still not livable even today.

55 **Verse 24, Yahweh will allow the rain of your land to become powder and dust...** Notice, this is not just a dust like we see coming with the storms. **...from heaven it shall come down upon you, until you are destroyed...** The Hebrew words there actu-

ally give the color of the fallout dust that came from nuclear activity. That's a prophecy. That's coming to pass right now.

56 Now, there's another prophecy that I want you to take with you. This is the message of the Kingdom. The message of the Kingdom is, if you keep Yahweh's Laws, you will receive blessings; if you break Yahweh's Laws, you're going to suffer all these curses. They will automatically come upon you; you can't prevent it. Look over to **Deuteronomy 30.**

57 I would everyone would carry a *Book of Yahweh*. It would help if you carried it so you can mark these things. I used to, before I got to where I could remember Scriptures, I would mark things. Like if I went from **verse 16** of a certain chapter over to another chapter that had the same thing, I would put a note at that verse saying go to the next verse. I would put it in that Scripture to give myself a reference. You can do the same thing with concordances now but when I first started studying, I studied without concordances. I so wanted to list and find all these subjects and put them together at that time. It was impossible for one person. There are teams who are doing this now with computers to assist them.

58 **Deuteronomy 30:15. See, I have set before you this day life by righteousness, and death and destruction...** So He's set it before you. You can choose either one you want, but He tells you that you should choose life by righteousness and not the death by destruction that we see coming on a little stronger every week. We see the death, sickness and disease epidemics in the world.

59 **Verse 16, In that I command you this day to love Yahweh your Father, by walking in all His Ways, by keeping His Laws, His statutes, and His judgments, so that you may live and multiply, and so Yahweh your Father may bless you in the land which you go in to possess.**

60 It's a historical and Scriptural fact that this blessing promised to Abraham is not yet partaken of. Abraham said he didn't even have a place to put his foot, so did the deacon Stephen. He said he didn't even have a place to own or put his foot. This is true. They didn't partake of this; they didn't partake of this land that He's giving us to possess. It includes the whole earth. All the earth will be ours; the universe will be ours to govern and recreate or to make new creations if we wanted to.

61 **Verse 17, But if your heart turns away, and you are not obedient, and you are drawn away to submit to Gods...** Following after the Gods who Yahweh says have brought all this hell in the universe to begin with. **...to worship them by serving them...** Following after them.

62 What was it I was reading about the Gods of Hollywood? They are praising children who are

born out of wedlock. They're praising this now and making it look great on the television screen. You can bet it will even increase more than it is now. They already admitted in this very same article that children born without being taught by their mother and father are more likely to quit school, to not want to be educated, to cause trouble, to steal and be sent to prison than the others who are raised with both parents. They cause seventy percent of the crime in America. I learned this when I was on the police department.

63 You really need these newsletters and *The Prophetic Word*. You need to read every verse of them and study them, not just read them. A lot of information that I can't get to in the preaching is being brought out in those newsletters and *Prophetic Word* magazines.

64 This one man, I can't remember his name now, said we would be better off to abort all these children who are being born without fathers. He said we would be better off if we killed them all. He took heat for a number of days for saying this. He was showing how much this costs America to support the crimes from the children of unwed mothers and daddies who are causing the problems. As the article went on to show, women go ahead and commit sin with the hopes of having a marriage later. It said most of the time the marriage never comes about because the man leaves once the child is involved.

65 **Verse 18, I declare to you this day that you will surely perish; you will not prolong your days in the land which you cross over the Yarden to possess.**

66 **Verse 19, I call heaven and earth as witnesses...** Both heaven and earth are called to witness this. He calls the heavens to witness what's taking place among mankind here on earth; that's what He's saying here. It's a witness, not only for earth and all nations, but to all the heavenly beings also, showing that you can't live in peace without the Laws of peace and you can't live in health without the Laws of health. He's calling the heavens, too, to witness this right here on earth. He's putting before them a movie for them to watch. That's what He's saying.

67 I believe it was yesterday on the news that they showed how Hollywood got so many million people to watch this show *The Passion of the Christ* by Mel Gibson who has passion after sin and all the diseases of America also. When they were advertising *The Passion of the Christ* on the newsstand they had a magazine there with Mel Gibson saying his own sinful passions were getting him into trouble.

68 **I call heaven and earth as witnesses...** He's doing this not only for your sake but for the beings in the heavens who, before you, brought forth these

sins to begin with. **...against you this day, that I have set before you life... By righteousness. ...and death, blessings and curses...therefore choose life, so both you and your children may live...** Choose life and teach your children so they can make a decision too. He leaves it up to you to choose; it's your choice.

69 **Verse 20, So you may love Yahweh your Father, by listening to Him, and then obeying Him. Hold fast to Him...** That is, to His Way. **...for He is your life. He will also give you many years in the land He vowed to give to your fathers...** This is a witness now. We're a witness. This is also the message of the Kingdom.

70 Now, I said all of this so that we could get back into what we were going to go into last week or at least get a little deeper into it. Go to **Mattithyah 24**.

71 **Mattithyah 24:14. And this message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations...** Think of this, brethren. This is a task. Think of Mosheh. This is a thousand times harder than Mosheh could even dream of with the job that he did.

72 First off, it was impossible at the time this was written for this to be done. There's no way that this message could have been taken to all the world at that time. We will study some Scriptures and show what occurred to the ones who were preaching it there in Israyl. There's no place on earth that you can go to and preach the message of Yahweh boldly and openly to the people without getting killed. You can't do it in Russia; you can't do it in the land of Israel. You can't go there and start teaching this or publishing it as we're commanded to do. We're commanded to both preach and publish.

73 I remember a man named Andrew Dugger, I don't know how many of you knew him, but he went to the same college I went to. When he left he said he was called to go to Israel and he started a work there. He did go to Israel and he started a magazine. He started passing them out on the street. They came to him privately one night and told him, "Don't pass out any more of these magazines on the streets. Don't give them out to anyone who comes here. They can come here to hear you if they want to, but don't let this leave this building and go out into the streets of Jerusalem or anywhere in Israel or we'll carry you off in a box."

74 My brother went there in 1969 or so, I don't remember exactly, and he wrote a letter telling me he couldn't preach openly. He couldn't pass out literature there. I wanted him to get the Message to what few people we had there at that time. I said we needed to send it out throughout all Israel and get a Work going there. He wrote me a letter back and said they had come to him the same way. He had done the same thing. They said, "Either you stop it

or go back to your own country or we will put you in a box and bury you.” In other words, “We’ll kill you and put you in a box.” He said they did this to other people. You couldn’t preach there openly; you still can’t today.

75 It’s an impossible mission or was an impossible mission. Now, if you look in this month’s newsletter and I think the *Prophetic Word* from now on, you’ll see that we’re reaching Israel. We’re also reaching Russia and China. We’re reaching all these countries that say, “You can’t do it here. “You can’t get in our country with your religious teachings; you can’t bring this to us.” But we’re reaching them. We’re reaching anyone who has a television set, which all the world does, and a satellite pickup, which all the world does now, so they can get this message.

76 Even in the darkest bushes of Africa the people watch television. When we sent some priests there, they told me that these guys were so far out you couldn’t even get to them in an automobile, you had to walk and yet they had television sets. The priests couldn’t believe it. They didn’t have a television for every home, but they had it in a community building. The people would come from miles around. When the work was done, they would start walking to this place. They would go there to watch television. There are things on satellite that are going all over the world at this time.

77 Now, when I first told you that we had gotten in on this satellite, we were only reaching 449 million people. If you remember, I told you that. The man who is part owner in this satellite, he sent us an e-mail. I couldn’t believe this when I first heard it. He even backed this up with a phone call later. They called me and told me what he said and I thought it was some kind of joke. This isn’t word for word, but it’s somewhere close. The man said, “I hope you don’t mind, but I’ve decided to put you on this other satellite also which will reach all of Asia and Australia.” I said, this must be a joke because we can’t pay for this. He told me, “No, he’s saying he’s going to foot the bill.”

78 Now, keep this in mind. This is our command right here that we’re going to do this. Yahweh says we are going to do it. Yahweh is not going to assign any one in the religious world to do it because they are all against the Laws of Yahweh to begin with. His Laws are what is part of the message of the Kingdom.

79 We’re commanded. How are we going to do it? There was no radio or television invented when the Scriptures were written. Even when I was born, there was no television; there were no satellites. There was no freedom of religion and there’s still no freedom of religion today. President Bush is trying

to change that, as prophecy says he would. We do know that from the efforts that he’s putting forth that he has gotten quite a few nations to change over. We’re going to see some changes there.

80 Now, don’t forget, we’re going to bring about two billion people out through this Work in the next two years. It’s done through the teaching. Bringing in these people is the reason for the preaching and publishing. Yahweh shows us what we’re going to do. The ones in **Revelation** are not all the prophecies that cover this. Abel spoke of this back in **Genesis**, as we’ll see in a little while.

81 There were no radios, and no freedom of religion. Yahshua and His disciples died trying to preach this message. The Catholic Church is still forbidding any Work of Yahweh. They fight against the Laws of Yahweh constantly. The House of Yahweh was never, in all of history, a majority, not ever. There was a quiet, peaceful valley where The House of Yahweh was. They didn’t go out of there fooling with other people’s affairs. They taught the Kingdom of Yahweh; they taught the truth. They brought many people to righteousness who became prophets for us and wrote the total message. All of that came forth from Abilene, Israyl. Even today, brethren, you can see the persecution throughout the world.

82 Here in America where we have democracy and freedom of speech, there are judges who don’t want to abide by that. They want to bring persecution against the House all over America right now. They have evil judges who Yahweh Himself prophesied of would come to office. How in the world could this take place?

83 Let’s look over to **Acts** because this gives you an inkling of what it was like in the days of the apostles. Yahshua said, “I send you not to the world.” When He sent them out, He said, “I don’t send you to the world but only to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl.” The Apostle Shaul went to Rome and they killed him there. Any apostle who ventured out more than they were supposed to got killed. Yahshua had already told them, “I’m going to send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves.” If you send a sheep out in the midst of wolves, the wolves will kill it. That’s what He was saying to them. “They’re going to kill you.” He said those very words. He said they would be sheep in the midst of wolves and they would kill them.

84 Now, **Acts 6** and **7** are true history of Yahweh’s Work that was brought up to the temple times. In **Acts 6:1**, we see where there was a daily distribution. Now, the daily distribution was taking place in certain synagogues where it was allowed. There was somewhat of a democracy in some of the other synagogues, history says. Those synagogues were

used as training grounds to bring people into the Orthodox religion, which was made up of the Pharisees and Sadducees and still is. I hate to say it but they are. They're still as far from salvation as they were when Yahshua and the apostles dealt with them.

85 Anyway, the apostles and The House of Yahweh had a Work. They had things in common and they had a cafeteria. Did they have women serving food? I would people would just read their Scriptures before they make these stupid statements that the men cooked the food. This was never true. Someone said they didn't have women in the temple. Who was it that Samuyl's sons were dealing with? Was it not women? Was that a mistranslation?

86 There were women who served in the temple. What were they doing? They were doing the same thing we're doing here. They were working. In fact, they couldn't even be considered a widow if they didn't do these works. When they got to the age, if they had refused to serve back then, they were refused to be served. They had to work; they had to serve. There were men and women in the temple.

87 The men butchered the animals; they do here today. They butcher them, cut them up and get them ready for the women to cook. The only sacrifices that the men ever offered were the whole sacrifices that the women couldn't lift. You don't get this stupidity from the Holy Scriptures. If you'll read it, you'll see they were doing exactly the same thing that we're doing today.

88 Yes, they had a cafeteria. Yes, they had a daily distribution from the cafeteria. It was daily. Was it not on the Sabbath? Baloney. Come on people, read your Scriptures before you open your mouths. Read the Scriptures; study them and get them all in your mind. Then you will be able to keep people from knowing how foolish you are when you open your mouth.

89 Anyway, they had this daily distribution and they had these gripes about the widows being neglected, not that they were breaking the Sabbath. There's no such thing. There's no such thing as a Law against eating or preparing food. There's a sin against doing your own, personal thing on the Sabbath, but never in Yahweh's Work, His service, or the lighting of lights, which is the building of a fire. Please, listen to the tapes and see if they don't make sense. You'll see that a lot of this hypocrisy that come from the religious world are being brought in to make you doubt. It's not that there's any Law being broken.

90 If it were like what some of these people said, it would be like Yahweh was up there wringing His hands saying, "Did you see what Yisrayl is doing down there in My House? What did I say about him? Did I say he was going to bring the Law? What is he doing there? He has these women cooking!" Do

you think He's just crying with tears all over His hands while He has His tallit wet?

91 They agreed that the widows were being neglected so they chose certain ones. One of the lots fell upon Stephen.

92 **Acts 6:5. And this proposal pleased the whole multitude. And they chose Stephen...** Now, they were beaten and chased out of there. They had no place. I'll tell you now and I'll show you from history that they went back to Abilene after they got chased out of the synagogues.

93 Now, Yahshua told them, "They're going to beat you, they're going to kill some of you and they'll drive you out of the synagogues," which they did. They drove them out and they went to Abilene to do a Work there. They multiplied for a while until a certain number was complete out of that bunch and until a certain training program was complete. Then, people became perfect to be in the Kingdom and then they died out and that was it; The House of Yahweh disappeared. That's in the *Book of Yahweh*. I can show you it in Scriptures. You could find it, too, if you would just read and study.

94 I'll get to it. I have it marked somewhere in this pile here! It's part of the sermon and I'll bring it to you.

95 **...a man full of faith and of Holy Spirit, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas, a proselyte from Antioch;**

96 **Verse 6, Whom they set before the apostles. And when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them.**

97 **Verse 7, And the word of Yahweh increased, and the number of the disciples greatly multiplied in Yerusalem...** At that time. **...and a great many of the priests were obedient to the faith.**

98 **Verse 8, And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and signs among the people...** That is, when he was talking about them. No, he wasn't running down the House; was he? He was building up the House. He was out talking while he was doing his work. He was building up the House and he did great wonders with these people so that he turned many of them to Yahweh.

99 **Verse 9, Now some of those who belonged to the synagogue called the Freedmen's Synagogue...** This was a place, as I said, where they could come and this is what the disciples did. They were all welcome there for a little while. Then, they killed them, drove them out and stoned some of them.

100 **...that is, Cyrenians, and Alexandrians...** This word **Freedmen** actually applies to the same thing as democracy where they had freedom of speech in this synagogue and they could get questions answered and learn before they went on to the other place. ...

and some of them from Cilicia and Asia—rose up and disputed with Stephen.

101 **Verse 10, But they were not able to stand up against the wisdom and the Spirit...** Take out the word **the** there. No, I didn't take these out, they weren't there to begin with. If you get a Diaglott, it will show you the word **the** is not there. It's Spirit which comes from knowledge, wisdom and understanding, as **Romans** said. They could not compete with this.

102 Stephen studied the Scriptures, he listened to the apostles, he was trained by great apostles who followed after Yahshua. He spoke bravely and boldly with the knowledge of Yahweh, with Spirit of Yahweh, Spirit that comes from studying the Holy Scriptures and keeping the Law.

103 **Verse 11, So they secretly instigated men to say; We have heard this man speak blasphemous words against Mosheh and the Mighty One.**

104 **Verse 12, In this way they stirred up the people, the elders, and the scribes; so they came upon him...** They came from the other places because this was a place where they could only do certain things. If they said certain things against the government or against the rulers of the synagogue, like Yahshua said openly, if they had repeated His words, they would have been called in. This is what took place.

105 **...so they came upon him, arrested him, and took him before the council.**

106 **Verse 13, They also brought forward false witnesses, who said...** They're trying to do this today to The House of Yahweh. They're actually trying to get people to lie against The House of Yahweh. Has man changed? No, they have the same evil, confused minds. They haven't got sense enough to see a jewel when it's set before them, a real jewel.

107 **...This man does not cease speaking blasphemous words against this holy place...** Referring to the temple itself. **...and the Law...** I want to read you something before we close here so I'll have to skip part of this.

108 Go to **Acts 7:35**. He's talking about Mosheh and how Mosheh who was rejected at first became a ruler. He was the one Yahweh chose to lead the people out of Egypt.

109 **Acts 7:35. This Mosheh whom they rejected, saying: Who made you a ruler and a judge? Is the one Yahweh sent to be a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the malak who appeared to him in the bush...** I think we've covered that and showed this was The House of Yahweh where he was trained. There was a messenger of Yahweh there at that time who was, as they put it, a priest of the Most High. He taught Mosheh the Ways of Yahweh and the prophecies.

110 The prophecies had already been written in **Genesis** by the priest Abel. They were using them at that time to teach Mosheh. This was after the flood. It was written before the flood, put in the ark and preserved in the ark. The ark of Noah was a representative of the ark that housed the Laws, which is also going to be a representative of the same thing when it's made and set before you very soon.

111 **Verse 37, This is that Mosheh, who said to the children of Israyl: Yahweh your Father will raise up for you a Prophet like me, from your brothers. Him you will hear.**

112 **Verse 38, This is he, who was among the called out ones in the wilderness with the malak who spoke to him on Mount Sinai...** I've already covered that. They're still looking for that mountain but we have found it. Yahweh revealed it to the House.

113 We're going to see a lot about that prophecy in the next few weeks here. You have to understand every place He mentions this, He's speaking of The House of Yahweh, where he went and was trained. This is where the Work always was. It wasn't in the temple, we'll see that too. It wasn't in the temple. We see it in Stephen's own words here.

114 **...and with our fathers, who received the doctrine of life to give to us...** He got it from the place He set before Mosheh and uplifted it where Mosheh could see it. That's where he was trained. The doctrine of life was given or taught to Mosheh there.

115 **Verse 39, Whom our fathers would not obey... Get that now. ...but they rejected him. So in their hearts they turned back to Egypt...**

116 The *Amplified Bible* says it even better than that in the way they have it translated. *Yet our forefathers determined not to be subject to him; refusing to listen to or obey him, but thrusting him aside, they rejected him in their hearts, yearned for and turned back to Egypt in their hearts and minds.*

117 I still want to cover this one last thing before we quit. We'll skip part of it.

118 **Verse 42, Then Yahweh turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven...** Worship the Gods. Now, this right here doesn't say much unless you remember the sermons I've brought you, brethren. The Gods right now are in Hollywood. They're praising everything that is sinful, diseasable and corruptible. They're praising these things and bringing them forth.

119 Before I was born, some men were real men. When I was born and up until I was fourteen years old, a man who fooled around with somebody else's wife was considered much less than a real man. A real man would have protected another man's family. Something very less than a man would approach

or defile another man's family in any way, including his children. A real man would have been as Yahseph was. This was always taught in my home. I can remember it in the first fourteen years of my life.

120 Women were not women who went out and sinned against their husbands; they were less than a woman. They were considered as whores or less than even that. Men who disrupted other people's lives were considered as dirty, nasty dogs. I could tell you some of the names that were used for these people.

121 The Ku Klux Klan at one time, if you'll read the history of them, was against such things taking place. A man who wouldn't protect his family or who went and disrupted another man's family life by committing sin in some way or by molesting someone of the family, they would take that man out, in their hoods, and tie him up. They would give him a few licks and they'd tell him, "If this ever occurs again, we'll probably whip you until you die."

122 They stopped a lot of sin at that time in their communities because the sin was growing. They felt they had to do something because the law would not do it. That was the Ku Klux Klan. I'm not holding up for the Ku Klux Klan; I hold up for the Laws of Yahweh and the Priesthood of Yahweh only. Praise Yahweh.

123 **Verse 42, Then Yahweh turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven...** The ones who brought this hell to begin with; the ones who are displayed in Hollywood today. They were displayed with Miryam, with her followers and those who turned from Mosheh and the Laws. They were displayed then. If you will look at the actual wording of this, you will see they turned back to fornication, adultery and so forth. This took place over a period of time. It was in their minds to do so before they ever did it, as Stephen was saying here. It was in their hearts to do so. They welcomed the opportunity when Mosheh stepped out of the picture for a few days.

124 **Verse 42, Then Yahweh turned, and gave them up to worship...** To serve and be like. **...just as it is written in the book of the Prophets: Was it to Me you brought sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israyl?**... You didn't offer this to Yahweh.

125 **Verse 43, No! But you have lifted up the idolatrous temple of Molech; your God...** If you'll read the history, you'll see that after Solomon built the temple, he allowed the same thing to be built for his pagan wives. This is what Stephen is talking about right here. You find it in the history of what Solomon did.

126 I'm not condemning Solomon, he finally turned back to Yahweh, him and David too, but they did some pretty silly things in turning to God worship. All of Israyl did. When the king would sin,

the men would follow him. It's just like they were saying in the school the other day when they were questioning these boys. They said, "Our president set the example," and they smiled when they said it.

127 This is what occurred with Israyl. What the king did, the people did. Each king would either lead them into righteousness or he would lead them into evil. This is what Stephen was talking about here. They turned back to worshipping these Gods.

128 If you remember Malachi Martin's book, *The Keys of this Blood*, showed how sodomy got started in the Catholic Church and why it's being pushed in all the world today. Sodomy wouldn't be thought of if it wasn't being pushed. Now, it's like a canker or a cancer that's growing through the world. Malachi Martin brought this out in his book and said it was in the Catholic Church. He said there was nothing the pope could do to stop it because they had power over the pope and there were more of them. He said they were following the God and he told them what God it was. That was in his book; it's well worth reading if you have the time to do so.

129 Now, get this. Stephen's still speaking here. **Verse 44, Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness...** They had the tabernacle of the witness. Now, underline that; this is the subject. They had the tabernacle of the witness in the wilderness. **...as He appointed, instructing Mosheh to make it according to the pattern that he had seen...**

130 Now, it breaks up to where it's hard to understand unless you underline certain things. Underline he had the tabernacle of witness.

131 Now, **verse 45**, second line, **...and they brought it in with them when they took possession of the land from the Gentiles, whom Yahweh drove out from in front of the face of our fathers; until the days of David...** The subject is still the tabernacle of testimony. See? They brought it with them into the land until the days of David.

132 **Verse 46, Who found honor before Yahweh, and prayed that he might find a dwelling...** That word is House. **...for the Father of Yaaqob...** That was the whole subject. They brought this tabernacle of the testimony.

133 Please study this carefully. It's so wonderful when you see what Yahweh is showing and how it ties into the Work today that we've got to do.

134 The tabernacle in the wilderness they brought with them. David was seeking a house. This is not quite translated correctly here but we're working on it right now. The diaglott doesn't say "dwelling," it says house. Then, we traced it back to the Hebrew and it says house. He was seeking a House of Yahweh for it to dwell in. Are you getting what he's

saying?

**135 Verse 47, But Solomon built Him the House....** Or build Him a House. I would I had the diaglott with me. The diaglott's not exactly right either because they sway to different copies of the priests but at least they have enough that you can see there's something wrong. We don't trust the diaglott; we don't trust any of them. We trace it back to the original Hebrew. We'll do this and then you'll understand it even more.

**136 Verse 48, However, Yahweh does not live in houses...** Solomon built the temple but Yahweh didn't live in it. Yahweh had nothing to do with it except guiding it so the ruthless men could take over, who were the Pharisees and Sadducees, and butcher His Son, as Yahshua spoke of in a parable before He ever died. Yahshua spoke this in a parable, if you remember. He said there was a vineyard owner and he went off on a journey and left it in the charge of certain people. Then, he sent some representatives to see how it was doing and they wiped them out and killed them. Then he said, "I'll send my son and he'll straighten this mess out," and they killed him. Do you remember?

**137** This was the temple that He was speaking of. The Pharisees and Sadducees at that time said, "He's speaking of us." Then He said, "Why do you seek to kill me?" They said, "You must be crazy; we're not seeking to kill you," when all the time they were planning to kill Him at that House, that temple.

**138** Notice what Stephen says here. **Verse 48, However, Yahweh does not live in houses...** He doesn't live in houses made with hands. Where does He live? In the bodies of His people. His spirit dwells in us. You are the temple of Yahweh; you are The House of Yahweh, the living Father. Praise Yahweh. Now, understand that and keep it in mind.

**139 Verse 48, However, Yahweh does not live in houses made with hands, as the prophet says...** As the prophet said; he's quoting a prophet here.

**140** Now, mark a line from there down to **verse 51** and you'll get what he's saying. He doesn't dwell in houses.

**141 Verse 51, You stiffnecked; stubborn, and uncircumcised in heart and ears! You do always resist Holy Spirit!...** "You resist the Laws and the prophecies that I'm trying to bring you. You're the ones who are over this House now; you're the ones who are here to kill me and the same thing is taking place that the prophets said would." He's not at that House. Yahweh is not dwelling in that temple; that's what He was saying to them and that's what I'm saying now to you. He didn't dwell in that temple.

**142** The House of Yahweh was scattered throughout a little valley called Galilee. It was still hard at work teaching the basics of life, and teaching

to preserve seed, as is going on, on the farm right now among our young men who are training to be priests. It's just as it was then. This is where they went back to later. Stephen was saying, "You're a long way from the Work of Yahweh. You don't even have this testimony of the tabernacle that was brought here by King David. It's not in that House. Yahweh doesn't dwell in houses. He doesn't dwell in that temple. You're resisting Holy Spirit."

**143 Verse 52, Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted?... Did you get that? Which of us now even today aren't suffering persecution all around us? ...And they have slain those who foretold the coming of the Just One; of Whom you now have become the betrayers and murderers—**

**144 Verse 53, You, who have received the Law...** Yes, you received this tabernacle of testimony that David brought but you didn't obey it. ...**as it was ordained and delivered by malakim, have not kept it!...** You have not kept the Law. You always resist the Law of Yahweh.

**145 Verse 54, When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gritted their teeth with rage...** This same spirit still dwells in Israel today. It dwells there.

**146** When we were in Los Angeles, California, we had a House of Yahweh booth set up at a convention. Some Jews were just down the aisle from us a little way. They were ready to attack me when I walked down through there. They did; they stepped out in front of me and stopped me. I could tell they were angry when they said what they did. I backed off from them and then I got to thinking, "I need to stand up to those characters." I walked back down there and told them what was what. In so doing, two of them had to hold one to keep him from hitting me. I went ahead and said my speech anyway.

**147** I told them the same thing Stephen did here. I said, which of the prophets have you not persecuted? You're still doing it today. Before you even find out what I teach, you're here to attack me and want to run me out of this place so you can put up your propaganda here?

**148 Verse 55, But he...** That is Stephen. ...**being full of Holy Spirit...** Take out the word **the**, if you'll look in the Diaglott it's not there. They added it. It's like this was a person or some kind of gassy God that has come and gassed you up so you're full of gas too. It's not that. Holy Spirit is the knowledge and wisdom of Yahweh, the strength of Yahweh.

**149 ...looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of Yahweh...**

**150 Verse 57, Then they cried out... These people did, the same way they do today. ...with a loud voice, and put their hands over their ears, and ran upon him with one accord;**

151 Verse 58, **And they drove him out of the city, and stoned him. Now the witnesses laid down their clothes...** This was the Apostle Shaul who was converted later. ...at the feet of a young man, whose name was Shaul.

152 Verse 59, **And they stoned Stephen, who was calling upon Yahweh, and saying; Savior Yahweh, receive my spirit!...** That doesn't say receive my spirit at all, it says "Assist me in suffering." They're making out like the spirit of this gassy God was in

him and the gas left and went back to God.

153 Verse 60, **Then he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice; Yahweh, do not hold them responsible for this sin! And when he had said this, he fell asleep.**

154 That's the persecution that's going on there still today. I'm out of time so we'll start here the next time I speak. May Yahweh bless you. I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. Praise Yahweh.

## True Belief Is In Keeping Yahweh's Laws

It is obvious in today's world that mankind does not worship the Creator, Yahweh, nor do they worship the Savior, Yahshua Messiah. Their acts of loyalty, or rather disloyalty, prove this fact. The Savior Himself said this very thing in speaking of the religions of the world, saying that you will know them by their actions. He then tells us what actions He is speaking of.

### ●Mattithyah 7:15-16, 23—

15 Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?

23 But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity; you who break the Law of Yahweh!

In verse 23, Yahshua shows us these fruits or actions. They are the breaking of Yahweh's Laws, which is translated **iniquity** in the *King James Version* and means *transgression of the law*. Any Scriptural dictionary or concordance will give you this definition.

Iniquity is sin, and sin is the transgression of Yahweh's Laws. The Apostle Yahchanan was inspired to write the same thing.

### ●I Yahchanan 3:4—

Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Law; for sin is the transgression of the Law.

Remember the words of the Savior, "You will know them by their works or actions." Today's religious leaders teach that the Laws of Yahweh were done away with by the Savior and His disci-

ples. No such thing was ever said by the Savior or His disciples.

It is taught in today's religions that you do not need to keep the Laws of Yahweh, not even the Ten Commandments that are shown in **Exodus 20:1-17**.

If you even mention the Fourth Commandment (**Exodus 20:8-11**) to the world's priests or preachers it stirs up the anger hidden in them against the Laws of Yahweh.

Notice, the seventh day is the Sabbath we are commanded to keep. It is a sign that one belongs to Yahweh.

### ●Exodus 31:13—

Speak also to the children of Israyl, saying: Surely My Sabbaths you shall keep, for they are a sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I am Yahweh Who sanctifies you, and makes you holy.

The only reason one would fight against this Law is simple, he or she does not belong to Yahweh. These are exactly the inspired words of the Apostle Yahchanan, as well as other inspired writers in your Holy Scriptures.

### ●I Yahchanan 3:8—

He who commits sin is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of Yahweh was manifested; that He might destroy the works of the devil.

Should you believe preachers or priests above the words of the inspired prophets and apostles? Should you believe them above the Savior and Yahweh? Read the above Scriptures again and notice where that places you for salvation's sake. Compare the

above Scriptures with the inspired words of the Apostle Yaaqob.

### ●Yaaqob 2:10-11—

10 For whoever keeps the whole Law, and yet offends in one *point*, he is guilty of all.

11 For He Who said: Do not commit adultery, also said: Do not murder. Now if you do not commit adultery, yet you do murder, you have become a transgressor of the Law.

If you break Yahweh's seventh day Sabbath you have become a transgressor of Yahweh's Law.

### ●Yaaqob 2:12—

So speak, and so do, as those who are being judged by the Law of liberty.

Today's religious leaders use, or twist, the Scripture that says "there is none righteous, no, not one," which is actually speaking of false religions because none of them keep the Laws written in the Scriptures they claim to follow. They twist this Scripture and say that you can't keep the Laws of Yahweh. But that's not what the prophets and apostles were inspired to write.

The apostles, prophets, and their followers kept Yahweh's Laws. They were righteous.

The religions of this evil time period do not keep the Laws. They are an evil and adulteress generation. Not one of them is righteous, no, not one!

You need to contact the only prophesied Work of Yahweh to find out what you need to do now to endure these horrible curses that rebellious religions are causing.

12-05 *Prophetic Word* letter

---

# Chapter Thirty-One

## The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #17: The Hebrew Word Translated “Reproaches” Was Used Only One Time In The Holy Scriptures Referring Only To The Witness Yisrayl

12/17/05

1 Shalom everyone! You may be seated. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and everyone of you.

2 I know that we can't cover everything. The news is taking place so rapidly now we can't cover it all. We are reading these articles on the tapes and putting them out to the world. We need it where our people can get them too. There are so many things taking place and so little time to bring you the information, you almost have to work at it hours every day to just get the news.

3 In *National Geographic* they have an excellent article on the bird flu. Just in case I haven't mentioned it before, bird flu doesn't come from chickens; they'll find that out pretty soon. They'll find out it's a curse that man has brought upon himself. They're right on the verge of finding that out. Some of them are even suggesting it; I think they've been listening to our sermons, which will guide them enormously towards the truth.

4 I keep stating on the air that Yahweh gave a 6,000 year period. The Gregorian calendar that we have in our day shows that time period to be over in 2004. That calendar is off by three years. It's actually 2007 when the actual 6,000 years is finished. We'll publish this; I wanted to read it but there's not time to do that and cover what I have to cover today. We'll probably put it in *The Prophetic Word*.

5 The calendar was messed up by different Caesars who wanted to change it according to their birthdays and holidays. Each mistake is recorded where it went forward or backward. It re-

mains that it's off by three years. We brought that information out. I don't know how we brought it out, but I think it was both preached and published back when we were holding services at the Press Room. It's cropped its head up again and people are saying I made a terrible mistake. No, it's Yahweh's Plan; it's not mine. I just go along with it because I know He's right. There's definite proof that Yahweh put man on earth in 4004 b.c.e. It's not up until 2007.

6 Now, the summit meetings, I don't know if you are keeping up on them, you're probably not. This article shows that the Quartet is very much active in what is going on in Israel right now. They're directing both sides. The Quartet is doing that. Do you remember the Quartet? Turn over to **Revelation 7** and look there. The Quartet is in action right now.

7 Yahweh's Plan is in action. Nothing is going to interfere with this Plan. He's holding back the wars at this time. They won't be held back much longer. The sermons that I've prepared, when I get to them, are so wonderful. I wake up at like three o'clock in the morning thinking about these things. Yahweh makes it so clear. Things that I've questioned that I want to bring to you and I can't seem to make them clear and then all of a sudden, at three o'clock in the morning, there it is!

8 There's no way you can go back to sleep with this on your mind. It's so uplifting to have this. If I get it to you and you get every word of it, you're going to be uplifted, too, the same as me.



9 In **Revelation 7** is where you see the Quartet mentioned and the wars held back. They're very much active in today's activities. This article has yesterday's date. It's an up-to-date article on what's taking place in the Middle East at this time.

10 This other article is terribly important because doctors are still saying not to eat salt. They finally have some proof. *Salt does not cause high blood pressure. Some experts now know that salt will not raise blood pressure in everyone, just in people who are salt-sensitive...* There are people who are salt-sensitive because they have a lack of minerals. They're not living from the well water that you're living from, so they're not getting the minerals they need. They're not getting them from their food so they have a lack of minerals in their bodies. If you add salt to that sensitive body that's lacking in minerals, you have some problems.

11 ...*Only ten percent of the population is salt-sensitive though...* Only ten percent lack these minerals in their bodies. I don't have time to read this whole article. The whole article is important. It shows that salt is actually healthy for you and what you need is more minerals in your body, not less salt, but more minerals.

12 There was one more thing that I wanted to bring you here on eating vegetables. Vegetables are very dangerous if you buy them off the market and stick something in your mouth as you're going out the door, it could actually kill you. A lot of people are dying from this. *Fruits and vegetables are now responsible for more large-scale outbreaks of food-borne illnesses than meat, poultry and eggs...* They also carry hepatitis.

13 Do you remember the outbreak of hepatitis last year when they blamed it on green onions? It wasn't the green onions; it was the people who had the filthy stuff on their hands that they never washed. Cleanliness is not the most thought-of thing when you're out there gathering food for a living. These guys who are doing this have no facilities and they're not even told to go wash their hands. They are just told to get the green onions out of the field.

14 It's the same thing with the chickens. Chickens have been around for almost 6,000 years. It hasn't quite been 6,000 years. In two more years they will have been around for 6,000 years. I think I was raised with the chickens. We even had them under the house at one time. When I was born, all the houses were pier and beam. What that meant was they had piers made out of stacked up rocks to keep the boards up off the ground so the bugs wouldn't eat them up. They were the piers. The

beams went crossways and laid across the top of the rocks. Underneath was a space of about a foot or eighteen inches. It was a way up off the ground.

15 Chickens would run under the house. They stayed under our house in the summertime. They sought a warmer place in the winter, but under the house was where they laid their eggs. Each evening it was my job to crawl under the house and get the eggs. They laid their eggs under the house. I crawled through the chicken manure and never once got bird flu. That was created by the evil sex minds that we have in today's world. I merely got dirty; that's all.

16 You need to hear this article here. *Why Are The Sex Diseases Spreading?* This article shows how rapidly these are taking place among the homosexuals now. They're finding out how bad they are among the lesbians. That's all I'm going to say about it. What's taking place among some women is a horrible thing. If any of it is here or any thoughts of it here, you need to repent.

17 Now, with that in mind, on to the sermon. I hope you remember what we were talking about two weeks ago. We were talking about getting this message around the world and what an impossible job it is to do this. Turn over to **Mattithyah**.

18 There's no way anyone in the religious world could do this job; I'm not talking about them. The religions of the world are the farthest thing from the Scriptures; they're the complete opposite of what is taught in the Holy Scriptures. The message of the Kingdom is basically what was given here in a few words or less. It's very condensed.

19 **Mattithyah 24:14. And this message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then the end will come...** This message is to take heed that no one deceives you; that was the first thing.

20 Nations are going to turn against nations in extreme hatred. In **Revelation 11**, it comments on that, too, and says the nations are provoked to anger. We see that at this time. They're being provoked to anger. One is selling oil to a nation when they used to sell their oil to that nation over there. It creates hostility. They have the arms race, too, among the nations.

21 I wouldn't even have these articles read by Kahan Yedidiyah except for the fact it's fulfilling prophecy. I'm not out to run down governments or cast blame in any way. When it fulfills prophecy is when we're concerned. The prophecy says that we're going to preach this message in this time period.

22 In **Mattithyah 24:7**, it speaks about the epidemics that are coming. The flu epidemics could be a big start to this. It might not even be that; it

might be another disease they haven't discovered yet. There are so many on the market out there now that they can't keep up with them. Their sex lives have created these diseases in the animals and they're now crossing back to mankind because they have a partial hold on mankind. They came from mankind to the animals and now man is getting it back. The body accepts it because it has part of man already in it.

23 It's that simple. If you jerks who call yourselves scientists would start getting down to basics and start looking at these Scriptures, you would see what I'm seeing and you would prove everything I'm saying is true instead of just a part of it. Praise Yahweh.

24 In this time period that we're living in, this two year time period, mankind is going to see all this destruction take place. Do you think there's not time for it? There's time for this in six months or three months time. They said in three months time this could wipe out billions of people. That's in three months. Do you wonder why Yahweh is holding it back? If He let it go, there's no way we could finish bringing to perfection, this amount of people He wants brought to perfection.

25 Brethren, you have to get this lesson. I see the encouragement in each one of these lessons. The things that I'm going to bring you in this one, they're so wonderful what Yahweh has shown here. I've been bursting at the seams for months now to get it to where you can understand it.

26 **Revelation 11** talks about this Work of bringing out the multitude. You've got to tie these two together. This is the time period for the preaching of Yahweh's Word, this message, throughout all the world. Do you think I should have done this years ago? I came to Abilene forty years ago; I came to this wilderness forty years ago. Can you imagine that?

27 I asked someone the date this morning because it's in this booklet, *The House of Yahweh Established*.

28 ...in 1967 Asher S. Kaufman... Now, we put this in the booklet. ...*began his work*... Which led to the discovery of the exact location of The House of Yahweh, the second temple. My brother was there, as I've told you. I was here. The news got to me about the same time it got to him because the monthly *Jerusalem Post* is mailed from there ahead of time. About the time they get it in Israel, we get it in the States.

29 My brother's letter and my letter crossed. They crossed the ocean at the same time. They passed each other. Both of us saw it and we were so excited about this discovery of The House of Yahweh. There was a

plaque nailed on the door of Kepha's house. There have been three others discovered now.

30 That same year, 1967, I was led to Abilene, Texas where The House of Yahweh has now been established officially. If you figure it up, in 2007 it will be forty years exactly. That will also end the 6,000 year period. That is the time we cross that river into the promised Yahweh Shammah! Wonderful huh? What a wonderful Plan! Yahweh is at the helm of this boat and He is carrying out everything here exactly on time.

31 In 1967 Yahweh started getting us ready to do a Work. At that time, I can remember back then my brother and I were talking about going to Israel. I kept saying it wasn't time. There were too many things that had to be fulfilled before we went to Israel.

32 At that time, we thought we were going to Israel. We weren't up on the Scriptures as we are today to know how they've twisted these Scriptures and written them wrong as the Prophet Yermeyah said. We didn't know a lot of the things that Yahweh has shown us now, showing the place is here, not over there in that nation of Israel. It's moved from that nation. We'll see more of that.

33 You should already see enough to know it's not there and that it would be moved to another nation. The Prophet Zechariah said it was in a nation not yet established. The only nation that wasn't established at that time was the United States.

34 It was moved from Israel to this place. As He said, it would be west of the original Work. Now, this is where you start tying everything in with the original. Remember the lampstand, the western light that never went out. It would never be extinguished.

35 Think about what that means; it means it won't be destroyed like all the other Works before us were destroyed. Every Work of Yahweh on the face of the earth was destroyed, except the western Work. History shows all the others were destroyed. Yahweh shows this Work won't be destroyed. He says it in so many different ways.

36 He picked a word that wasn't used anywhere in all the Holy Scriptures except in one place where He's talking about me in describing this Work. It's one word. Does anybody here know what it is? This is so wonderful. I want to just shout it out but it wouldn't mean anything to you if I did that! You have to be built up to it. Maybe we can cover it in this sermon. If not, it will give you something to look forward to! It's one word.

37 It made me think of the articles I write. Sometimes I can't find a word to describe something. They'll write me and say, "Yisrayl, this word is not

in the dictionary.” I say, who cares? It’s in the Okie dictionaries. This latest word is unhonored as in we unhonored ourselves. Dishonored doesn’t cover it. The honor was placed on us but we undid it. I said we unhonored ourselves so use it and we used it. Praise Yahweh.

38 Yahweh did the same thing on this word. Like an Okie, He just invented a word here. It’s not found in any other place. You have the whole Holy Scriptures and you can search for it. If you have a *Strong’s Concordance*, you can search through it and you’ll find this word is not used except when He speaks of me and this Work that’s brought about in these western states.

39 Here now, He’s showing that He is getting ready for this Work. **Revelation 11:2. But the court which is outside the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the Gentiles...** That is the nations or the Quartet. The *Amplified Version* says *the nations*.

40 The Quartet right now is running Israel. It’s not that Israel is running Israel. It’s not that the Kingdom of Yahweh is running Israel. There’s an article that shows this. Maybe Kahan Yedidiyah will bring it the next time. We’re going to bring it out. We’ll put some of these articles in the *Prophetic Word* and maybe on the news we play here on Sabbath night. We have to get these articles read on the air.

41 We are putting them in *The Prophetic Word Program* so maybe we can find a way of playing that *Prophetic Word Program* to the audience here. I think that’s a great idea. I’m glad I thought of it!

42 **...And the holy city they will tread under foot three and one-half years...** This forty-two moons.

43 If you’ll notice, the Quartet has taken so much action in these Last Days in this Road Map that President Bush has come up with to fulfill the Oslo Accord which contains the original seven year plan. That was confirmed with Rabin on September 13, 1993. If you notice now, all four of the Quartet are behind what is going on in Israel right now. They’re saying to all the parties, “We must stick with this Road Map of President Bush’s.” So they’re following exactly what this shows right here.

44 **...they will tread under foot...** That means under their management. This is forty-two moons in which there are wars so devastating they’re going to darken the sun. They’re being held back at this time.

45 **Verse 3, And I will give to My Two Witnesses...** Yes, this was a training period. There were forty years of bringing us up. There’s no way, brethren, that I could have done this by myself. There’s no way. Yahweh put together a team and the team gets

stronger everyday. I can see this. The team that is working in this Work is getting stronger all the time. They can see when mistakes are made as well as I can. They get right on them and get them corrected.

46 **Verse 3, And I will give to My Two Witnesses...** That is a training program given to the Two Witnesses to foretell events about the one thousand two hundred and sixty days.

47 **Verse 4, These are, as it were, the two olive trees...** So it points you back to this lampstand. You have to keep this lampstand in mind when we proceed on with the lessons here. Keep that and the Ark of the Covenant in your mind. They both tie together.

48 I moved to Abilene in 1967; 1967 from 2007 is forty years. Now, what we’ve done in this forty years time period is prepare for reaching the world. If I only knew what I knew forty years ago, the world would not listen. When you hear the *Prophetic Word* programs now, even the disc jockeys are bragging on them and calling after the shows saying, “Man, this is really great information. How can I get more of it?” If you heard it back then and then hear what’s being brought now, you can see how plain it is what we’re saying here and how it coincides with world events that the people know about. We’re reaching the world. Reaching the world was an impossible task back then but it’s not now.

49 We have to go back to **Acts**. We left off with **Acts 7**, if you remember. You have to get these Scriptures in your mind now and pay attention. It wouldn’t hurt if you got these tapes and listened to each tape several times as we proceed on in this series. Otherwise, you won’t understand it. If you don’t understand this first part, you won’t understand the second part when it’s brought and then you’ll go off in confusion, thinking that I’m wrong and making mistakes. If you’ll listen carefully and prove this for yourself, then you’ll see that I made no mistake. Yahweh is inspiring it and it’s set in writing here for us.

50 **Acts 7:45. This tabernacle...** This priestly body is what He’s speaking of here. A tent in the wilderness was where they met and certain priests worked to get a Work out. A Work that we’re still reading today and enjoying that was done in Abilene, Israyl at that time. It’s a Work that the prophets were working the same as we are, day and night at times, getting this Work out and written out so that we could have it in our time period right now.

51 We wouldn’t have it, brethren, if Yahweh hadn’t established it with a certain group of people. Remember, He brought them out of Egypt and then they turned back to Egypt. He trained them for forty years, then they were ready to accomplish this great Work.

52 **...was inherited...** It was a promise to Abraham that he would bring forth a people who would be a blessing to the entire universe. You are the remnant of that people. You have to get that in your mind to understand this.

53 **This tabernacle...** This great Kingdom that He set up for the purpose of bringing forth holy seed who would do a Work of writing down what was called the Old Testament, it is Book One of the *Book of Yahweh*. Yahshua gave the apostles direction or else they couldn't have done that Work. Yahshua had to train them. They went through more training after that and then they were brought to an environment where they had peace and could go and do the Work of writing down Book Two for us with the prophecies of Book Two. That's all shown in the Holy Scriptures; I'll get to that piece by piece.

54 **...and they brought it in with them when they took possession of the land from the Gentiles...** Now, this land that they took possession of was only going to be used for a short time to sacrifice the Savior for our sins. Then, there was no need of it after the apostles' Work was done in that place. If you remember, Yahshua said, "They're going to call you before the counselors, they're going to beat you and drive you out of the synagogues." They did that after a while. Then, the very one who was active and a leader in this, became an apostle and was converted.

55 After they'd been driven out of the synagogues, then the persecutions stopped and they went back to Abilene, Israyl where they started the Work again of writing down what the Savior said and the prophecies that came after that. That was for a short time. When that Work was accomplished, then they were killed. We have records of every one of them dying. The Catholic Church did not want these records kept. They tried for years, brethren, to keep them out of the houses and off the market. There were too many hidden versions or copies of it so they couldn't do that. Then, they set out to change the writing so that no one could understand exactly what was taking place.

56 Now, in this peaceful time period, we have at our disposal books that Yahweh has made available to us where we can actually straighten out these Scriptures and find out exactly what the apostles were saying and what was covered. Now, it makes sense; the whole Plan of Yahweh starts making sense.

57 **...whom Yahweh drove out from in front of the face of our fathers...** That is, not all the Gentile nations. It wasn't like they did what Yahweh told them to do. If they had done what Yahweh told them to do, obeyed and drove out

all the nations as Yahweh said to drive them out, then they wouldn't have turned back or been tempted to turn back into the Christian schools, the seminaries, the partaking of their Christmas holidays and Christian this and Christian that. That's exactly what they did back then with the people they left alive in this nations.

58 Yahweh already prophesied that they would. He said, "If you don't do what I tell you to, these people will be mixing in with your sons and your daughters and they will turn them from me." That's exactly what they did. He shows again what disobedience brings. At the same time, He brought forth the Holy Seed and the Holy Seed died for our sins. It was all in that time period. Every bit of it was in that time period.

59 **...until the days of David...** Then, if you remember, after Yahshua ben Nun, David became king after Saul. Saul turned against Yahweh and that started bringing the nation down more and more. Yahweh still saw to it that His Plan was developed and carried out, including the building of the temple in Yerusalem and the sacrificing of His Son. That was all through that time period.

60 Now, with that in your mind, the nation Israel is the same today. I told you about Andrew Dugger who went to the same college that I did, Midwestern in Stanbury. He decided to go to Israel and start a work there. They let him publish it but he couldn't pass it out in Israel. He couldn't spread anything among those people.

61 It was the same thing with my brother. My brother was going to go ahead and go over to start the Work there. He knew there was going to be a Work in Israel. We understand now how that Work is going to take place among the remnant. That won't be until a certain time period when the wars are taking place and where Israel is going to see they're about to be wiped out.

62 If you've been watching the news, you'll see how the nations are turning against Israel more and more. Some of the articles that Kahan Yedidiyah read showed how Israel is gearing up right now to destroy the nuclear plant in Iran. I don't know if he read that article or not, but he will. Iran now has Russia as an ally, and China as an ally because they're receiving oil from that country. Remember, hurt not the oil. They have an incentive to protect Iran.

63 This was in the book, *The Next War* that Caspar Weinberger put out that I've quoted many times. He showed how this very scenario could take place right here and lead all nations, not excluding one, into nuclear war in a twenty-four hour period. That's what his whole book was about, if you

remember. That same thing is lined up right now. Yahweh letting it go could start the war.

64 Yahweh is not going to let the war go until He knows it's the right time for you. You're the most important thing in this world right now. He's brought you this far and He's going to bring you to total perfection. You have to see what His Way is bringing and what their way is bringing for you to be complete.

65 Now, my brother Yaaqob was told in no uncertain terms when he had passed out some literature, "If you don't stop this, we're going to bury you. We'll carry you away from here in a box." He said they told him that they had done several others this way. He left there after a while. He left Nazareth. Nazareth, Israel is where he was living. He couldn't pass it out there so he decided to come back to the States and mail it to that country. That didn't work either. The time wasn't right to reach the world. It is right at this time.

66 With all of that in mind, think of the stones rejected. Go back to **Mattithyah 21**. Yahweh talks about this in the books of the prophets a lot. He speaks of it as us. Yes, Yahshua was rejected and He has now become the High Priest over The House of Yahweh, as **Hebrews** says.

67 **Mattithyah 21:42. Yahshua said to them: Have you never read in the Scriptures; The stone which the builders rejected, has become the Headstone of the corner? This is Yahweh's doing! It is marvelous in our eyes!...** We have to be rejected too.

68 I don't know if you know anything about bricklaying. Kahan Banahyah taught me how to lay bricks because I wanted to lay bricks on the Press Room down there when we stated that. I didn't lay many because I saw they were getting out of whack! I laid enough that if a bricklayer looked close who was a critic could find my work pretty easily!

69 I kept noticing Kahan Banahyah was throwing stones back. He'd chip one off and it wouldn't suit so he'd toss it back. This is what it's talking about here. A mason or a stone layer would know what he was talking about instantly. Pretty soon he comes to a place when he remembers he threw a stone away that would fit in a place. He fumbles through the mess and finds it and low and behold it will fit right there.

70 **...The stone which the builders rejected...** That's what it's speaking of. **...has become the Headstone of the corner...** Or the Head of The House of Yahweh, the High Priest Who will move up. We will see this ordination when we enter Yahweh Shammah. Yahshua will move up out of the office of High Priest and He will become Ruler

of rulers and King of kings at that time. That word king doesn't mean like King David, it means a power, or an authority. Yahshua will be over everything except Yahweh. He's become that cornerstone that will move up to being Yahweh's right hand Man at all times. That's where we are right now.

71 Now, we must be rejected. Let's go over to **Isayah 43**. This is speaking of the Last Days' Work. All of you are familiar with it and I know this is going to be boring for some of you. I have to bring it in just the same because of the fact if I don't put it into your memory, you won't understand the next part.

72 **Isayah 43:28. Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** This is a fact. Our first fathers sinned, they rejected the stone; they threw it away. The stone they rejected, Yahweh took and put in His House. He had to be rejected by all beings, so do you. You have to be rejected; that's what Yahweh showed in the Holy Scriptures. We are the rejected stones; that's what we are. You men can write a song about that if you want to!

73 **Isayah 43:28. Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** That is, do away with the Levitical priesthood. **...and will give Yaaqob to the curse...** This is speaking about Yaaqob and Yisrayl, that's me and my brother. I know you've heard this a lot but get this in your mind anyway.

74 In **Isayah 43:28**, this word **curse** actually means *a doomed object for extermination, a devoted thing...* He was devoted to be used for a certain time period and then he was to be extinguished, destroyed or put away. *...a dedicated thing...* But he was dedicated to be destroyed as *Strong's* points out here.

75 Kahan Yahodah said *Brown & Driver* or maybe it was *Julius Furst* that made it even stronger than this. It was like *a hostile and therefore in the strictest application to be destroyed*. This is what the word means.

76 Yaaqob was to do a job as is shown in **Revelation 7** where he admits in his own writing that he brought the information about The House of Yahweh, after it was discovered in 1967, from the east to the west. My brother, Yaaqob, never dedicated a work in Odessa, Texas. My brother, Yaaqob, came to Abilene, Texas and he helped me. He and I dedicated the Work here.

77 First, we dedicated it at a home in Abilene where I was living. Then, we got the mobile Sanctuary ready. Yaaqob's group from Odessa came down. We had his group here at Abilene. There are many of you still here in the audience now whose faces I see and remember who were there at that time. We dedicated that mobile Sanctuary. That was before

the permanent one was built to do the Work in, which is now the Press Room. That's what's taking place there right now, the Work. It will never cease, Yahweh says.

78 I thought about moving the Press Room and I woke up one morning thinking about it. It came to my mind that I couldn't do that because that was established there by Yahweh. It has to stay where it is and the Work has got to go out from there. The Work was never moved. It was never moved from Abilene—not Abilene, Israyl or Abilene, Texas.

79 Yaaqob established The House according to his own writings. He established it in Israel by prayer and fasting only, but he could not preach to that state so He moved back to America. He brought it back to America. He sent it to the U.S. first by the *Prophetic Watchman*. He was sending this from Israel by a Work that he and I both financed. I think I financed it because I had to buy him groceries all the time he was in Israel! We financed it; Yahweh financed it through the blessings that came from a business in Abilene. It was called the *Prophetic Watchman*. That's exactly what took place there. Then, he moved back to America from Nazareth, Israel to Texas where he and I established The House of Yahweh in a mobile home west of Abilene. I just got through telling you about that.

80 He could not work in Israel so he came back to the States where this was done and this Work was dedicated first in a home where I was living. When the Work was made famous, Yaaqob and I were separated over customs he brought back from the east. This is all a part of history. Yaaqob and I were separated. Then if you got the information about the name House of Yahweh, no one wanted it or thought about it when Yahweh brought it to light except for Yaaqob and me.

81 I went ahead and established it and took

---

I thought about moving the Press Room and I woke up one morning thinking about it. It came to my mind that I couldn't do that because that was established there by Yahweh. It has to stay where it is and the Work has got to go out from there. The Work was never moved. It was never moved from Abilene—not Abilene, Israyl or Abilene, Texas.

---

possession of it here in Abilene. Yaaqob did not. Because of that, it opened up room for a lawsuit from a large religious organization that wanted to take the name from us and forbid us to use it. This man wound up in the hospital, according to what one of the priests who was on the grounds told me. After the man stayed in the hospital for quite some time, he called his lawyer and said, "I think I've gotten into something I shouldn't have and I want out of it." I don't know if he died or what, I haven't heard anything about him since then.

82 While this lawsuit was going on, I went to see Yaaqob. At the same time I went to see him, we agreed to fight for the name, House of Yahweh and not to let this man have it because he was teaching false doctrine. We weren't going to give him any right to it. Right now, we're the only ones in the whole world at this time with legal rights to the name House of Yahweh. We have it in Israel and we have it here. Praise Yahweh.

83 I want you to know also after Yaaqob's death we took care of one of his widows, we couldn't find the other one. We took care of one until she died. At that time, I let the dead bury the dead. I didn't have any part with that. We took care of her, The House of Yahweh and the priests. I wasn't alone in the Work of taking care of her. We saw to her every need and I want you to know that. I would do the same for anyone's widow here in The House of Yahweh or a widower. I would do the same for a man as well as a woman if he needed help. It's no big deal; it's what I think Yahweh wants us to do from the Holy Scriptures.

84 After the name was made famous, then others wanted it and we fought for the name and agreed on that. The House of Yahweh, being somewhat established by words and prayers in Israel, then moved here. It stayed here after it was dedicated. It has grown and grown to what it is today.

85 Now, for the wonderful part; I'm just about out of time! You'll be all ready for it in two weeks! Now, Yaaqob was given to the curse, to death to destruction. He was a dedicated thing and after his Work was done, then he rested. He's at rest now. Who's left is Yisrayl.

86 **...I will give Yaaqob to the curse and Yisrayl to reproaches...** This word, **reproaches**, is a wonderful word. It means in English *to accuse of and blame for a fault so as to make feel ashamed, rebuke, reprove, to bring shame and disgrace upon, be a cause of a discredit to, shame, disgrace, discredit or blame, or a source cause or occasion to this, a blaming or reproving, rebuke, an expression of blame or reproach, an object of blame...* Now, this all comes from *Webster's Dictionary*. Now, I want

you to see the Hebrew. The Hebrew is even more wonderful than the English.

87 It's a very special word. The first thing I want you to notice is that it's only used one time in all the Holy Scriptures, as I told you. It's used one time in all the Holy Scriptures. This right here is the place. It's called reproaches. In many other places you'll find the word **reproach** in referring to other people because all of them suffered reproach. There are special meanings in this one word that He used for me that wasn't used for the other people in the other places or congregations before us.

88 This is word #2781 and means *reproach*. It means many of the same thing that the English word they translated **reproaches** means. It's the Hebrew word **cherpah**. It means *to reproach, shame, rebuke, reproachfully. The first occurrences is in Genesis 30:23, she conceived and bore a son and said, Yahweh has taken away my reproach...* That was the first place that **cherpah** was used. It does show part of the meaning that's in this special word that He used for me.

89 *Reproach denotes the state in which one finds himself. The unmarried woman or the woman without children carried a sense of disgrace in a society where marriage and fertility are highly spoken of...* Which is throughout the Kingdom of Yahweh and still is.

90 *...The destruction of Jerusalem and the exile brought Judah to a state of reproach. Yahweh, according to all the righteousness, I beseech you, let this anger and your fury be turned away from the city Jerusalem, the holy mountain. Because of our sins and our iniquities and our forefathers, Jerusalem and your people have become a reproach to all nations...* That's in **Daniyl 9:9** if you remember. We went through that showing what Daniyl said actually caused the reproach to come upon them. It was part of their actions that caused that. It was their sins when they turned against Yahweh. They didn't take His Name, as it says in **Daniyl 9:16**.

91 *The disgrace...* As they call it. I'll use that word, but it's actually dishonor. *...The disgrace found in a person or a nation because of the occasion for taunting of the oppressed. The disgraced received abuse by the words spoken against them and by the rumors, which were spread about them...* If you remember, during the time of the Black Plague, they blamed many of our forefathers in Germany and brought about the killing of six million Jews there.

92 *...The variable of abuse that could be heaped upon the unfortunate is best evident by the synonyms found in chapaw...* One more and then we'll

go on.

93 *Several prophets predicted Israel's judgments partly to be experienced by the humiliating reproach of the nations. I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine...* It's actually He allowed this to take place. *...with the pestilence...* That is diseases. *...and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth...* This all took place, brethren, just as Yahweh said it would. *...to be a curse and an astonishment, a hissing and a reproach among all nations, wherever I had driven them...* This is in **Yeremyah 29:18** and also **Yechetzqyah 5:14**.

94 This is what you find when you look up the word **reproaches**. You'll find it about a hundred times or a hundred and fifty times and that is the word that's used. **Reproaches** means all of that but it also means much, much more.

95 Yahweh says, "I will suffer Yisrayl or give Yisrayl reproaches. Yaaqob, his brother, will be given to the curse, that is death and then I will give Yisrayl to reproaches."

96 This word **reproaches** is **ghiddoof**. Remember that word; you'll only find it in one place and that's in this Scripture right here. It means vilification... He's going to let me suffer vilification. *...reviling...* He's going to let me be reviled. *...revilement, taunt...*

97 This word **vilification** means *to hack with words, to revile, to blaspheme, to reproach*. Some of the words actually mean the same thing here as they do in other Scriptures.

98 It refers you to another word here that's still the same word but a different number. That word is #1446 and actually means *an enclosure*. Then it refers you to #1443 meaning *to wall in or around*. Think what He's saying right here. It's referring to something that was never promised to the other people when they suffered reproach and were prophesied to suffer reproach. You will not find this part right here describing them.

99 *...to wall in or around, make, mason...* A mason is a bricklayer or a carpenter. *...repair, close up, fence up, fence in...* Are you getting all of this? *...hedged about...* Remember the hidden codes and what Kahan Gedalyah brought out about being hedged in or protected, a protected place and the Scriptures that referred to that? *...enclosed...*

100 I'm out of time but I have a lot more. There's a lot more to cover than just this concerning this word. We'll cover it. I say again, this is the only place in all the Holy Scriptures that this word was ever used. It's speaking of me and the Last Days' Work, us.

101 May Yahweh bless you. Be prepared and the next time I speak, we will continue with that subject. Don't forget it now! I love you!

---

# Chapter Thirty-Two

## The Kingdom Of Priests Will Bring Peace To The Universe #18: Mission Impossible By Human Ability—This Message To All Nations. They Will Not Repent Of Their Fornication And Their Murder

12/31/05

1 Praise Yahweh! You may be seated. May Yahweh bless you. May the peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 I was told to kindly remind everybody that you need to stock up on gloves. One of our doctors is working on finding the best masks for us to use. You're going to need these to get you through the next two years. You should plan on about a box a month. That's what they have figured out here. It's probably about a box and a half a month; whatever you use. You need to find out because this is one way of protecting yourself.

3 I think it was the *Today* show that someone called me and told me to watch. This doctor was recommending a veil for women. I think it was Katie Couric who said, "Can you imagine me getting in front of an audience with this veil on?" I think she'll change her mind before too long.

4 I know that some still don't believe that this world is going down. I think if you will just pay attention to the next few sermons then you're going to see the proof on it. A doctor handed me some stuff this morning showing that these things are just now being newly discovered. These are the things we've been preaching here. They're saying they're newly discovered but we've been preaching them here for fifteen to twenty years. We've been bringing them from the Scriptures.

5 If you'll remember what we were on two weeks

ago: we're given a commission. It's the commission of every man, woman and child in The House of Yahweh to take this message to all the world. You're a called person of Yahweh; you've been set apart for a job, for a work, so it's your job as well as mine to take this message to the world. The Scripture says all nations. This is an impossible task and maybe we can name this a mission impossible for human intelligence. That's the job we're going to do.

6 Yahweh showed in **Revelation 11** that He's going to start giving His witnesses power to bring and prophesy His events. When He says events, He's talking about what you're seeing on the news right now. These events are leading up to the downfall of Satan's system. *Strong's Concordance* says idolatry is the whole system of this religion with everything that it produces.

7 Today, I hope to get into the part where Yahweh shows who makes the decisions among the kings. We have it in writing. I don't know if I have that article with me; I don't think I do. I do have an article showing the decisions, who makes them and how they're made to lead the kings of the world. I don't think I have it [unless someone can get it for me off my desk].

8 The decisions that are made are made in a way that you don't know that the church sitting in Rome on seven hills is the one that actually made it. It's as if they have some people out there. If



something doesn't fit the public's way of thinking because they still maintain a little bit of morals and won't accept that teaching, then the beastly system will back off some and try again later. These things are put out as tests to see how much the people will allow.

9 The people aren't scolded for their sin as you can see. They're not admonished for them but they're allowed to go on in their sins and vote on whatever they consent to. Whatever the real majority consents to, that is also what's going to be passed along for the kings to pass laws to okay or hold back for a certain time period.

10 Now, you have to get the details and understand the differences in the two systems. You have to understand the system of Yahweh and His Laws that guide us. You have to see the difference in Yahweh's Laws and His system and man's laws and his system governed by the great whore. Man's laws look righteous to people until they start digging deeper into them to see what they cause.

11 In **Revelation 11**, He says He will start giving power to His Two Witnesses. That's in **verses 2-4**. They'll prophesy about these events that are bringing the earth down, the world down, or the nations down. As **Amosyah** said, there's a power surrounding the land. We're seeing through these articles like Kahan Yedidiyah brought forth today what this power is doing. We try to bring them forth every time now. There are new articles brought forth day after day.

12 If you remember, too, I showed you a word that was used for me in **Isayah 43:28**. It's speaking of what would take place in my life. He wasn't warning me in advance that this is what's going to take place and letting me make a decision if I wanted to go through it or not. I knew to begin with, before the information on this word ever came to light, that we were going to be persecuted. All the ones Yahweh chose and ordained before us were persecuted. I just didn't know Yahweh spelled it out so clearly in *The Book of Yahweh* and in these Hebrew words.

13 Now, this is the only place in the entire Scriptures that this Hebrew word for **reproaches** is used. It's like Yahweh made it for me for this generation. When I say me, I mean the whole House of Yahweh because you are my children. Praise Yahweh. If you'll look, this is the only place this word is ever used. It's used to describe this Work. This should increase your faith in Yahweh and know that He's bringing about this Plan. He's bringing about a Plan

that can't be stopped. He says that the doors He's opened for us now in these Last Days cannot be stopped. It's translated in the *King James* and in our version as **reproaches**.

14 **Isayah 43:28. ...and will give Yaaqob to the curse...** Of death after he has done a certain work, which he did. I told you the last time I spoke what Yaaqob did. He went to Israel. I said it wasn't time and I wouldn't go with him at that time. He went along with my younger brother. They went to Israel, became citizens there and tried to bring this message of the Kingdom in Israel. They stopped him. They wouldn't accept it and they wouldn't let him speak it. They said, "If someone comes to you and asks you in your own private home then you can talk to him about it but you can't go out and invite people to your home for these lectures that you want to give."

15 They rejected the Laws of Yahweh. This is the same wording that is used in **Acts**, if you remember, where they rejected Yahshua. They also rejected the disciples. They beat them, whipped them and drove them out of the synagogues, as Yahshua said they would. They wouldn't allow them to teach. They beat them and then they told them, "If you do this again, it's going to be worse." The apostles said, "We have to do whatever Yahweh says even above what you say." They went on and all the disciples were finally killed after they had written Book Two for us. Once that Work was done, then Yahweh allowed the beastly system to show their love for the disciples.

16 The beastly system's love was that they would worship their spirits after they died, giving them praise, beg them to forgive them and work with them to deceive someone else. That's their way of thinking. They think you honor them in death by giving them a fancy burial, and put them in a really great coffin with gold and silver and brass bars. You put it in the ground and you build this huge tombstone telling the day they died. This is honoring the dead. They go there to honor the dead.

17 They think you can't honor the dead by just putting him in a grave like Abraham did for Sarah. To them, that's not honoring the dead. You have to put them in a thousand dollar coffin or a hundred thousand dollar tomb. Some of them even put the dead in alcohol and set them up inside the living room where they can see the one who made them rich or brought the money to them that they inherited. This is honoring the dead to them.

18 Yaaqob was given to death. **...and Yisrayl to reproaches...** That word, **reproaches**, means

*vilification and reviling*. They make a villain out of me. They put a black hat on me and white hats on the religions of the world, making me the villain. This is what's done in the movies, if you remember.

19 That word takes you to the other one, **vilification**, which means *wretchedly bad, a vile humor, highly offensive, unpleasant or objectionable, vile slander, repulsive or disgusting as to the senses or feelings...* If you remember, there were three attorneys who were Catholic, who lived in San Angelo and cooked up or schemed up the television broadcast. Our kahan is here today who tried to hide me from the camera that day. He tried to put his hand over the camera because he couldn't stand what was going on. It didn't work.

20 They had all three television stations plus the "Aboloney News," as I called them after that. They all said, "Neighbor says House of Yahweh is full of dirty, nasty people." You saw that and you'll see it later in the Hebrew word itself. It uses the same words as they called me. I could have known this in advance, Yahweh just showed me later. He chose to show me later that this was what they were going to do to me after it was already done! It wouldn't have made any difference to me. I was ready to die for the Work of Yahweh and still am. Praise Yahweh.

21 ...*morally debased...* That's what they gave me to suffer. ...*depraved, despicable, vile deeds, foul, filthy, vile language, poor, wretched, vile workmanship, of mean or low condition, a beggar, of little value or account, sultry, a vile recompense...* That's all under the word vilification, which Yahweh chose to let them put upon me.

22 ...*calumniate...* **Calumniate** means *to make false and malicious statements about*. They're making false and malicious statements about me to slander me. ...*to accuse, full of tricks or artifices, a false and malicious statement designed to injure the reputation of someone or something. The speech was considered a calumny of the administration. The acts of uttering calumny, slander, defamation.* Then they use the words *sordid* and *debase*.

23 The word **debase** means *to lower in value, in dignity...* That's exactly what they were scheming to do at that time.

24 **Sordid** means *dirty, filthy...* Remember the news called us dirty, nasty people. ...*nasty...* It means dirty, filthy and nasty! It means dirty, nasty people, exactly as they called us on that news video! Maybe we can show that sometime and show what

the news announcers were saying and they had great smiles upon their faces for us.

25 Let's continue on with the word **calumniation**. Now, here is also where Yahweh gets into the picture because from this, He goes to this other word which means *enclosure*. Then, this other one means *to wall in or surround, to make, to repair, to fence in, to hedge in...* That word is used in several places throughout the Scriptures. One place is in Yahshub when Satan accused Yahweh of hedging Yahshub about so that no evil could touch him and that was the reason he was keeping Yahweh's Laws. Satan said that Yahshub wanted that protection that comes from Yahweh so Yahweh said, "Okay, you go ahead and test him, just don't kill him. Put what you want on him, but don't kill him."

26 The **hedged in** is coming from Yahweh. This agrees with **Revelation 3** in these Last Days concerning this Work. He says, "I've opened the door for you and no man can shut it because you've proven yourself, you've kept My Word and not denied My Name." That's in **Revelation 3** under the word, **Philadelphia**.

27 The words **hedged in** are from Yahweh. They mean *a wall, to wall about, to guard as with a barrier, to avoid loss or injury...* By making this wall around the person. ...*circumvallate...* **Circumvallate** means *surrounded by a depression or wall-like ridge, to surround with as if with a rampart. A rampart is an embankment of earth surrounded by a parapet for defending a fort.*

28 That's what Yahweh shows us to suffer. Then, He shows that He is going to protect us all in this one word that He uses here. If you'll go from one word to another as He shows here, you'll see everything that I showed you. I don't know if you can see my paper with the lines on it. I remember one time I had to draw lines like this so everyone could see it because they kept overlooking the words and couldn't get it all together. I'll make you a copy of that or you can get it for yourself if you missed one of those words; they're easy to miss.

29 Now, the mission impossible for human ability, is what Yahweh assigned us to do today. At the same time, in teaching the Laws, we have to teach the prophecies, too, so don't disregard the prophecies. The prophecies show what is going to take place with this beastly system that we're in and how it is going to keep going downhill until the end. I think we can see the dates now where the wars are going to start, which will be included in this information.

30 Let's go back to **Mattithyah 24**. Notice the

things He puts with this time period and with this Work that He let suffer for the purpose of raising us up where the world could see us. They would have never looked at us otherwise. The way it was, we had news agencies from several nations that wanted to come here and interview this guy who blows fire out of his mouth and has surrounded himself with Posse Comitatus members and guys with big guns. Supposedly, we had a truckload of those big guns buried out there that's what they said. They never have found out any different and I won't tell them! The people came here because Yahweh lifted us up for all the world to see, He said. There's where He started His Work.

31 **Mattithyah 24:12. And because iniquity...** That word, **iniquity**, means ones who will not follow the Laws of Yahweh. **...will abound...** Sin will abound; iniquity will abound.

32 **Verse 37, But just as the days of Noah were...** Just as the days of Noah, which you see if you go back to **Genesis**. I've brought this all out before but I want to get it in one lump sum this time so you can get it all in your mind. Mark it in your *Book of Yahweh*.

33 I'm talking to our young people too. If you can read *The Book of Yahweh* and if you can't, get your parents to read it to you, and go over the sermon with you. Have them show you the details of this and set them in your mind so you'll know these things and be able to work with Yahweh in this Last Days' Work that we're doing right now. This is not a false thing; this is real. It's not a false thing. If it were, I would have nothing to do with it myself and I certainly wouldn't be preaching it. Praise Yahweh.

34 **Genesis 6:5. Then Yahweh saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and every intent of the thoughts of man's heart was only evil, continually...** Now, remember, Yahshua in His time period was saying that in the Last Days that sin is going to abound again and be just like it was in the days of Noah. Imagine saying that about this civilized generation and the religious world that we're in right now. Yahshua said it would be just like the days of Noah when every thought and intent of man's heart were evil continually.

35 I can show you how in this generation, as the scientists are now finding out, that all the diseases are at their peaks. They're beginning to understand and see that the diseases are coming from the sins and iniquities. That's exactly what Yahshua added over there in **Mattithyah 24**. He also said the dis-

ease pandemics and epidemics are going to increase extremely. This is all extreme in this three and a half year time period that we're in right now. That's exactly what we're seeing in the news. Everything that's said in prophecy is actually taking place right now.

36 You still have these goofy preachers with a half-glass of water left, or maybe a fourth now, and they're still looking on that to save them. They don't want to speak of what they've done in the past or what's bringing the world down. They have somebody over here living 113 years and they won't go back to show his life and why he's lived so long. No, they make out like this is some kind of miracle of science that has kept him alive for 113 years. They fool the public in this way and they say, "The lifespan now of mankind is more than 70 years." No, it's not; it's less in the majority of the people.

37 They don't show the children who are dying from these diseases. A doctor showed me something this morning that listed the diseases from syphilis. They're syphilis-related diseases; I'll read you that later. People are being born with these things. It's like they're coming down with heart attacks, their blood vessels are blowing up and they have holes in their hearts. These are people under 30 years old who these tests were run on. They're not showing these people; they're just showing the one over here who lived a fairly straight life and was not stricken by all these diseases who lived up to 113 years old.

38 Here, He says that every thought and intent of man's heart were only evil continually. If you remember, I brought some sermons on that showing it was fornication, adultery, diseases and so forth that were taking place that would have wiped out mankind at that time.

39 **Verse 11, The earth also was corrupt...** This word, **corrupt**, means *defiled by illicit sex*. It was taking place, just as **Romans 1** shows was taking place in Sodom and Gomorrah and also throughout the land of Israyl at that time. The other apostles spoke of it later.

40 I've got something I want to show you. I put it in this month's *Prophetic Word* letter or maybe it was the monthly newsletter. You need to read this. The scientists are telling us these letters are great, marvelous and something all the world should see and read now. You need to read it; you need to read every word of it and study it.

41 The world is going to recognize that this is the greatest wisdom on the face of the earth very soon. They will recognize this. Yahweh is going to

show them this is the greatest wisdom they could ever look forward to having. They're all going to do to it; that is, two billion of them are going to flow to it. Praise Yahweh.

42 **Verse 11, The earth also was corrupt...** With these sexually transmitted diseases. ...**before Yahweh, and the earth was lawless, filled with violence...** At that time just as it is today. Violence and hatred are growing.

43 **Verse 12, So Yahweh looked upon the earth, and indeed it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted their ways on the earth...** As it is today, these sicknesses and diseases are getting into the minds of the people. Let's go over to **Isayah 24**. Here He's showing what is going to take place and why the earth has to burn in this time period to straighten this out.

44 If you've wondered about the weather, I can see what Yahweh is doing here. Bitter cold, as we had a couple of weeks ago, kills parasites. We wormed our animals during that time. Scientists have put out information showing that if you do this, the cold will kill the parasites; it won't kill the eggs. Now, what occurs is the eggs hatch out later and you have the field filled with parasites again.

45 Now, after those two cold spells, Yahweh has allowed the earth to start warming back up again. It wasn't because of your griping; it was because Yahweh is cleansing this part of the earth right here. Yes, praise Yahweh. In this very time period that we're in, the weather is bringing those eggs back and hatching them out. Behind this one, you'll have another cold spell. Believe me, you're going to have it. It's going to kill the parasites again when they're hatched out. This will cleanse the earth.

46 Let me see if I have that article. Just this week we were presented with this information. If you buy cattle liver in the stores, you better watch it. They have clostridia. *The spores of the liver group enter the body...* They are parasites created by mankind through illicit sex just like what was going on during **Genesis 6:5**, that have come back into the cattle.

47 I don't know if you paid attention to the x-rated sermons that I brought, but I will explain them briefly. When man and woman come together, they become one. Remember this. They become one with fluids interchanging in their bodies. They can live with that without any problems. Man and man can't come together this way without creating bugs and starting wars in the body. We're given Laws to stay away from man in this manner

and to stay away from livestock in this manner. We're told not to touch defiled women or touch a woman when she's defiled. All these Laws are to guide us away from what is taking place right here that has defiled our cattle. They're just now finding out about it.

48 When a man and woman come together, they can adjust to one another and they can be one person. Yahweh shows in this same manner that if you come together with a defiled whore, you become one with that person. What you're doing is interchanging things that shouldn't be in either one of your bodies. You are mixing micro-organisms with other micro-organisms that shouldn't be there because they came from other men. They don't or should not mix with another man's.

49 When you come together with an animal, you become one by exchanging fluids. From those fluids, come forth bugs that can enter the body by eating meat that is contaminated, or eating vegetables that are contaminated. They get into the bloodstream. Now, I showed you all of this long before any scientific articles came out on it. We knew it from the Holy Scriptures.

50 Now, science is seeing it. They're saying that; they've just now discovered it, fifteen or twenty years after we started bringing these Laws to you and showed you what Baal's world is coming to, why it's going down and why the diseases are increasing. When you come together with an animal in this fashion, there are micro-organisms that shouldn't be together and they mix and breed. From that, come forth what they're calling super-bugs or super-diseases. They come back and haunt mankind and animals and they have no cures for them.

51 This is occurring in this generation we're in. We have the time period right because science is saying this has all taken place in the last fifty years. It started in the 50's. That's what I said, too, because the Scriptures said in this generation. It had to be in this time period when it started picking up. What brought this on was television and the shows where they started raising the dresses up and lowering the necklines. They made a woman attractive so she could draw attention from other men besides her husband.

52 Eloping was brought forth from the television screens. These marriages never last long. It was a stranger in the night. The "love" only lasts for a couple of days but the seeds or micro-organisms are deposited in a fit of your lust.

53 This can occur with animals or birds or what-

ever. Yes, that's what caused the bird flu. The bird flu is now spreading. I don't know how far Yahweh will allow it to go, but it is spreading right now. They haven't found anything to stop it.

54 You don't buy liver from the stores anymore, praise Yahweh. You will never see these things in our co-op with ulcers or cancers on it. The veterinarians tell us in these articles, like the one we got this week, that you won't find a cow that looks sick. This cow will look healthy one day and the next day it won't show up; you can't call it in. When you go looking for it, you find it dead; its liver exploded. This article shows what is taking place with the cattle in today's world. That's probably why there's not much liver available on the market today because the health department won't let them put it out there.

55 *...The spores of the liver group enter the body through contaminated feed and water...* The earth is actually defiled then; right? That's what we've been telling them too: you've defiled the earth. Now, when a cow or a goat does this, or whenever this hits, they're telling you in this article, bury that animal deep or burn it where coyotes and varmints can't get to the flesh. I disagree with the burning because the burning doesn't kill the seed or all the micro-organisms. If you remember, it takes 836 degrees Fahrenheit to kill or destroy the prions from mad cow disease. What occurred in Great Britain brought it to our wildlife in Wisconsin and all throughout the north countries, including Canada. This article here came from Canada.

56 When they burned that stuff, the heat and smoke lifted up the prions and the wind currents carried them across the ocean to all parts of the earth, except for Texas, which is hedged about and couldn't be touched. Do you see how Yahweh is with you children? He says He won't allow them to hurt us. He's hedged us in. He put it all in this word, **reproaches**, for me and for you.

57 *...in the water became established in the intestinal tract and eventually entered the bloodstream for distribution to the liver...* Your liver is a cleansing organ; a cow's liver does the same thing. It cleanses whatever is in the body and it has acids that are hard to get by. If you overdose the body with contamination and defilement, its going to overload the liver. That's what people do when they overload their livers in other ways.

58 So the livers burst. I'll read you more of this article later. So they tell the people to bury these dead animals deep and don't let the varmints get to

them or burn them. This is because if a coyote eats part of it, wherever he uses the bathroom and grass comes up through that, it's back right there. The next cow that eats it gets the same contamination in her body. Then it overloads the liver.

59 Now, Yahweh says in **Isayah 24** that He's going to allow the earth to be burned.

60 **Isayah 24:2. And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest...** The priest who is leading the people, the priest who is housed on seven hills who is making decisions for all the world today.

61 **Verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish...** Which means they're dying slowly and the diseases are increasing that are killing them.

62 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws...** Yes, the Laws would have guided mankind away from what we're seeing here that is so contaminated.

63 I told you in the last sermon how Texas had passed more laws where they can't bring hay or feed in from other parts of the United States into Texas without a permit. Now, they say it's pretty hard to get the permit because the feed has to be inspected. The land where it was raised has to be inspected also. These Laws are being passed for our benefit also; we're hedged about because this place is a protected place. Praise Yahweh.

64 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant.**

65 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned...** Must be burned. **...and few men left...** We know that few is about two billion people who will be coming here to us to keep the Feasts.

66 The destruction, defilement and even the nuclear burning come from the system of idolatry. Yahweh is going to allow them and He's going to allow this nuclear destruction to actually cleanse the earth. It will take a thousand years after that for us to get the full earth habitable again.

67 Now, let's go over to **Revelation** with this in mind. There's a cause for this. Here we see in **Revelation 17** what He's showing in **Isayah** that defiles the earth.

68 **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the**

**seven malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence...** That is, the judgment that is allowed by Yahweh or the Kingdom of Yahweh to take place in order to bring you to perfection. When I say perfection, I mean for you to know this truth that has been taught to you and for you to know what the beastly system has brought by changing and not guarding the animals and food supply as Yahweh set mankind to do.

69 This is what you're going to do eventually. You're going to be a Kingdom of Priests who are going to guard the food supply and not let it get changed. Then your minds won't be corrupted, you will be able to think clearly and you can have peace instead of war and hatred. This is what's taking place. Even the articles are showing that syphilis is producing mutated micro-organisms that get into the brain and cause all sorts of things. I'll read you these articles. They're horrifying; but I'll show you from the scientists' own mouths what they're admitting.

70 **...Come, I will show you the sentence...** That is given to them to allow them to do this so Yahweh can prove this. Remember, He says, "I call heaven and earth to witness what I'm doing and the judgment that I've sent for this Babylon, this confusion to take place." **...of the great whore that sits upon many waters.**

71 **Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication...** It doesn't mean they're going to the Catholic Church and committing fornication with someone there. It means that they're taking part in the system that's preaching to them; that's what it means. The kings of the earth are all taking part in this system that allows fornication, adultery, and all the other breaking of the Laws, like in **Leviticus 18**, that we're shown not to do because they bring defilement and confusion to the mind. Confusion means Babylon; the word Babylon means confusion. That's why it's named Babylon.

72 **...Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication practiced idolatry...** They're grouped together with this practice of idolatry. **...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication...** The teaching of her fornication. They're drunk or confused.

73 When these parasites hit the brain, they cause confusion. They also hit the brain in the stomach. We have books that show the body has two brains,

one in the head and one in the lower parts of the body. That's where these things start. When they get up to the head, then it comes to the fact that it starts the depression of the mobilization of the body, the things you want to do and the things you're doing that you don't have control of. That's what takes place when you get to that point.

74 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshippers (worshippers of Elohim); and I saw a woman...** This is the great whore, who he was talking about in **verse 1**, who sits upon many waters. **...sitting on a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.**

75 **Verse 4, And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand...** Showing how rich this system is right now. She is; she controls most of the wealth of the earth right now. **...full of abominations...** That's what we just studied. I brought sermon after sermon showing what an abomination is. Abominations are when you eat unclean food, which brings unclean micro-organisms into your body, or you do illegal sex acts which bring these micro-organisms into the body and the brain, defiling them. **...and filthiness of her fornication...** Coming forth from fornication.

76 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery Babylon the Great, the Mother of the Harlots and of the Abominations of the Earth...** Mother of the harlots. So the religious systems that follow this main religious system are known as harlots, also, her daughters. She even says, "These are my daughters." The Catholic Church actually recognizes the Christian (Protestant) churches as her daughters so she doesn't lash out at them. She's trying to get them to join her again.

77 **Verse 18, And the woman whom you saw...** This great whore that you saw. **...is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** Which makes decisions for the kings of the earth.

78 Let me read this article so you'll see this. *The right to choose: Making informed decisions...* Now, this one is about vaccines. This is the way they do it on every issue that takes place. The Catholic Church makes the decisions. Now, if this decision is known and the majority of the people still have strict morals and won't accept it, then the Church will run backwards from it and make out like, "No, that's not our decision at all." Later on, more in-

formation and more propaganda come out about it, like with the stem cells. With that, they show the benefits of killing babies. They show how they're looking forward to taking certain bits and pieces of babies and benefiting people who have these sexually transmitted related diseases that they're carrying now. They say, "We can cure these if we can just get these parts out of the babies and give them to you in vaccines."

79 They make these decisions and if the people run from one of them, they avoid it for a while. Then they put out more propaganda subtly, through all forms of media together with subliminal messages; and later on they bring it up for vote again. Then, the people are seeing it a different way.

80 It's like what took place in Germany with the killing of all the people in the mental institutions so they wouldn't have to feed them. It was first put into the minds of the people and it was rejected. Then, later on after much propaganda was put out about it, it was accepted. This is the same thing; this is the system and this is how it works. It governs and then the majority of the people rule. That's the downfall of democracy. Democracy is not perfect. We just need one point of it to get the message out. We need freedom of speech! Praise Yahweh.

81 *...As many pro-lifers may already know, six commonly used vaccines polio, rabies, mumps, rubella, chicken pox and hepatitis A were developed using fetal tissue...* Did you hear that? Bits of the babies they're murdering are used in these vaccines. They're trying to go back and straighten out cells that were damaged by illegal sex acts and micro-organisms that were taken into the body, mutated and caused damage. They're taking new tissues from the corpses of babies they've murdered and putting them into vaccines to give to the people to try to correct this evil that they've created in their bodies.

82 *...Catholic theologians have determined that the use of these vaccines comprises remote material cooperation with the sin of abortion and as such is not necessarily wrong...* Who made the decision here? The Catholic Church.

83 Now, people could run from this like they did when television first came out. I heard Baptist preachers yelling worldwide about the evil this was bringing. Soon they had to shut their mouths because the people wanted it. The more illicit it got, the better people liked it. Pretty soon they said, "We can't beat them, we may as well join them," and that's what took place. That was in the 50s. The articles I have now actually date the diseases for

you.

84 *...A Catholic may want to make a moral statement by refusing the vaccine...* So see how the system works? They tell you, "This is how we're seeing it right now so if you want to make a moral statement, we'll consider it. So hold up your hands: How many want this and how many don't?" If the majority is against it, they back off, give it more propaganda and more praise, then they bring it back in again until the bill is passed and people are overlooking the sin they're committing.

85 *...but the people who analyzed the issue didn't feel that it was a moral requirement. Ultimately, parents must decide for themselves...* See, you must decide for yourself. *...after prayer and study...* See how righteous this makes it sound? They're saying you have to decide for yourself after prayer and study if you want to kill this baby or not. That's all I'm going to read on that right now because I want to touch on this other before I quit here today.

86 Try to get this picture right here. This is going to make some people sick; I'm sure. Feel free to go vomit if you want to. I have to show you how evil this world is or you won't believe it. This is a picture of a baby. Around it are parts of the baby that are for sale on the market. They call it research.

87 *Secrets of the Dead Baby Industry. Aborted fetuses are being dissected alive...* I'll show you the details. That's what I want to show you. I want to get it in your mind what's going on in the world so you can make a rightful choice and a decision. Yahweh tells you to decide whether you want to be a part of it or not. *...dissected alive, harvested and sold in pieces to fuel a vast research enterprise...* I'll show you how much money they're making out of it too. I won't read you all of this because there's no way I can today.

88 *...The doctor walked into the lab and set a steel pan on the table. "Got you some good specimens," he said. "Twins." The technician looked down at a pair of perfectly formed twenty-four week old fetuses moving and gasping for air...* It shows the price list of each tissue. *...The traffic in tissue flows worldwide into respected tax-funded laboratories including Canada. These researchers don't want to see the whole baby, that would freak them out. They think they're about higher medicine and they're serving a cause, not about dead babies. Scientists have used fetal tissue in research since at least the 1950s...* Did you get that? This all started in this generation.

89 *...says Pittsburgh researcher Susan Rini, author of the 1995 book, Beyond Abortion, a*

*chronicle of fetal experimentations. Thirty years ago as abortion laws were relaxing... Did you get that? When it first came out, I can remember this. I can remember how horrified the people were even at the mention of something like this. After the propaganda grew and people's loved ones started coming down with these diseases, they said, "We can cure these things, all we have to have are the dead babies." This brought it down and started relaxing it. Their consciences became seared as with a hot iron, as one of the apostles said.*

90 *...Thirty years ago as abortion laws were relaxing and some second and third trimester abortions were performed... Second and third trimester would be six month to nine month babies. ...by cesarean... Taking them out by cesarean section because they didn't want these fetuses defiled by certain things the woman had that she would have given to the baby if it was born normally.*

91 *...Experiments on live fetuses were cutting edge technology. Godfrey Chamberland received a professional award for research outlined in the March 1968... Get those dates. ...issue of the American Journal of Obstetrics and Gynecology, in which he took live aborted fetuses, attached them to an artificial placenta and profused them to see if he could make them live and then pulled the plug on them. No one objected.*

92 *It was shortly after that article, Mrs. Rini notes, that the Cambridge Evening Post featured a story on Lawrence Lawn, a physician who did manage to provoke controversy when it was learned that he was procuring live fetuses from a private abortion clinic. We are simply allowing something," he said, "which is destined for the incinerator to benefit mankind."... "What do you want to save it for?" he said. "What do you want to keep it alive for? They're going to throw him in the incinerator so why can't we use it for this research?"*

93 *He was trying to play on their logic in order to get them to understand it because they were objecting to using the live fetuses for the research. "We're simply allowing something that is destined for the incinerator to benefit mankind," he said. "Of course, we would not dream of experimenting*

*with a viable child. We would not consider that to be right..." Here are two live twins moving about in the thing, waiting for them to dissect them and he makes this kind of statement.*

94 *...with the discrimination of abortion in the 70s, fetal research became, in the words of one ethic, a golden opportunity for researchers. The public almost never heard about fetal experimentation. By the 1980s, some of the most macabre research was being published. Mrs. Rini catalogues experiments ranging from the profusion of impaled beating fetal hearts with adrenaline and caffeine to eye tissue transplants and skin grafting... Taking it off live and putting it on another person.*

95 *...Dr. Bernard Gondos of the University of Connecticut at Farmington, whose research on fetal gonads described most of his specimens as previable dead, was limited in having to import these fetuses from outside the United States. Dr. Karen Holbrook of the University of Washington received a \$259,740 grant in 1984 and 85 for her work in fetal skin biology using first, second and third trimester human fetuses... Those are three month, six month and nine month babies.*

96 *...She told Mrs. Rini, "Hopefully, they're not born alive. It's better to avoid that." The skin is taken after fetal demise. Asked if the skin diseases she was trying to diagnose prenatally were fatal, Dr. Holbrook replied, "No, but they ruin your life."...*

97 *Here are the numbers being killed, according to the statistics. They say these are the ones who are listed; it's not all. Number of abortions per year: Approximately 46 million. Number of abortions per day: Approximately 126,000. Abortion average: Worldwide, the lifetime average is about one abortion per woman... Which means if you figure it up, there are 40 million new women every year having abortions. This is how powerful the teaching is to commit murder and how well it's being accepted now.*

98 *I'm going to leave that on your mind right there. Hopefully, you won't ever want any part of this world again. It gets worse as we get deeper into this.*

99 *May Yahweh bless your understanding. I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brethren and sisters.*

---

**You're going to be a Kingdom of Priests who is going to guard the food supply and not let it get changed. Then your minds won't be corrupted; you will be able to think clearly and you can have peace instead of war and hatred.**

---





It will come to pass in the last days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it. Isayah 2:2

## *Encore Presentation Of 11-05 issue*

# **The House Of Yahweh Newsletter**

---

# *An Eternal Kingdom Of Peace*

**My Dear Friends,**

There is a kingdom offered to mankind that is ready to take over the governments of this world when man's governments bring themselves to the destruction that is prophesied to take place in this last three and one-half year time period. Yes, we are well into the last three and one-half years of man's governments of the people, by the people, and against Yahweh. Mark it on your calendar or on your bathroom mirror and begin to count it down. We have less than two years left of the three and one-half year time period that will end in the greatest time of trouble ever on the face of the earth.

Yahweh, according to the set time of His holy feasts, allotted mankind 6,000 years. This time period was allotted to mankind for two reasons. First, Yahweh is proving to mankind and the universe what takes place when the Laws of peace, joy, and love are broken over a long period of time. Second, in this same 6,000 year time period, Yahweh, through seven stages of work, has drawn out people and has taught them His Laws of righteousness. The seventh and last stage of Yahweh's plan is in operation now. Yahweh is drawing out of this world people who will repent of sin, convert to righteousness, become perfect in all their ways, and become a part of Yahweh's Kingdom—the Kingdom of Heaven.

### **Mankind Is Proving Yahweh's Point!**

**M**ankind has proven well what the breaking of Yahweh's Laws brings, but the worst curses are yet to come. Already, we see STDs that, by themselves, could wipe out all life. Committing fornication and adultery has caused these STDs, and they have spread through women with multiple sex partners, lesbianism, homosexuality, and bestiality. These STDs were created inside the woman's body. As they continued to fornicate and commit adultery, the STDs were then passed from one person to another. These STDs are getting worse each day, as pains on a woman with child. The worst is yet to come in the next 23 months. The misery will get worse each day.

● **Yeremyah 30:15—**

Why do you cry about your affliction? Your disease is incurable because of the multitude of your iniquities; because your sins have increased...

● **Yeremyah 46:11—**

...In vain you will use many medicines, but you will not be cured.

**Sin** causes what the inspired Scriptures call curses, and mankind calls sickness, disease, pain, and suffering. These curses cause damage to one's body

for which drugs are taken just to try to keep the body alive and the pain bearable. What mankind calls STDs are microbes that are created inside the woman's body when she has relations with the second man. These microbes continue to increase and mutate every time another man's sperm enters her body. They multiply and mutate, forming stronger and more deadly diseases like syphilis and HIV. It takes a while, sometimes months or years, for these microbes to enter and set up home in an organ in your body or your brain, but they do. As they multiply in that organ, they start causing pain, suffering, and eventually death.

Not only are these microbes passed on through illegal sex, they are also passed on through the genes to our children, grandchildren, great grandchildren, and so on. Yes, children are born with the microbes that were created through the breaking of Yahweh's Laws of health.

● **Exodus 20:14—**

You shall not commit adultery

● **Leviticus 18:1-30—**

1 And Yahweh spoke to Mosheh, saying:

2 Speak to the children of Israyl and say to them;

I am Yahweh your Father.

3 After the doings of the land of Egypt where you dwelt, shall you not do; and after the doings of the land of Canaan, where I am bringing you, shall you not do; neither shall you walk in their ordinances.

4 You shall observe and do My judgments, and keep My ordinances, to walk in them. I am Yahweh.

5 You must therefore keep My statutes, and My judgments, which, if a man does, he will live through them. I am Yahweh.

6 None of you shall approach anyone who is near of kin to him, in order to have sexual relations. I am Yahweh.

7 The nakedness of your father, which is the nakedness of your mother, you shall not uncover; she is your mother. Do not have sexual relations with her.

8 Do not have sexual relations with your father's wife, though not your own mother; it is your father's nakedness.

9 You shall not have sexual relations with your sister, the daughter of your father or of your mother, whether born at home or born abroad.

10 You must not have sexual relations with your son's daughter or your daughter's daughter; your granddaughters. Their nakedness you shall not uncover, for they are your own flesh.

11 You must not have sexual relations with your father's wife's daughter, begotten by your father; she is your sister; you shall not uncover her nakedness.

12 You shall not have sexual relations with your father's sister; your aunt. She is your father's near kinswoman.

13 You shall not have sexual relations with your mother's sister; your aunt. She is your mother's near kinswoman.

14 You shall not have sexual relations with your father's brother's wife. You shall not approach his wife; she is your aunt.

15 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your

daughter-in-law. She is your son's wife; you shall not have sexual relations with her.

16 You shall not have sexual relations with your brother's wife; your sister-in-law. She belongs to your brother.

17 You shall not marry a woman and her daughter, nor shall you take her son's daughter or her daughter's daughter; her granddaughter, to have sexual relations. They are her near kinswomen; it is wickedness and lewdness.

18 You must not marry a woman in addition to her sister, to be a rival to her, having sexual relations with the second sister while in the dwelling in which the first sister is living.

19 Also, you shall not have sexual relations with a woman during the uncleanness of her monthly period; niddah, nor during any similar uncleanness; zavah.

20 Moreover, you shall not have sexual relations with your neighbor's wife, to defile yourself, along with her.

21 You shall not give any of your children to be passed through the fire, to sacrifice them to Molech. You shall not profane the Name of Yahweh by giving your children to gods (elohim). I am Yahweh.

22 You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman. It is an act that is injurious to others.

23 Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal and defile yourself, along with it; neither shall any woman present herself to have sexual relations with an animal. These are unnatural sexual intercourse, confusion and perversion.

24 Do not defile yourselves in any of these ways, for this is how the nations that I am going to drive out before you became defiled:

25 And the land is defiled. Therefore I punish the sin thereof upon it, and the land itself vomits out her inhabitants.

26 You shall therefore keep My statutes and My judgments, and you must not commit any of these acts that are injurious to others; neither any of your own nation nor any of the strangers that sojourn among you—

27 (For all these acts that are injurious to others have the people of the land done, who were before you, and thus the land is defiled; *unholy*)—

28 Or the land will vomit you out, if you defile it, as it vomited out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these acts that are injurious to others, the person who commits them shall be cut off from among his people.

30 Therefore you shall keep My ordinance, and commit none of these customs, which are acts that are injurious to others, which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves with them. I am Yahweh your Father.

**M**ankind has broken all of these Laws. Now, in this time period, almost everyone on the face of the earth is carrying, in his or her body, these deadly curses. Our grandfathers had more of the microbes than our great grandfathers because they inherited them, then they added to them by the sins they committed. This generation has inherited these microbes from the many generations before them. The sins this generation is committing are adding to them, and

these mutated microbes will be passed on to their children. It's a vicious cycle that can only be stopped by obedience to Yahweh's Laws.

## Some Say, “We Follow Our Preacher Or Priest”

Defilement, alone, would soon wipe out mankind with his present track record, and his track record is getting worse each day as he continues to yield more and more to sin. Sin is the breaking of Yahweh's Laws.

### ●I Yahchanan 3:4—

Whoever commits sin transgresses also the Law; for sin is the transgression of the Law.

Today's religious organizations encourage sin as never before by teaching that Yahweh's Laws have been done away with. Today's religious organizations are cut off from Yahweh because they are living in sin. Sin separates the sinner from Yahweh.

### ●Isayah 59:1-2—

1 Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His ear heavy, that it cannot hear.

2 But your own iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your own sins have caused Him to hide His face from you, so He will not listen.

The inspired apostles and prophets who wrote the Scriptures called this an evil and adulterous generation. This includes the religions because they teach against the Laws of peace and love.

### ●Isayah 59:12—

For our transgressions are multiplied before You, and our sins testify against us; for our transgressions are with us, and as for our iniquities, we know them.

Notice that the Savior said the last generation would see all the words of Yahweh's prophets come to pass.

### ●Mattithyah 24:34—

Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled.

The Savior also said that sin would abound in this generation.

### ●Mattithyah 24:12—

And because iniquity; the breaking of Yahweh's Law, will abound, the love of the many will grow cold.

The Prophet Isayah said that the truth is suppressed and anyone who departs from doing evil is accounted as mad, in this same generation.

### ●Isayah 59:15—

Yes, truth; *the Law*, is suppressed; and he who

departs from evil; *upholds the Law*, is accounted as mad; *makes himself a prey!*...

The religious organizations today label anyone who wants to keep Yahweh's Law and perform righteousness as crazy and suicidal. Even if one starts keeping the fourth commandment he is considered as crazy.

### ●Exodus 20:8-11—

8 Remember the Sabbath Day, to keep it holy.

9 Six days you shall labor and do all your work,

10 But the Seventh Day is the Sabbath of Yahweh your Heavenly Father. *In it* you shall do no work: you, *nor your wife*, nor your son, nor your daughter, nor your manservant, nor your maidservant, nor your cattle, nor the stranger who *dwells* within your gates.

11 For *in* six days Yahweh made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them; and rested the Seventh Day. Therefore, Yahweh blessed the Sabbath Day, and hallowed it; *Yahweh made the Sabbath Day holy*.

The Sabbath is not Sunday or Friday, it is the seventh day of the week (from sunset on Friday until sunset on Saturday), and its keeping still remains in effect for the people who want to repent of sin.

### ●Hebrews 4:9—

Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the people of Yahweh.

To obey this Law, you rest on the seventh day as Yahweh also rested.

### ●Hebrews 4:4,10—

4 For He spoke in a certain place of the Seventh Day, in this way: And Yahweh rested the Seventh day from all His works.

10 For he who has entered into His rest has also ceased from his own works, as Yahweh did from His.

It is sin to break the Sabbath Law. Anyone who breaks the Sabbath Law cuts himself or herself off from Yahweh. But there is salvation and answered prayer for those who will keep Yahweh's Laws.

### ●Isayah 58:13-14—

13 If you turn away your foot from breaking the Sabbath: *from* doing your pleasure; *your own business*, *your own pleasure*, on My holy day, and call the Sabbath a delight; the holy day of Yahweh honorable, and will honor Him *by* not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation:

14 Then you will find your joy in Yahweh; and I will cause you to ride on the high places of the earth, and feed you with the heritage of Yaaqob your father—for the mouth of Yahweh has spoken *it*.

### ●Isayah 59:1-3—

1 Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His ear heavy, that it cannot hear.

2 But your *own* iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your *own* sins have *caused Him* to hide *His* face from you, so He will not listen.

3 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; *sin*. Your lips have spoken lies, your tongue has muttered perverseness.

●Hebrews 4:8-11—

8 Now Yahshua caused them to rest in obedience to the Law, spoken of by Yahweh in a day previously.

9 Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the people of Yahweh,

10 For he who has entered into His rest has also ceased from his own works, as Yahweh *did* from His.

11 Therefore, let us be zealous to enter into that rest, so that no one may fall after the same example of unbelief.

Some religions claim that all one needs for salvation is to believe; but, as the inspired apostle of Yahshua wrote, if one does not believe enough to keep the Sabbath, he or she falls into sin and death. Now, compare this with the following Scriptures.

●Hebrews 10:25-27—

25 Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together, as the manner of some *is*, but exhorting *one another*; and so much the more as you see the day approaching.

26 For if we sin willfully after we have received the knowledge of the truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful expectation of judgment, and fiery indignation which will devour the adversaries.

●Revelation 22:16—

I, Yahshua, have sent My malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of Yahweh. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the Bright and Morning Star.

●Revelation 22:12-15—

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whore-mongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Law.

You need to mark those Scriptures in your Bible and study them so that you will not be deceived by all of the rebellious religions of this evil and adulterous generation. They cannot save you. They cannot even save themselves.

●Isayah 3:12—

...They who lead you cause you to err and destroy the way of your paths.

The curses we see throughout the world today are upon the preachers and priests as well as their followers. Notice, the Prophet Isayah, by inspiration of Yahweh, foretold this far in advance.

●Isayah 24:1-6—

1 Before, Yahweh's very eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste. Its face is perverted and its inhabitants are scattered abroad;

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for it has come to pass that this judgment has been pronounced. *For Yahweh has said: A curse causeless does not come (Proverbs 26:2). I did not bring this curse upon you; you brought this curse upon yourselves because of the evil you are practicing.*

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

Notice, the religious leaders (preachers) who teach against Yahweh's Laws and all those who are deceived by them will burn together.

●Isayah 66:15-17—

15 For behold, Yahweh will come with zeal, and with His chariots like a whirlwind, to bring justice, for *they* have acted defiantly *against Him*. So, He will zealously rebuke *them*.

16 For by His zeal and by His word will Yahweh plead with all flesh; for it will come to pass that many will be slain.

17 They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priest in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to gods (elohim) and the rodent—will be consumed together: says Yahweh.

What you just read is a prophecy of the coming destruction. Did you notice, those who eat swine's flesh? This is another health Law that the religious organizations ignore, causing sickness and disease to enter their bodies.

●Leviticus 11:7-8—

7 And the pig, although it has a split hoof completely divided, yet it does not chew the cud; it *is* unclean to you.

8 Their meat you shall not eat, and their carcasses you shall not touch. They *are* unclean to you.

●Yechetzqyah 22:26—

Her priests have violated My Law, and have profaned My holy things; they have put no difference between the holy and profane, they have not taught the difference between the unclean and the clean; they have shut their eyes to the keeping of My Sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

The religious leaders are telling people that these are Laws of the Old Testament and that you should

not follow them. By teaching that these perfect, righteous Laws have been done away with, they cause you to sin and cut you off from Yahweh, Who is the only Being Who can give you life.

The prophet Yeremyah accurately described these religious leaders.

●**Yeremyah 23:19-22—**

19 Behold, it has come to pass that a whirlwind has gone forth in justice, even a grievous whirlwind! It will fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 Because they acted defiantly against Yahweh, *He* will not turn away until *He* has executed and performed the thoughts of His heart! In the latter days you will understand it perfectly.

21 I have not sent these prophets, (preachers, priests, rabbis, etc.) yet they ran; I have not spoken of them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in My counsel, and had caused My people to hear My words: the Law and the Prophets, then they would have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

The religious leaders say that we must follow only the New Testament. They also say that the Savior and the apostles did away with the Laws of Yahweh. As the Prophet Yeremyah said, they do lie. Notice what Book Two really says.

●**II Corinthians 6:17—**

Therefore: Come out from among them and be separate, says Yahweh. Do not touch the unclean thing, and I will receive you.

This Scripture is also saying that if you rebel against My (Yahweh's) Law, or if you do not believe, I will not receive you. The inspired apostle said, "do not touch the unclean". Now, notice what the Law states.

●**Leviticus 11:7-8—**

7 And the pig, although it has a split hoof completely divided, yet it does not chew the cud; it is unclean to you.

8 Their meat you shall not eat, and their carcasses you shall not touch. They are unclean to you.

It's also classified as an abomination.

●**Titus 1:15-16—**

15 To the clean, all things are clean; but to the defiled and unfaithful, nothing is clean; for even their mind and conscience are defiled.

16 They profess that they know Yahweh, but by their works they deny Him—being abominable, disobedient, and to every righteous work, reprobate.

●**Romans 6:16—**

Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves as servants to obey, his servants you are whom you obey—whether of sin, which leads to death, or of obedience, which leads to righteousness?

When they are disobedient to Yahweh's Laws they

make themselves unclean and unhealthy, full of disease, sickness, and death. Compare the previous Scriptures to the last judgment.

●**Revelation 21:7, 27—**

7 He who overcomes will inherit all things; and I will be his Father, and he will be My son.

27 And there will by no means enter into it anything that defiles, nor works abomination, neither a lie, but only those who are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

This is the last Revelation given to mankind by Yahweh and the Savior, Yahshua. Many of the people in today's religions are working abominations in their own bodies, yet they are deceived into thinking they are righteous and will receive salvation. Scripture shows that each time you deliberately eat unclean meat it is an abomination. Notice some of the abominations listed in the Scriptures.

●**Leviticus 11:11, 20, 23, 43-47—**

11 *And* they will be an abomination to you. You must not eat their flesh, but you shall regard their carcasses as an abomination.

20 All flying insects that walk on all fours *will be* an abomination to you;

23 But *every other* flying insect which has four feet *shall be* an abomination to you;

43 You shall not make yourselves abominable with any creature that moves about on the ground. Do not defile yourselves by means of them, nor be made unclean by them.

44 *I am* Yahweh your Heavenly Father. You shall therefore consecrate and sanctify yourselves, and you shall be holy; for *I am* holy. Neither shall you defile yourselves with any creature that moves about on the ground.

45 *I am* Yahweh, Who brought you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your Heavenly Father. You shall therefore be holy, for *I am* holy.

46 This is the Law of the animals, and the birds, and every living thing that moves in the waters, and every creature that moves about on the ground.

47 You must distinguish between the unclean and the clean—between the animal that may be eaten, and the animal that may not be eaten.

Read your final judgment again.

●**Revelation 21:7, 27—**

7 He who overcomes will inherit all things; and I will be his Father, and he will be My son.

27 And there will by no means enter into it anything that defiles, nor works abomination, neither a lie, but only those who are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

Deception and disobedience are all over the world today. They are taught by the religious organizations. The inspired Scriptures show that all nations

are deceived due to the teachings of the major religion and those who follow her in rebellion.

Sin is at its peak, but the curses from sin have not reached their peak yet. They will reach their peak, and the misery they will bring in the next two years will be extreme. The Savior shows that these curses will consist of nation against nation, extreme hatred, and pandemic disease, because all nations have followed the rebellion against the Laws of health that would have protected them and prevented the defilement and the curses.

## The Kingdom Of Yahweh

The beautiful part about this whole scenario is that when mankind's governments bring destruction, so severe, that there is no help for life without outside help, then Yahweh will have proved His point.

We can see in the news media that the hatred among the nations is severe. They are ready to go to extremes to try to settle their disputes. We see that the diseases are multiplying, steadily getting stronger and more resistant, just like the prophets and the Savior said they would for this evil and adulterous generation. We see mankind still looking to war to solve their differences and looking to the nuclear bombs for peace. All of the destructive elements are increasing like pains upon a woman with child, just like the inspired prophets wrote. Yet, they think in their hearts that their great destructive powers they have achieved will bring them peace. WILL THEY?

### ●I Thessalonians 5:3—

For when they will say: Peace—true peace, then sudden destruction comes upon them, as labor pains upon a woman with child; and they will not escape.

How much more will you need to see before you will believe and repent of breaking Yahweh's Laws? The worst time of trouble ever in the history of mankind will take place in this three and one-half year time period. If you do not understand this prophetic term used by all the prophets, you need our book, *The End*. This book sheds light on the prophecies concerning this generation. You do not need to remain in the deception of this world's religions. They are all cut off from Yahweh. They are in total darkness.

## The House Of Yahweh

The prophets in your Bible spoke of a Last Days' Work. The Savior identified this Work and said that it would be in the last generation. The prophets even told where it would be established, in what city, state, and nation. They also, by inspiration of

Yahweh, named the two brothers who would be used by Yahweh to establish Yahweh's only Work for these Last Days.

Before the United States was discovered, before there was a city built in this part of the world, the prophets named the location of the city where Yahweh would establish His Last Days' Work. Yahweh's prophets also showed that this Last Days' Work would teach the Laws of Yahweh to all nations. In the greatest time of trouble ever, Yahweh would bring people out of this sin-sick world, cleanse them and heal them of all manner of sickness and disease. It is now coming to pass.

This Last Days' Work will finish the 6,000 year plan of Yahweh to make a Kingdom of mankind into the image and likeness of Himself. Represented in a seven lamp lampstand, the western light is the seventh and last Work. The western light is now lit and will never go out.

Yahweh shows that those who are left alive, of all the nations, who survive the great tribulation, will worship Yahweh at His feasts, because they repent of sin, which is breaking Yahweh's Laws, and convert to keeping Yahweh's Laws.

### ●Zecharyah 14:16-21—

16 Then it will come to pass that everyone who survives of all the nations which came against the priest who will teach peace, will also go up from year to year to worship the King, Yahweh of hosts, by keeping the Feasts at The House of Yahweh.

17 And it will be *that* if any families of the earth will not come up to Yerusalem to worship their Heavenly Father, Yahweh of hosts, then upon them will be no rain.

18 If the family of Egypt will not come up and present themselves, it will come to pass that they will cause themselves to be afflicted by the plagues that come to pass upon the nations who will not come up to keep the Feasts at The House of Yahweh.

19 This will be what Egypt will suffer if they do not go up to keep the Feasts at The House of Yahweh.

20 In that day there will *even* be engraved on the bells of the horses: Qodesh La-Yahweh; *Holy to Yahweh*; and the pots in Yahweh's House will be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yes, every pot in Yerusalem and Yahdah will be holy to Yahweh of hosts, so that all who sacrifice may come and take of them, and boil the meat of the sacrifices in them. And in that day there will no longer be a Canaanite; *a god (el) worshiper*, in The House of Yahweh of hosts.

The Laws of Yahweh departed from Yerusalem and Israyl. Read the ninth chapter of Daniyl and you will see why. The Last Days' House of Yahweh was established west of the original Work of Yahweh. This Last Days' Work represents the western light on the seven lamp lampstand. Zecharyah Chapter Five shows that the Last Days' House of Yahweh would be established in a nation that did not exist in

Zecharyah's time. It was established in the Untied States of America, the only place on the earth where there is freedom of speech and press. Compare the following Scriptures to the previous scriptures in Zecharyah.

● **Isayah 2:1-4—**

1 The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.

2 It will come to pass in the last days, *that* the mountain; *promotion*, of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.

3 And many people will go and say: Come, and let us go up to the mountain of Yahweh, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths. For the Law will depart from Zion, and the word of Yahweh *will depart* from Yerusalem.

4 He will judge among the nations, and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.

● **Isayah 3:1—**

For behold, our Father, Yahweh of hosts, will take away from Yerusalem and from Yahdah the support; *stock*, and the staff; *stay*; the whole supply of food, and the whole supply of water;

● **Isayah 2:8—**

Their way is also full of gods (elohim); they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made,

● **Isayah 3:8—**

For Yerusalem is ruined, and Yahdah is fallen, because their tongue and their doing are against Yahweh, to provoke the eyes of His glory.

● **Daniyl 9:5, 10-13—**

5 We have sinned, and committed iniquity, and have acted wickedly, and rebelled, by departing from Your precepts and from Your judgments;

10 Neither have we obeyed Your voice, O Yahweh

our Father, to walk in Your Laws, which You set before us by Your servants the prophets.

11 Yes, all Israyl has transgressed Your Law and turned away, and has refused to obey Your voice. Therefore, the curses vowed against us, written in the Law; *Torah, which was given* through Mosheh, the servant of Yahweh, are poured upon us because we have sinned against You.

12 And You have carried out Your words which You spoke against us, and against our judges who judged us, by bringing upon us a great calamity; for under the whole heaven has not been done as has been done against Yerusalem.

13 Just as *it is* written in the Law *given* through Mosheh, all this disaster has come upon us; yet we have not made our prayer to You, O Yahweh our Father, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand Your truth.

The House of Yahweh is now reaching all nations as the prophets said we would in this evil and adulterous generation. Never before has Yahweh gone to all nations with His Name and His Laws. You have the opportunity now to join this great Work.

May Yahweh bless your understanding.

Love, True Love,  
In Yahshua Messiah,



Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins  
The House of Yahweh, Abilene





YISRAYL HAWKINS

## Encore Presentation of 5/6-2005 *Prophetic Word* letter



And the Seventh Malak sounded...

# What Is Perfection? What Is Holiness?

**My** Dear Friends,

Please remember the following inspired Scripture as you proceed in this study.

● **Revelation 12:9—**

And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, who deceives the whole world. She was cast out into the earth, and her angels were cast out with her.

**T**his Scripture came from Yahweh Himself. It was given to Yahshua who sits at Yahweh's right hand, who in turn gave this to a messenger to give to Yahchanan the recorder.

● **Revelation 1:1—**

The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah, which Yahweh gave to Him, to show His servants things which must shortly come to pass; and He sent and signified *it* through His malak to His servant Yahchanan.

**T**his verse shows us that these scriptures were inspired instructions from Yahweh. In **Revelation 12:9**, Yahweh showed that Satan would deceive the whole world in the Last Days, of which time period the Book of Revelation speaks.

This prophecy is absolutely sure. All nations, all religions, are deceived to the point of hatred so severe that nuclear war will come forth from the leaders that will wipe out four-fifths of the earth's population and darken the sun.

● **Mattithyah 24:29—**

Immediately, *but* after the tribulation of those days

will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

● **Revelation 6:12—**

And I looked when He had opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood.

**T**he last nuclear wars, which will darken the sun, will take place around October 2007, or about two and one-half years from this writing.

Deception has always been Satan's tool for the destruction of mankind.

● **Genesis 3:1,4-7,11—**

1 Now the serpent was more subtle and crafty than any beast of the field which Yahweh had made. And she said to the woman; Has Yahweh indeed said: You shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

4 And the serpent said to the woman; You will not surely die.

5 For He knows that in the day you eat of it, your eyes will be opened, and you will be as gods

(*elohim*), knowing righteousness and evil.

6 So when the woman saw that the tree *was* desirable for food, that it *was* pleasant to the eyes, and a tree desirable to make *one* wise, she took of its fruit and ate. She also gave to her husband with her, and he ate.

7 Then the eyes of both of them were opened, and they realized that they had sinned; they had violated Yahweh's Laws. *Because* they had not kept Yahweh's Laws, they were afraid.

11 And Yahweh said: Someone deceived you so that you would sin! You have eaten from the tree about which I commanded you, that you should not eat!

●Revelation 17:1-2—

1 And there came one of the seven malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters,

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication; *practiced idolatry: godworship (the worship of *elohim*)*, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

●I Yahchanan 3:7-8—

7 Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous.

8 He who commits sin is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of Yahweh was manifested that He might destroy the works of the devil.

●II Thessalonians 2:9-10—

9 Whose coming is according to the energy of Satan, who works with all power, and signs, and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of sin in those who are perishing, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

●II Corinthians 4:4—

For the gods (*elohim*) of this world (led by Satan) have blinded the minds of those who do not believe, so that the light of the message of the glory of the Messiah, Who is the image of Yahweh, should not shine unto them.

The destruction of mankind has always been Satan's goal.

●Isayah 24:1-6—

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste. Its face is perverted, and its inhabitants are scattered abroad.

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for Yahweh has spoken this word.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

●Mattithyah 24:3,7-8, 21-22—

3 Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be? What will be the sign of Your coming and the end of the age?

7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines and pestilences; disease epidemics, and earthquakes in place after place:

8 All these *are* the first half of the sorrows; *tribulation!*

21 For then will be great tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

From the above Scriptures, we see that all that is taking place are signs of the Savior's coming—a prophesied time period of which the prophets spoke, showing what the whole world would do and experience in this time period.

Deception causes all the sickness and disease we see in the world today, which is leading all nations to the worse disease epidemics ever in the history of mankind. Deception is the cause of our politicians making wrong decisions, causing war and fighting that will lead to all out nuclear war, which will soon darken the sun. Deception leads to the changing and breaking of Yahweh's Laws which has caused the earth to become cursed.

●Isayah 24:1-6—

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste. Its face is perverted, and its inhabitants are scattered abroad.

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for Yahweh has spoken this word.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the ordinance, and broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

The word **worship** means *service* in both Book One and Book Two of the Scriptures. This can be found in the *English, Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by William Wilson on page 490.

to work, to serve; to serve God, to worship him.

A person worships Yahweh by keeping His Laws. That's what the Heavenly Father tells us to do. We are told to become perfect by keeping Yahweh Laws.

●**Mattithyah 5:48—**

Therefore, become perfect, just as your Father who is in heaven is perfect.

Yahweh's Laws show us the perfect way to live. They show mankind how to avoid pitfalls, sickness, disease, hatred, fighting, war, and death. For example, one of Yahweh's Laws says, do not commit adultery. Breaking this Law is causing millions of cases of STDs and millions of deaths. Notice the following excerpts.

STDs afflict an estimated 200 to 400 million people worldwide, including about 70 million in the United States, and the incidence of infection is rising...

www.mamashealth.com

## Why are sex diseases rising?

The number of people being diagnosed with sexually transmitted infections (STIs) is now at record levels.

STIs have jumped sharply in recent years. Syphilis has risen by 4786% since 1996. Chlamydia is up by 108% over the same period and rates of gonorrhea are 87% higher than they were seven years ago.

www.bbcnews.com

The act of fornication also results in widespread STDs.

## One in five 14-year-old girls 'has had sex'

by Alistair Foster, Evening Standard

One in five 14-year-old girls is sexually active and says they have had an average of three partners, a survey claims today.

Half of the girls who have had sex admit to having had a one-night stand.

Think of that. STDs are so prevalent that committing only one night of fornication or adultery can cause you to sign your death warrant.

## The Shocking Truth About Teens & STDs

Doctors say that reality is fast becoming an epidemic. Dr. Amy Deluca, "I feel like when I come to work

it's an epidemic, the numbers are very high." Dr. Amy Deluca sees about 2 new teens infected with a sexually transmitted disease every day. "I've seen 13 year-olds, 12, 11 year-olds coming in having sex. A lot of 13 year-olds with gonorrhea, chlamydia, herpes."

And doctors say - kids often don't understand the consequences when they choose sex acts other than intercourse. "We're seeing gonorrhea of the throat, chlamydia of the throat."

Another misconception teens have is that condoms protect against all disease. "Chlamydia passes through a condom, a condom does not protect you against herpes or genital warts."

www.abc27.com

Another of Yahweh's Laws states that a man must not lie with another man as with a woman.

●**Leviticus 18:22—**

You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman. It is an abomination.

●**Leviticus 20:13—**

If a man has sexual relations with a male, as he has sexual relations with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination. They shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon their own heads.

Notice the disease epidemics caused by illegal sex.

## STDs Growing Among Homosexuals

(AgapePress) - Several alarming studies reveal that rates of AIDS and syphilis are all escalating within the homosexual community, stumping public health officials who have been trying to promote "safe sex" for almost 20 years.

For AIDS — the deadliest of the sexually transmitted diseases (STDs) — the U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention has found that cases among homosexual and bisexual men jumped 17% over the last three years.

However, infection rates for syphilis among homosexual men in the nation's large cities are also rising; and the Gay and Lesbian Medical Association warned in December that more than 50% of homosexual and bisexual men are susceptible to contracting hepatitis A and hepatitis B...

www.agapepress.com 3/8/05

## The Negative Health Effects of Homosexuality

Homosexual activists attempt to portray their lifestyle as normal and healthy, and insist that homosexual relationships are the equivalent in every way to their heterosexual counterparts. Hollywood and the media relentlessly propagate the image of the fit, healthy, and well-adjusted homosexual. The reality is quite opposite to this caricature which was recently conceded by the homosexual newspaper New York

Blade News:

Reports at a national conference about sexually transmitted diseases indicate that gay men are in the highest risk group for several of the most serious diseases...

Instability and promiscuity typically characterize homosexual relationships. These two factors increase the incidence of serious and incurable STDs. In addition, some homosexual behaviors put practitioners at higher risk for a variety of ailments, as catalogued by the following research data:

**Homosexual Promiscuity:** Studies indicate that the average male homosexual has hundreds of sex partners in his lifetime: A.P. Bell and M.S. Weinberg, in their classic study of male and female homosexuality, found that 43 percent of white male homosexuals had sex with 500 or more partners, with 28 percent having 1,000 or more sex partners.

**Human Papillomavirus (HPV):** The Washington Blade: "A San Francisco study of gay and bisexual men revealed that HPV infection was almost universal among HIV-positive men, and that 60 percent of HIV-negative men carried HPV." HPV can lead to anal cancer.

**Hepatitis A:** The Mortality and Morbidity Weekly Report published by the CDC reports: "Outbreaks of hepatitis A among men who have sex with men are a recurring problem in many large cities in the industrialized world."

**Hepatitis B:** Each year in the United States, more than 200,000 people of all ages contract hepatitis B and close to 5,000 die of sickness caused by AIDS.

**Hepatitis C:** is an inflammation of the liver that can cause cirrhosis, liver failure and liver cancer. The virus can lie dormant in the body for up to thirty years before flaring up.

**Gonorrhea:** Gonorrhea traditionally occurs on the genitals, but has recently appeared in the rectal region and in the throat. Untreated gonorrhea can have serious and permanent health consequences, including infertility damage to the prostate and urethra. In 1999 the CDC released data showing that male rectal gonorrhea is increasing among homosexuals...

**Syphilis:** A venereal disease that, if left untreated, can spread throughout the body over time, causing serious heart abnormalities, mental disorders, blindness, and death. According to the CDC, "transmission of the organism occurs during vaginal, anal, or oral sex."

**Gay Bowel Syndrome:** (GBS): The Journal of the American Medical Association refers to GBS problems such as proctitis, proctocolitis, and enteritis as "sexually transmitted gastrointestinal syndromes." Many of the bacterial and protozoa pathogens that cause GBS are found in feces and transmitted to the digestive system: According to the pro-homosexual text *Anal Pleasure and Health*, "sexual activities provide many opportunities for tiny amounts of

contaminated feces to find their way into the mouth of a sexual partner...The most direct route is oral-anal contact."

Proctitis and Proctocolitis are inflammations of the rectum and colon that cause pain, bloody rectal discharge and rectal spasms. Proctitis is associated with STDs such as gonorrhea, chlamydia, herpes, and syphilis that are widespread among homosexuals. The Sexually Transmitted Disease Information Center of the Journal of the American Medical Association reports that "proctitis occurs predominantly among persons who participate in anal intercourse." Enteritis is inflammation of the small intestine. According to the Sexually Transmitted Disease Information Center of the Journal of the American Medical Association, "enteritis occurs among those whose sexual practices include oral-fecal contact."

**HIV/AIDS Among Homosexuals:** The human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) is responsible for causing AIDS, for which there exists no cure. Homosexual men are the largest risk category. The CDC reports that homosexuals comprise the single largest exposure category of the more than 600,000 males with AIDS in the United States.

**Anal Cancer:** Homosexuals are at increased risk for this rare type of cancer, which is potentially fatal if the anal-rectal tumors metastasize to other bodily organs. ...anal cancer among homosexuals with HIV "was raised 37-fold compared with the general population."

**Sexually Transmitted Diseases Among Lesbians:** In a study of the medical records of 1,408 lesbians, the journal *Sexually Transmitted Infections* found that women who have sexual relations with women are at significantly higher risk for certain sexually transmitted diseases: "We demonstrated a higher prevalence of BV (bacterial vaginosis), hepatitis C, and HIV risk behaviors..."

**High Incidence of Mental Health Problems among Homosexuals and Lesbians:** A national survey of lesbians published in the *Journal of Consulting and Clinical Psychology* found that 75 percent of the nearly 2,000 respondents had pursued psychological counseling of some kind, many for treatment of long-term depression or sadness.

**Reduced Life Span:** A study published in the *International Journal of Epidemiology* on the mortality rates of homosexuals concluded that they have a significantly reduced life expectancy: In a major Canadian centre, life expectancy at age twenty for gay and bisexual men is eight to twenty years less than for all men.

www.ccicinc.org

In speaking of the last days, the Savior said we would have the worse disease epidemics, called plagues today, ever in the history of mankind.

●Mattithyah 24:7, 21-22—

7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom

against kingdom, and there will be famines and pestilences; disease epidemics, and earthquakes in place after place:

21 For then will be great tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

Notice the following excerpt.

## U.N.: World Must Brace For Diseases

GENEVA—The world must brace for future outbreaks of diseases like bird flu that leap the species barrier from animals to humans, the United Nations health agency said Wednesday.

Lessons learned from SARS, mad cow disease and other illnesses have taught experts to be on the lookout for such outbreaks, but predicting the next epidemic will still be tough, said Dr. Francois Meslin, World Health Organization coordinator for control of “zoonoses”—diseases that can cross species.

The transmission of disease from animals to people depends on many factors, including the interactions between animals and humans, the microbial agent involved and the environment.

Bird flu originated in chickens and there is some scientific evidence that consuming meat from cattle infected with bovine spongiform encephalopathy, or mad cow disease, can lead to a fatal brain disease in humans.

Scientists also say the AIDS epidemic that emerged in the 1980s was the result of cross-species transmissions of another monkey virus—the simian immunodeficiency viruses, onto people several decades earlier. They based their theory on genetic analyses of the virus and similar viruses found in chimps.

aolsvc.news.aol.com 5/5/04

In this same chapter of Mattithyah, as well as others, the Savior also warned about the deceiving religions rejecting Yahweh's Laws.

### ●Mattithyah 24:11-12—

11 And many false prophets will rise, and will deceive the many.

12 And because iniquity; the breaking of Yahweh's Law, will abound, the love of the many will grow cold.

Notice, iniquity, which means sin, prevails in this time period. Why does iniquity prevail? The religions teach their own doctrine instead of the Laws of Yahweh. Notice the words of the Savior in the following verse.

### ●Mattithyah 15:9—

But in vain they do worship Me, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.

The Apostle Shaul was inspired to accurately describe the religions and their leaders for this time period.

### ●II Timothy 3:1-5—

1 Know this also: that in the last days perilous times will come.

2 For men will be lovers of themselves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, truce-breakers; *without a truce*, *unforgiving*, false accusers, without self-control, brutal, despisers of those who are righteous,

4 Traitors; *betrayers*, headstrong, arrogant, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of Yahweh,

5 Having a form of holiness, but denying the strength of it—from such turn away!

Notice that the religious leaders deny the strength. The word translated **strength** or **power** is the Greek word **dunamis** and the Hebrew word **koach**, both words mean *ability, strength, power*.

The Apostle Shaul used this same word in Romans the first chapter describing the message of Yahweh as the strength or power to give life everlasting to those who will follow Yahweh's Laws.

### ●Romans 1:16-17—

16 For I am not ashamed of the message, for it is the strength of Yahweh unto life everlasting for everyone who believes: to the Yahdai first, and also to the Greek.

17 For in *this message* is the righteousness of Yahweh revealed, *originating* from the faith *and leading* to the faith; as it is written: The just will live by the faith.

Shaul says that in the message righteousness is revealed. The inspired definition of righteousness is the same throughout the inspired Scriptures.

### ●Deuteronomy 6:25—

And it will be our righteousness, if we observe to do all of this Law before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.

Please notice, he was inspired to write it will be our righteousness if we keep all of the Laws. The Apostle Yaaqob (James) said even if we break only one Law, we are guilty of the whole system of Law breaking that is bringing forth destruction today.

### ●Yaaqob 2:10-11—

10 For whoever keeps the whole Law, and yet offends in one *point*, he is guilty of all.

11 For He Who said: Do not commit adultery, also said: Do not murder. Now if you do not commit adultery, yet you do murder, you have become a transgressor of the Law.

The Apostle Shaul was inspired to write, for this time period, men will be lovers of pleasure more than of Yahweh.

●II Timothy 3:4-5—

4 Traitors; *betrayers*, headstrong, arrogant, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of Yahweh,

5 Having a form of holiness, but denying the strength of it—from such turn away!

**T**hey deny Yahweh's Laws while they pretend to be holy. Remember, righteousness is keeping Yahweh's Laws. Sin is breaking Yahweh's Laws. Sending a dove out a window has nothing to do with righteousness. Seeing a woman's face in a cloud is not righteousness. Traveling thousands of miles to see liquid come from a painting that some artist portrayed as the face of Mary has nothing to do with righteousness. Wearing crowns or long robes, blowing smoke and holding your hands together are not righteousness. So, what is righteousness?

Resisting fornication and adultery is righteousness. Refusing to steal, fight, war, partake in illegal lust, murder, commit abortion, participate in perverted sex (men lying with men, women lying with men, men or women lying with animals) and resisting one and all of these sins are righteousness. Keeping the Laws found in your Bible is righteousness and will bring you eternal life.

●Mattithyah 19:16-17—

16 And behold, one came to Him, and said; Teacher, what righteous thing may I do, so that I may have eternal life?

17 But He said to him: Why do you question Me about righteousness? There is only One Who is the standard of perfection, and that is Yahweh; so if you would enter into life, keep the Laws of Yahweh.

●Revelation 22:12-16—

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshippers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Law.

16 I, Yahshua, have sent My malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of Yahweh. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the Bright and Morning Star.

**T**he Catholic Church changed the Laws of Yahweh, writing for all other religions to write their own laws and reject Yahweh's Laws. Morals have gone down hill ever since carnal man started this trend. Now we have a world of sin, sickness, lust, hatred,

fighting, and war.

We could have had a perfect world with Yahweh's perfect Laws, but they were rejected for illegal lust and temporary pleasure. So now we see, in all nations, suffering, death, and soon, destruction.

●Romans 1:21-32—

21 Because that, when they knew Yahweh, they did not glorify *Him* as Father, nor were thankful, but became idolatrous; godworshippers (worshippers of elohim), in their reasoning, and their senseless minds were darkened.

22 Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools; *simpletons*,

23 And exchanged the glory of the incorruptible Father for images, made to resemble corruptible man, and birds, four-footed beasts, and creeping things.

24 Therefore, Yahweh also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own minds, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves:

25 Who exchanged the truth of Yahweh for the Lie; Lords (Baalim), Gods, Goddesses (Elohim) and demons, and worshipped and served the creation, rather than the Creator, Who is blessed forever. *Praise Yahweh! HalleluYahweh!*

26 For this reason Yahweh gave them up to degrading passions: for even their women exchanged the natural use into that which is against nature.

27 And the men did the same thing: leaving the natural use of the woman, they burned in their lust for one another; men committing shameful acts with men, and suffering in their own bodies the penalty for their error, which is their fitting retribution.

28 And so, since they did not like to retain Yahweh in *their* knowledge, Yahweh gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not proper;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, sexual impurity, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, strife, deceit, and malice. *They are gossips,*

30 Backbiters; slanderers, haters of Yahweh, despiteful, arrogant, and boastful. *They are inventors of evil things*, disobedient to parents,

31 And without understanding. *They are* covenant-breakers, without natural affection, implacable; *truce breakers*, and unmerciful:

32 Who, knowing the righteous judgment of Yahweh, that those who practice such things deserve death, not only continue to do these very things, but also approve of those who practice them.

**S**oon, one-third of mankind will be destroyed over one-fourth part of the earth. But sin will not stop there.

●Revelation 9:18, 20-21—

18 By these three were the third part of men killed: by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

20 And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;

21 Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

**T**his destruction is not coming from Yahweh. Mankind, through rebellion, is causing this destruction to come upon themselves by what the religions are teaching and the sins they are practicing.

Their teachings are far from the faith taught by the inspired prophets of Yahweh. You need our book, *The Lost Faith of the Apostle and Prophets*, now. You also need our book, *The End*, in order to learn what you must do to protect yourself and your loved ones from what is coming to pass in the next two and one-half years.

Mark this on your calendar and paste it to your bathroom mirror. One-third of the people will be killed over one-fourth of the earth. When you see this take place, then you will know that Yahweh in heaven gave you this prophecy before it occurred so you would believe the one who Yahweh sends.

Yahweh said the following about His House:

● **Isayah 2:2—**

It will come to pass in the last days, *that* the mountain; *promotion*, of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.

**T**he Savior said this would occur in the last generation. A generation is seventy years. The House of Yahweh is Yahweh's Last Days' prophesied Work.

Read for yourself what Yahweh says concerning all the deceived religions of the world.

● **Revelation 17:1-5,18—**

1 And there came one of the seven malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters,

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication; *practiced idolatry: godworship (the worship of elohim)*, and the inhabitants of the earth have

been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the Spirit into the *midst of* godworshippers (worshippers of Elohim); and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication.

5 And upon her head *was* a name written: MYSTERY BABYLON THE GREAT THE MOTHER OF THE HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

18 And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth.

● **Revelation 18:1-5—**

1 And after these things I saw another malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My people, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her iniquities!

**G**et the books *The Lost Faith of the Apostles and Prophets* and *The Mark of the Beast*, Volumes One and Two. GET THEM NOW!

May Yahweh bless your understanding.

**L**ove, true love, in Yahshua's Name,



Yisrayl Hawkins  
Pastor and Overseer  
The House of Yahweh